

metabolic horizon

a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste



carolina eboli

metabolic horizon

a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH)
wastewater and solid waste

Carolina C. P. Eboli

P5 report

Delft University of Technology | Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment | MSc Urbanism

July, 2018 | Delft, Netherlands

Msc Thesis - P5 Report
Metabolic Horizon
July, 2018

Carolina Eboli
caroleboli@gmail.com

1st mentor: Ulf Hackauf
2nd mentor: Lidewij Tummers

Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism
MSc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment
Delft University of Technology
Cover photo credits: Public domain.
Found at www.copa2014.gov.br. Edited by author.

TU Delft

SMART CITIES AND URBAN METABOLISM

EFL STICHTING

acknowledgments

First, I would like to thank my mentors, Ulf Hackauf and Lidewij Tummers, for their commitment and enthusiasm, from the early stages of this work. I would like to thank Ulf for our long discussions, especially when things were still very confusing. They guided me to set a solid foundation for my project and stirred me through smooth transitions between phases. I always appreciated his genuine curiosity over my city and topic and I am happy to believe we had mutual exchanges over the past year. I would also like to thank Lidewij for her inputs, always giving me precise feedbacks and showing me different angles to consider. I very much appreciate that she participated throughout the entire process and that I could fully rely on her expertise. I believe you both have pushed me to go in depth in each step of the way, leaving no room for any gaps.

I also would like to thank my studio colleagues, with whom I have shared the complaints (a lot of them), but also laughter, uncountable breaks and, mostly importantly, words of support. Special thanks for my girls Esmee, Concha and Mona. Each one of you followed my steps differently, but you were always present. And, of course, thank you to all my friends in the Netherlands and Brazil, for sharing this moment with me.

In addition, I especially want to thank Thaís, which put up with all my difficulties during this time, from defining the thesis theme to asking for data to her contacts. Your help, together with Júnia's, were crucial to make the focus group and interviews a successful reality. To you both, my sincere thank you.

I would also like to acknowledge the EFL foundation, for funding my field trip. This certainly increased the work's quality and added different perspectives in my proposal.

Last, but not least, I would like to thank my family, Inês, Ivo and Júlia. I definitely could not have come to TUDelft without your unconditional support. You have always made sure the missed birthdays, celebrations and also difficult moments, enfim, a saudade, were worth it. I never doubt it, but at the end of this graduation, it is a consolidated fact.

abstract

This thesis seeks to explore relations between Urban Metabolism's framework and regional planning in Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Area (RMBH) - Brazil, and possible solutions to promote sustainable development through a better management of resources. In order to do so, the problem field defined in this research focuses on the area's rapid urbanization heritage and its main environmental pressures: water (storm water flooding, drinking water shortage and river pollution); solid waste (large generation and inappropriate disposal and treatment); mining extraction; consequences of urban fabric expansion (informal settlements, infrastructure shortage, conflicts between urban and environment and alteration of natural ecosystems); and CO_2 emissions. The research also restrains itself to wastewater and solid waste flows, pointing out their urgencies and opportunities through the combination of territorial, policy and metabolic analysis, providing a new perspective on the urban comprehension of the region. In combination, this thesis puts forward a catalog of solutions and a regional strategy. The proposal embraces the regional scale, the flows perspective and specific challenges due to rapid urbanization processes, translated into 4 different systems applied in regional clusters. It also explores the spatial implications of the proposed strategy, together with local governance and stakeholders with two test cases: Belo Horizonte and Ribeirão das Neves. Moreover, by understanding the metropolitan region as part of the same tissue rather than seeing it as a poor version of the capital, this thesis contributes towards, not only diminishing the existing inequality, but also strengthening the region as a whole. Lastly, this thesis reflects upon the translation between theory and design, within the concept of Urban Metabolism, contributing to the academic field.



Figure 1. Cedric Price's understanding of urban evolution can be partially applied to rapid urbanization contexts in the 20th century. Author: Cedric Price (1991)

Index

1 | problematic horizon: turning around the territorial approach 16

1.1 motivation 17
1.2 introduction 18
1.3 rapid urbanization heritage 20
1.4 anthropocentric RMBH 34
1.5 a closer look at RMBH's environmental pressures 38
1.5.1 water: supply uncertainty, pollution and storm water flooding 38
1.5.2 waste: large production, inadequate disposal and treatment 48
1.5.3 mining: economy x environment 52
1.5.4 urban fabric: informality, conflict and expansion 56
1.5.5 CO2 emissions: negative impact for the environment and the economy 62
1.5.6 conclusions 66
1.6 what has been done so far 70
1.6.1 PDDI - RMBH 70
1.6.2 Macrozoning - RMBH 76
1.6.3 National Plan for Mining 2030 82
1.6.4 Pole of Mineral and Metallurgical Excellence Program (PEMM) 82
1.6.5 Minas Treats sewage Program ("Minas trata esgoto") 82
1.6.6 diverse projects developed by the Watershed Committees 82
1.6.7 "Find-Sewage Program" (Programa Caça-Esgoto) 82
1.6.8 watershed depollution program (PRODES) 82
1.6.9 integrated metropolitan management plan of residues with focus on waste from health services (RSS) and residues from civil construction (RCCV) 82
1.6.10 Manuelzão Project 84
1.6.11 Metropolitan Program for Solid Residues 84
1.6.12 Minas Gerais Industrial Symbiosis Program (PMSI) 84
1.7 key flows 86
1.8 Urban Metabolism (UM) 88
1.9 hypothesis 90
1.10 problem statement 91
1.11 research question 92
1.12 sub-questions 92
1.13 aims 92
1.14 sustainable societies 94
1.15 Urban Metabolism mutations 94
1.16 unconscious waste relations 96
1.17 methodology 98

2 | theoretical horizon: shifting to metabolic understanding 102

2.1 introduction 103
2.2 but...what is Urban Metabolism? 104
2.3 concepts review 115
2.3.1 sustainable development from an UM perspective 115
2.3.2 resilience 115

3 | analytical horizon: follow the flow 116

3.1 introduction 117
3.2 wastewater: the end point? 119
3.2.1 current situation 120
3.2.2 decentralization 158
3.3 solid waste: the waste that no one sees 171
3.3.1 introduction: national perspective on waste 172
3.3.2 current situation 172
3.3.3 decentralization 202

4 | design horizon: from waste to asset 212

4.1 introduction 213
4.2 wastewater + solid waste strategy 214
4.2.1 systems 218
4.3 testing Belo Horizonte (BH) 263
4.3.1 introduction 264
4.3.2 3-step analysis 268
4.3.3 unraveling the metabolism 276
4.4 testing Ribeirão das Neves 297
4.4.1 introduction 298
4.4.2 3-step analysis 302
4.4.3 unraveling the metabolism 306
4.5 up-scalling and spin-off 338

5 | reflection horizon: closing the loop 342

5.1 introduction 343
5.2 conclusions 344
5.3 reflecting on the Metabolic Horizon 348

6 | references 352

7 | annex 364

Maps

Map 1. Largest cities in Brazil 23
Map 2. Rapid evolution of the urban fabric in Belo Horizonte and Metropolitan Area in roughly a century 26
Map 3. Evolution of municipalities included in the RMBH 31
Map 4. Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte 31
Map 5. Population in the RMBH 33
Map 6. Structural projects: implemented, undergoing and projected 35
Map 7. Largest metropolitan areas in Latin America 37
Map 8. Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) of RMBH 39
Map 9. Main drinking water resources 41
Map 10. Drinking water pressures 43
Map 11. Water pollution 45
Map 12. Sewage coverage in the RMBH 46
Map 13. Sewage treatment in the RMBH 47
Map 14. Flooding risk 49
Map 15. Waste disposal in the RMBH 51
Map 16. Mining activity in RMBH 55
Map 17. Projected growth for RMBH 59
Map 18. Informal settlements in RMBH 60
Map 19. [left] Environmental Interest in RMBH 62
Map 20. [middle] Urban Expansion Interest in RMBH 62
Map 21. [right] Conflicts between Environmental Interest and Urban Expansion Interest in RMBH 62
Map 22. Temperature increase due to climate change 65
Map 23. Impact on the GDP due to climate change 67
Map 24. [left] Summary urban fabric 68
Map 25. [middle] Summary: sanitation 68
Map 26. [right] Summary: urban conditions 69
Map 27. Conclusions 71
Map 28. Zoning clusters in the RMBH 82
Map 29. Zoning areas in the RMBH 83
Map 30. RMBH's watersheds and projects 87
Map 31. RMBH's watersheds 123
Map 32. Drinking water system 125
Map 33. River pollution 133
Map 34. Sewage network extension 135
Map 35. Types of sewage situation x population 136
Map 36. Majority sewage disposal situation x population 137
Map 37. Percentage of collected sewage 138
Map 38. Volume of collected sewage 138
Map 39. Percentage of treated sewage 139
Map 40. Volume of treated sewage 139
Map 41. [left] Total BOD production 140
Map 42. [middle] BOD removal 140
Map 43. Remaining BOD 141
Map 44. Existing Sewage Treatment Plants 146
Map 45. Population served by each Sewage Treatment Plant 147
Map 46. Sewage Treatment Plants' flow rates 148
Map 47. Sewage Treatment Plants' Capacities 149
Map 48. Types of Sewage Treatment Plants 150
Map 49. Sludge treatment and transport 151
Map 50. Sewage collection within the urban fabric 152
Map 51. Sewage treatment within the urban fabric 153
Map 52. Sewage network planning 2035 155
Map 53. Wastewater Metabolic Flow 157
Map 54. Wastewater Conclusions 159
Map 55. Critical areas x chosen wastewater treatment solutions 171
Map 56. Household waste collection coverage 180
Map 57. Recyclables collection coverage 181
Map 58. [left] Household waste collection volume 182
Map 59. [middle] Municipal waste collection volume 182
Map 60. [right] Urban waste (household+municipal) collection volume 182
Map 61. Recyclable waste collection volume 184
Map 62. Material recovery from recyclable waste 185
Map 63. Urban waste collected per capita 187
Map 64. Household waste disposal 188
Map 65. Waste disposal facilities 189
Map 66. Routes to each waste disposal facility 192
Map 67. Recyclable waste routes 197
Map 68. Planning clusters 199
Map 69. Solid waste metabolic flow 201
Map 70. Solid waste Conclusions 203
Map 71. Critical areas x chosen waste treatment solutions 213
Map 72. Critical areas x combined solutions for wastewater and solid waste 219
Map 73. Clusters and their associated solutions 262
Map 74. Belo Horizonte: current situation 267
Map 75. Belo Horizonte: population division with sewage treatment 269
Map 76. Study area: existing situation 271
Map 77. Study area: topography 271
Map 78. Study area: existing zoning 272
Map 79. Study area: proposed systems locations 272
Map 80. Study area: required demolitions 277
Map 81. Existing situation: area of intervention 279
Map 82. Proposed plan 282
Map 83. Existing schools that can provide educational support for the Urban Machine 297
Map 84. Ribeirão das Neves and its three urban districts 301
Map 85. Ribeirão das Neves in the Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) of RMBH 302
Map 86. Ribeirão das Neves in the Macrozoning context and territorial dynamics 303
Map 87. Current configuration of Ribeirão das Neves 305
Map 88. Ribeirão das Neves' topography 306
Map 89. Ribeirão das Neves' zoning 306
Map 90. Elected areas for intervention 307
Map 91. Possible public space clustering 307
Map 92. Existing situation: area of intervention 310
Map 93. Natural direction of wastewater discharge in relation to intervention area 313
Map 94. Accessibility intervention 314
Map 95. Function distribution 316
Map 96. Proposed plan 318
Map 97. Relation between the neighbor prison and the system's by-products 325
Map 98. Existing functions related to Landscape Machine's and Recycling Hub's by-products 327
Map 99. Associated function: brick factory 328
Map 100. Associated function: supermarket 328
Map 101. Associated function: livestock 329
Map 102. Associated function: agriculture 329
Map 103. Associated function: industry (general) 330
Map 104. Associated function: recyclables cooperative 330

Map 105. Associated function: glazing manufactory 331
Map 106. Associated function: industry (specific use) 331
Map 107. Expansion area 338
Map 108. Possible distribution of the systems throughout the region 342

Figures

Figure 1. Cedric Price's understanding of urban evolution can be partially applied to rapid urbanization contexts in the 20th century. 7
Figure 2. Urban Metabolism model 19
Figure 3. Original Plan for Belo Horizonte (1895) 25
Figure 4. Critical situation of Serra Azul Reservoir between 2014-2017 42
Figure 5. Proposed Territorial Restructure in the PDDI 77
Figure 6. Projects developed by Watershed Committees 85
Figure 8. Re-interpretation of the Urban Metabolism of Brussels 91
Figure 7. Urban Metabolism of Brussels 91
Figure 9. Screen shot of the world's waste production (28/10/2017 at 19:02) 99
Figure 10. South Burlington Municipal Eco-Machine® 223
Figure 11. Eco-cells developed by John Todd Ecological Design 223
Figure 12. Impression of the Urban Machine 2.0 228
Figure 13. Impression of the Recycling Hub 236
Figure 14. Impression of the French System 244
Figure 15. Impression of the Landscape Machine 256
Figure 16. View from the community garden 287
Figure 17. View from the community garden 289
Figure 18. View from the wastewater treatment facility 291
Figure 19. View from the proposed Landscape Machine 323
Figure 20. Possible spin-offs after implementation of the strategy 343

Pictures

Picture 1. Overview of Belo Horizonte 21
Picture 2. Densification of Belo Horizonte's downtown by 1930 24
Picture 3. Belo Horizonte's plan structure and beginning of verticalization process (1950) 24
Picture 4. Belo Horizonte's first occupation at Afonso Pena Ave. (1900) 24
Picture 5. Belo Horizonte's current landscape (2014): highly dense and vertical 32
Picture 6. Typical landscape of metropolitan cities that grew around industries (cement industry on the back) and train lines. City of Vespasiano. 32
Picture 7. BRT system (MOVE) of Belo Horizonte 34
Picture 8. Administrative City of Minas Gerais State and "Green Line" on the right 34
Picture 9. Critical situation of Serra Azul Reservoir in 2015 42
Picture 10. Pollution in Onça Watershed, in Belo Horizonte 44
Picture 11. Before and during heavy rainwater 2011 . Junction of Arrudas and Ferrugem Streams 48
Picture 12. Before and during heavy rainwater 2011 in Ferrugem Stream 48
Picture 13. Dumping ground in the city Vespasiano 52
Picture 14. Sanitary landfill in Mateus Leme 53
Picture 15. Contrast between Belo Horizonte and Águas Claras mine, closed in 2002. Rehabilitation projects are still undergoing. 56
Picture 16. Tragedy in Mariana, after the rupture of 2 tailings dams in 2015, spreading millions of m³ of mud in the rivers 57
Picture 17. Pressure on water resources in an informal settlement in Belo Horizonte. 61
Picture 18. Informal settlement in Belo Horizonte 61
Picture 19. Lack of infrastructure in an informal settlement in Belo Horizonte 61
Picture 20. Manso River reservoir in 2018 recovering from the severe drought of 2015 124
Picture 21. Water Treatment Plant (ETA) of Das Velhas River managed by COPASA. 124
Picture 22. Untreated sewage discharge straight into water streams 129
Picture 23. Individual solution: household collection 129
Picture 24. Individual sewage treatment solution (septic tank example) 129
Picture 25. Household collection 130
Picture 26. Untreated sewage discharge into streams 130
Picture 27. Untreated sewage connected to rainwater network 130
Picture 28. Household collection 131
Picture 29. Interception pipes on valleys 131
Picture 30. Treatment Plant (ETE Onça) 131
Picture 31. Treated sewage discharge 131
Picture 32. Pollution along Das Velhas River in Santa Luzia (2017) 132
Picture 33. Waste along Das Velhas River in Santa Luzia (2017) 132
Picture 34. Solid waste collection directly on the streets 190
Picture 35. Solid waste collection from containers 190
Picture 36. Typical truck for solid waste collection 190
Picture 37. Transshipment unit 191
Picture 38. Controlled landfill in the city Itatiaiuçu 191
Picture 39. Recyclables collection (at the household) 194
Picture 40. Recyclables collection (collection points) 194
Picture 41. Recyclables collection truck 194
Picture 42. Workers separating waste in a sorting unit 195
Picture 43. Example: plastic bales ready for processing 195
Picture 44. Sanitary landfill: CTRS Macaúbas, Sabará 195
Picture 45. Example: final recycled product: roof tiles 196
Picture 46. Example: Casa do Vidro store in Bonito, store that sells recycled glass products 196
Picture 47. Example: recycled products are used for interior design.(Casa do Vidro) 196
Picture 48. I-89 Vietnam Veterans Memorial Rest Area Eco-Machine® 222
Picture 49. Baling press machine 230
Picture 50. Glass crusher 230
Picture 51. Metal crusher 231
Picture 52. Plastic shredder 231
Picture 53. Fist stage of the French System for wastewater treatment 239
Picture 54. Second stage of the French System for wastewater treatment 239
Picture 55. Biogas reactor 247
Picture 56. Vertical helophyte filters (CW) in Shenyang, China 247
Picture 57. Composting site in Germany 247
Picture 58. Existing situation Binquinhas neighborhood (2018) 268
Picture 59. Existing situation Bonsucesso neighborhood (2018) 268
Picture 60. Area 1: derelict area close to highway (BR-040) 273
Picture 61. Area 1: possible illegal occupation 273
Picture 62. Area 2: Poor quality occupation next to new housing complex 274
Picture 63. Area 2: new housing complex 274
Picture 64. Area 3: Poor quality occupation in protected area 275
Picture 65. Area 3: Poor quality occupation 275
Picture 66. Area 4: derelict area next to elderly house 276
Picture 67. Area 4: derelict area. Elderly house at the center. 276
Picture 68. Example of housing condition of largest demolition area (30) 277
Picture 69. Existing situation: overview 280
Picture 70. Existing situation #2 . Derelict areas 280
Picture 71. Existing situation #1 . Social housing complex x low quality housing 280
Picture 72. Existing situation #3 . Low quality housing proposed to be demolished 281
Picture 73. José Maria Alkimim Penitentiary 309

Picture 74. Inmates work in agricultural gardens 309
Picture 75. Existing situation #1 . Forum building on the background (March /018) 311
Picture 76. Existing situation #2. Overview (March /018) 311
Picture 77. Existing situation #3 . Stabilization pond March /018) 311
Picture 78. (A) Houses to be demolished for new road/pedestrian access 315
Picture 79. (B) Houses to be demolished for new pedestrian access 315
Picture 80. (C) Houses to be demolished for new road access 315
Picture 81. Species for constructed wetlands: animal feeding on top and ornamental on the bottom 319
Picture 82. Recreational areas 319
Picture 83. Pedestrian bridge 319
Picture 84. Recreational areas 319
Picture 85. Recycling Hub Plaza 319
Picture 86. Recycling shops/ industrial vibe 319

Diagrams

Diagram 1. Planning evolution and structure in the RMBH 26
Diagram 2. Main environmental pressures in RMBH 36
Diagram 3. GHG emissions in RMBH 64
Diagram 4. Regional planning structure 71
Diagram 5. PDDI's structure 71
Diagram 6. Sustainability Axis' policies 73
Diagram 7. PDDI guidelines 74
Diagram 8. Macrozoning's structure 77
Diagram 9. Macrozoning goals 78
Diagram 10. Type of ZIMs and zoning 79
Diagram 11. Key flows selection 87
Diagram 12. Thesis approach 90
Diagram 13. Sub-questions and iterations 93
Diagram 14. Societal relevance through scales 95
Diagram 15. Methodology scheme 99
Diagram 16. Criteria for comparing solutions from the Catalog 100
Diagram 17. Methods 101
Diagram 18. Resilience 115
Diagram 19. Domestic wastewater focus: main organic pollutant causing social and environmental issues 125
Diagram 20. Different domestic wastewater disposal 126
Diagram 21. BOD overview: inputs x outputs 138
Diagram 22. Systemic section: individual solution 140
Diagram 23. Systemic section: inexistent solution 140
Diagram 24. Systemic section: centralized solution - collection / no treatment 140
Diagram 25. Systemic section: centralized solution - collection / treatment 142
Diagram 26. Shift from centralized to decentralized solutions 159
Diagram 27. Shift to decentralized solutions 160
Diagram 28. Wastewater treatment: decentralized solutions overview 162
Diagram 29. Wastewater treatment: solutions matrix 164
Diagram 30. Wastewater treatment: solutions highlights considering matrix 166
Diagram 31. PNRS goals and tools: supporting circular principles 173
Diagram 32. Waste flow in RMBH 175
Diagram 33. Urban waste focus 176
Diagram 34. Inputs x outputs solid waste 177
Diagram 35. Existing vehicles for waste collection 191
Diagram 36. Waste disposal categories 202
Diagram 37. Shift to more sustainable waste disposal practices 203
Diagram 38. Solid waste treatment: decentralized solutions overview 204
Diagram 39. Waste disposal: solutions matrix 206
Diagram 40. Waste disposal: solutions highlights considering matrix 208
Diagram 41. Combined critical areas 215
Diagram 42. Overview of the 4 elected systems and their related flows 218
Diagram 43. Overview of the principles, matrix categories, function and by-products used for detailing the proposed systems 219
Diagram 44. Systemic section of the Urban Machine 2.0 222
Diagram 45. Principles for implementation of the Urban Machine 2.0 224
Diagram 46. Systemic section of the Recycling Hub 230
Diagram 47. Principles for implementation of the Recycling Hub 232
Diagram 48. Systemic section of the French System 238
Diagram 49. Principles for implementation of the French System 240
Diagram 50. Systemic section of the Landscape Machine 246
Diagram 51. Principles for implementation of the Biogas Reactor 248
Diagram 52. Principles for implementation of the CW 250
Diagram 53. Principles for implementation of the Co-Composting 252
Diagram 54. Comparison between systems: functions and by-products 257
Diagram 55. Area comparison between systems 259
Diagram 56. Area required per cluster 261
Diagram 57. Urban Machine components and relations 282
Diagram 58. By-products of the proposed Urban Machine 291
Diagram 59. Stakeholders relations for Urban Machine implementation 293
Diagram 60. Wastewater inputs x outputs in Ribeirão das Neves 298
Diagram 61. Ribeirão das Neves' GDP by sector 299
Diagram 62. Wastewater disposal in Ribeirão das Neves 299
Diagram 63. Landscape Machine components and by-products 318
Diagram 64. Transportation impacts of by-products 331
Diagram 65. Relation between stakeholders for Landscape Machine implementation 333
Diagram 66. Implementation phasing of the proposal 337
Diagram 67. Up-scaling to the region 339
Diagram 68. Thesis structure based on sub-research questions 344
Diagram 69. Conclusion summary 347
Diagram 70. Thesis contributions in three spheres: city scale, planning scale and academic scale 351

1 | problematic horizon

turning around the territorial approach

1.1 motivation

My personal motivation for this research comes first from the academic field, specifically regarding Urban Metabolism concept. Although this concept is not new, I was exposed to it for the first time throughout my studies at TUDelft (Q3 Studio) and it provided me different understandings of urban contexts. This triggered the will to test this concept in my hometown, Belo Horizonte, in an attempt to propose a shift from the fixed and outdated planning framework to a more holistic perspective that would also have a better chance of being successful. This also relates to my personal perception of planning in Brazilian contexts as rigid frameworks that stumble upon bureaucracy and simplistic perspectives of what are, in reality, complex relations. Therefore, the lingering feeling is that they never achieve the desired goals. By choosing Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism research group, I could deepen my knowledge on Urban Metabolism topic, explore relations between this concept and urban design/planning and reflect upon the spillover effects of this approach. Moreover, using Urban Metabolism as a core element of the project goes in line with the research group's idea of analyzing the performance of an urban system, using material and energy flow analysis, and co-relate it with people and the built environment.

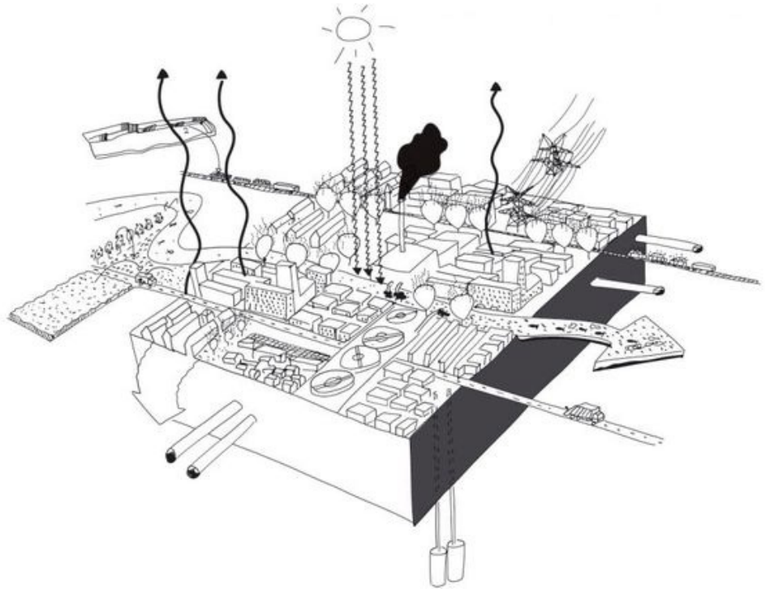


Figure 2. Urban Metabolism model
Authors: Dirk Sijmons and Jutta Raith

1.2 introduction

Some people advocate that we have been living in a new geological era, the Anthropocene. This era reflects humanity as the dominant geological actor associated with changes technology has caused in nature (Trischler, 2016). This new age is not yet official (maybe it will not even become) and there are nine different possible dates prosed so far for when it has begun (Trischler, 2016). However, regardless of the precise date or formal approval, the Anthropocene concept brings a reflection towards the future. If we accept that humans will continuously have impacts on the planet's systems, then it is relevant and necessary to discuss how we desire this impact to be.

Urbanizations can be seen as one of the greatest impacts humankind has had on Earth's surface, since it completely altered its natural conditions. Rapid urbanization is even more serious, since it is harder to manage unbalances this process causes such as "rapid sprawl, pollution, environmental degradation, […] unsustainable production and consumption patterns" (UNDESA, 2014). Considering the future's prospect, urbanization is bound to become the rule rather than the exception, where the urban population is expected to reach 66% by 2050 (UNDESA, 2014). This scenario poses challenges to urban planners in order to remediate rapid urbanization effects on existing areas and reduce their impact in other locations, such as Asia and Africa, areas expected to become around 15% more urban than what they are now by 2050 (UNDESA, 2014). In that sense, how humans deal with urbanization in the coming decades and centuries will be crucial to determine the planet's life quality.

When talking about urbanization or rapid urbanization, Latin America presents itself as an important region to be studied. According to the United Nations, Latin American and the Caribbean is the second largest urbanized area (80%), following only the United States (82%) (UNDESA, 2014). Moreover, Latin America, as many parts of Asia and Africa, is a developing region, with multiple challenges due to urbanization and many structural issues, such as housing deficit, basic infrastructure and social inequality (UN-Habitat, 2012). In that sense, several urban strategies applied in this setting can also contribute to the large-scale discussion on how to improve life quality within cities in developing regions.

An alternative to address to urbanization quests is Urban Metabolism, an approach that allows comprehension of operational relations within the city and helps to improve its performances, since it is process-based. In this sense, urbanization is seen as an ecosystem in which vital flows take part, being "useful for understanding, identifying and measuring inefficiencies and quality loss within urban areas and for tracing opportunities to improve the metabolism" (Schuetze, van Bohemen, & van Bueren, 2012). One potential implication of this view is the creation of planning strategies that provide interconnections and possible disentanglements between flows. Moreover, addressing the city from the flows perspective allows a holistic approach (Ferrão & Fernandez, 2013), assuring the chosen solutions include the complex relations that come with urban challenges.



Picture 1. Overview of Belo Horizonte
Found at: zacmacinnes.wordpress.com

1.3 rapid urbanization heritage

Belo Horizonte is the capital of Minas Gerais state and the 6th largest city of Brazil, with around 2,5 million people (IBGE, 2017), and the 4th largest GDP of the country (IBGE, 2014). The city was planned to be the new capital of the state in the late 19th century, substituting the colonial city of Ouro Preto, which no longer seemed to suit the needs of urban life. Inaugurated in 1897, the city was designed based on positivist and republican concepts: geometric lines, control of space through urban legislation and programmatic zoning and sanitary concepts (Filho, 2012). It also had an urban and suburban zones that were expected to accommodate 30.000 people in its central area (urban zone) and 200.000 in the city as a whole (Filho, 2012). (View "Figure 3. Original Plan for Belo Horizonte (1895)")

Throughout the first decades, the poorer population living in the central area of the urban zone was expelled towards the suburban zone, being pushed by the existing regulations of the time in combination with the increasing value of urban land (Filho, 2012). This process unleashed an unorganized expansion of the city and the creation of slums. Together with a strong internal migration due to factors such as the development of connections with other regions of the country, economic growth and increase of education and health services; the city exploded from 55.000 people in 1920 to 214.000 in 1940 (Filho, 2012). This rapid growth culminated in a fast expansion of the outskirts that even planning instruments implemented at the time were not able to control (Filho, 2012). Moreover, the following decades (1950 and 1960) were defined by local industrialization that required massive infrastructure, which fomented migration and commuting, resulting in the early formation of the metropolitan area (Filho, 2012). As consequence of the accelerated urbanization, structural problems emerged, such as the lack of water and energy supply and sewage systems, not to mention the reduction of urban space quality, slums proliferation and environmental implications from the reduction of green areas and impairment of water basins (Filho, 2012).

In 1973, the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (RMBH) was officially established and in 1974, an institution named Plambel was formed to plan the region, through a state autarchy, which led to completely top-down planning decisions (UFMG, n.d.). This institution was also created with the intention of allowing federal interventions1, especially regarding infrastructure and sanitary measures, such as eradication of slums2 (Filho, 2012). Therefore, regional actions were focused on technical aspects and intended urban organization through functionalism (UFMG, 2011). Moreover, during this decade, the urban population became larger than the rural one (UFMG, 2010), which contributed to extend the metropolitan region, marked by social and urban inequality, together with the consolidation of urban-suburban relation between Belo Horizonte and its surroundings (Filho, 2012). In the following decade (1980), the region already presented 94% of urbanization (UFMG, 2010). Associated with the economic crisis during 1980's and 1990's, the urban and social situations worsened, which slowly started to be addressed only after the monetary stabilization in 1994. In 1996, Plambel was extinguished and no other institutions were created or actions taken regarding the metropolitan region. From 2000 onwards, the economy of the region became dependent on the car industry and started to re-explore its natural resources, mining iron ore rather than the colonial gold of the past (Filho, 2012). In 2004, though, the State Government of Minas Gerais implemented a new model of regional management and planning (UFMG, n.d.), which led to the current two main regional management and planning instruments: Director Plan of Integrated Development of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (PDDI-RMBH) and the Fund for Metropolitan Development. The first comprises an extensive diagnosis of the region and defines guidelines/policies for main projects and intervention areas, whereas the last is a financial instrument. The PDDI's last official report was finalized in 2011 and has urban objectives aiming for 2023 (medium term) and 2050 (long term). As consequence of this plan, a new regional zoning law is currently under discussion (Macrozoning), expected to become official in 20183.

[1] Brazil was under a dictatorship from 1964 to 1985.
[2] According to J. Filho, most of the expelled families joined other slums or informal settlements in the outskirts of the city (Filho, 2012).
[3] See item "1.6 what has been done so far" for a detailed overview of these policies.



Map 1. Largest cities in Brazil
Geographical proximity between Belo Horizonte, Rio de Janeiro and São Paulo



Picture 2. Belo Horizonte's first occupation at Afonso Pena Ave. (1900)
Picture: Public domain



Picture 3. Densification of Belo Horizonte's downtown by 1930
Picture: Public domain



Picture 4. Belo Horizonte's plan structure and beginning of verticalization process (1950)
Picture: José Góes Collection

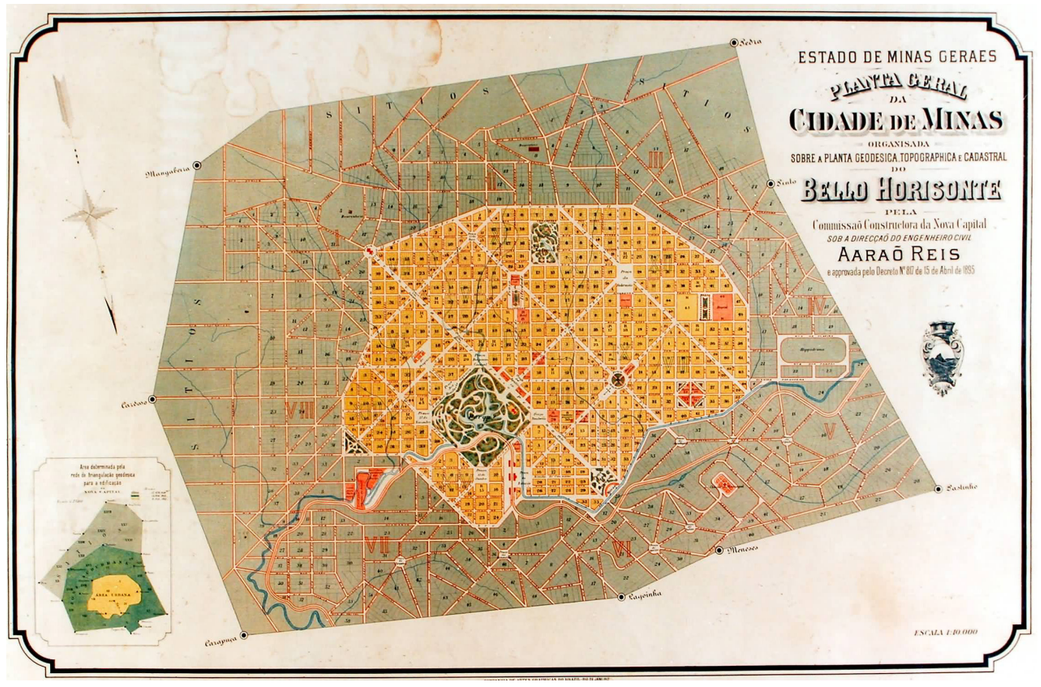
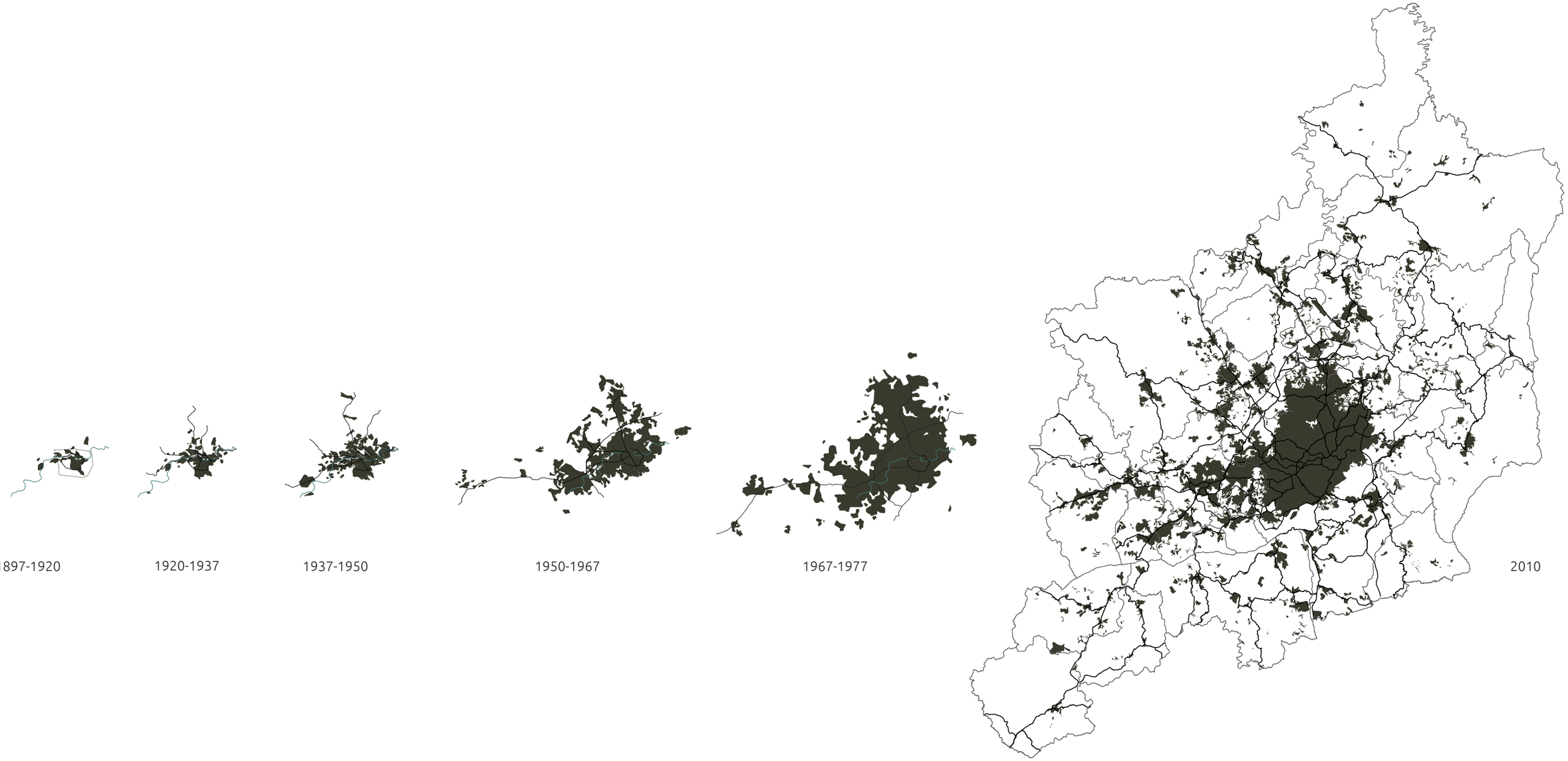
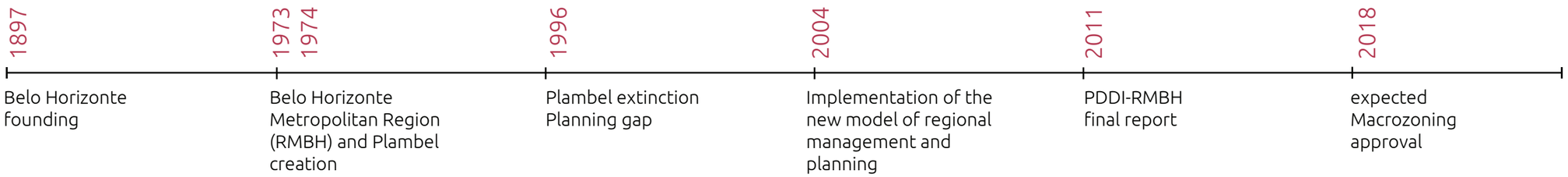
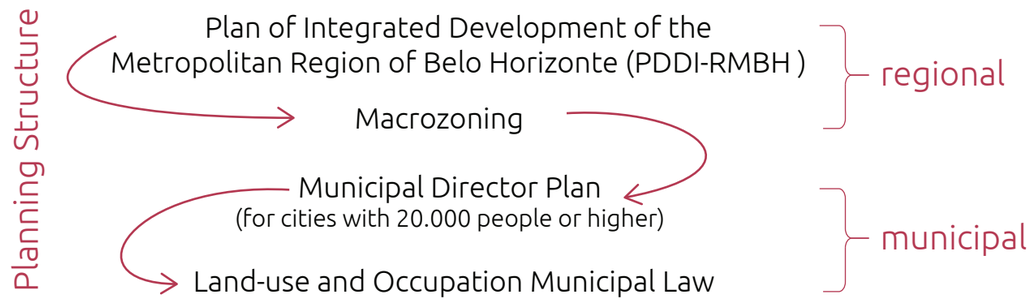


Figure 3. Original Plan for Belo Horizonte (1895)
Picture: Public domain



Map 2. Rapid evolution of the urban fabric in Belo Horizonte and Metropolitan Area in roughly a century

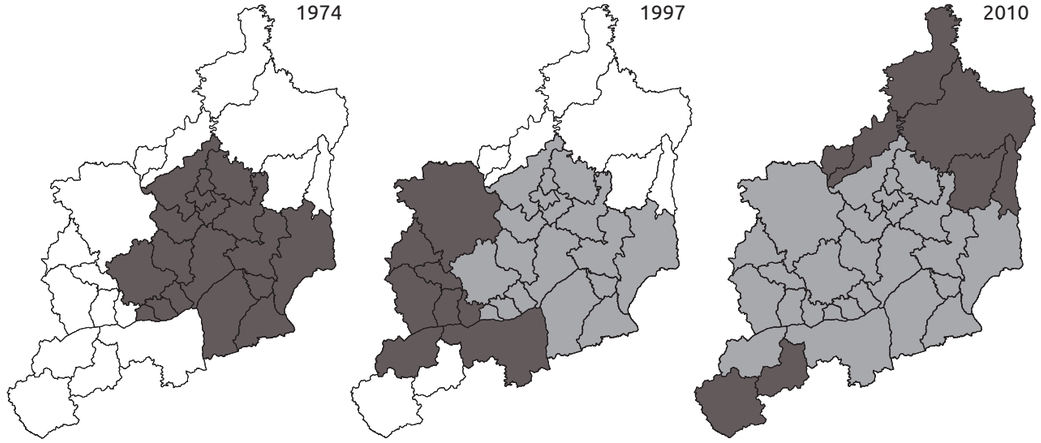




Source: UFMG (2013)

Diagram 1. Planning evolution and structure in the RMBH

Loose planning instruments between during the first decades of its foundation until the creation of Plambel in the 1970s. In the following decades, Plambel focused on infrastructure planning and organization of the urban fabric through functionalism. After the extinction of Plambel, regional planning actions were inexistent until 2004, when a new model of regional management was implemented. This process resulted in the PDDI diagnosis and policies, which in turn led to the Macrozoning, currently in process of approval.

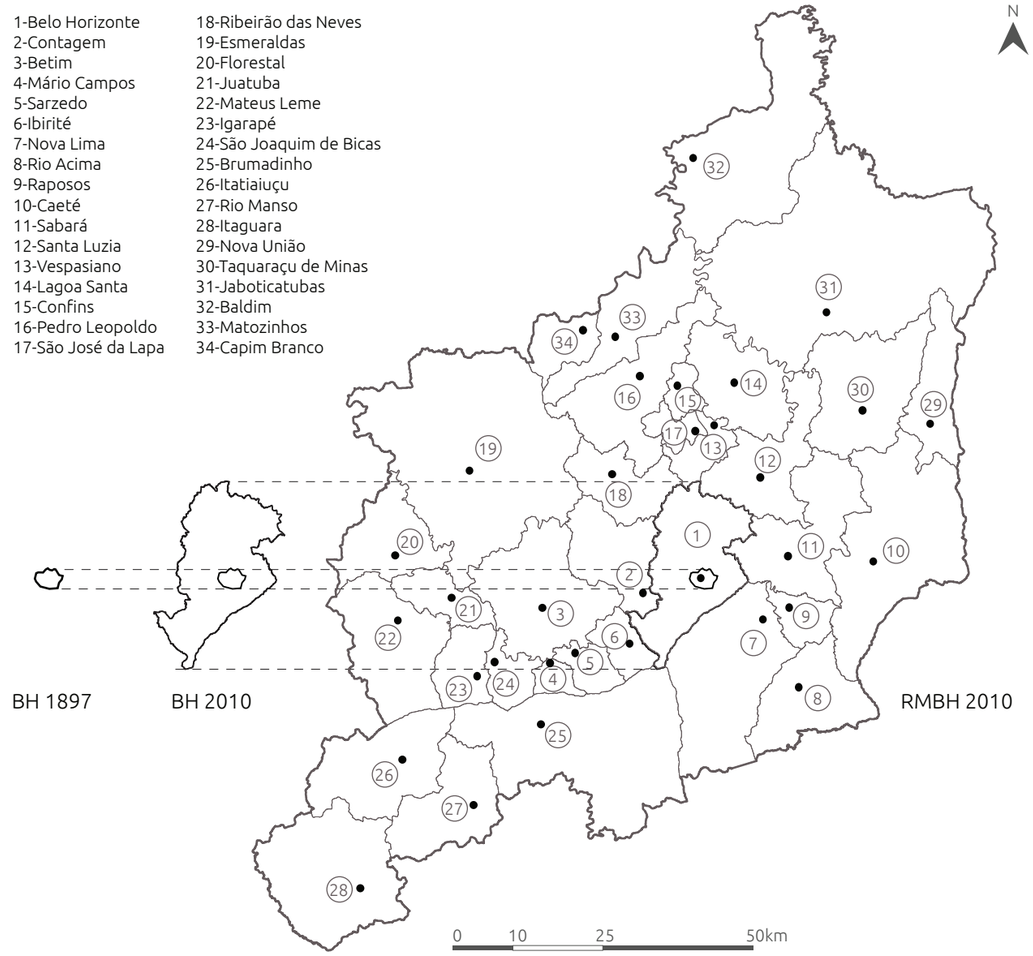


Map 3. Evolution of municipalities included in the RMBH

Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region is currently the 3rd largest metropolitan area in Brazil and the 7th largest in Latin America (Development Agency RMBH, 2017). As consequences of its historical evolution, environmental issues increased such as: "depletion of natural resources; accelerated processes of desertification; intensification of extreme weather events; lack of basic sanitation, housing, transportation and public security; chemical pollution in urban and rural areas; and the emergence and reemergence of diseases" (UFMG, 2010- Translated by author). Some structural projects were implemented after the year 2000 (UFMG, 2011) mainly addressing mobility issues (see "Map 6. Structural projects: implemented, undergoing and projected"). One important project was the execution of the "Green Line", finalized in 2008, connecting Belo Horizonte's city center and Confins International Airport. It is important to highlight that, although this project improved around 35km of roads, (Belo Horizonte Municipality (PBH), n.d.), it also included the covering of Belo Horizonte's main river Ribeirão Arrudas (that suffered historical flooding episodes), reflecting the reliance on traditional car-oriented drainage and urban solutions. The new headquarters for the Administrative City of Minas Gerais State, inaugurated in 2010, was also placed next to the Green Line in an attempt to stimulate future expansion on this direction. Another important project was the implementation of the BRT (Bus Rapid Transit) in Belo Horizonte (called MOVE) and the expansion of Confins International Airport, as consequence of 2014 World Cup investments[1]. In addition, there are several large projects foreseen for the future that will affect not only the urban dynamics of the region, but also increase the existing environmental pressures. These pressures and challenges for the future sustainable development of the metropolitan region are topic of the next section.

[1] The 2014 World Cup pressured the renovations of the airport. However, the works were not completed before the event. A new terminal was inaugurated in 2016 and an industrial airport is planned to be finished by 2020 (BH Airport, n.d.)

1-Belo Horizonte
2-Contagem
3-Betim
4-Mário Campos
5-Sarzedo
6-Ibirité
7-Nova Lima
8-Rio Acima
9-Raposos
10-Caeté
11-Sabará
12-Santa Luzia
13-Vespasiano
14-Lagoa Santa
15-Confins
16-Pedro Leopoldo
17-São José da Lapa
18-Ribeirão das Neves
19-Esmeraldas
20-Florestal
21-Juatuba
22-Mateus Leme
23-Igarapé
24-São Joaquim de Bicas
25-Brumadinho
26-Itatiaiuçu
27-Rio Manso
28-Itaguara
29-Nova União
30-Taquaraçu de Minas
31-Jaboticatubas
32-Baldim
33-Matozinhos
34-Capim Branco



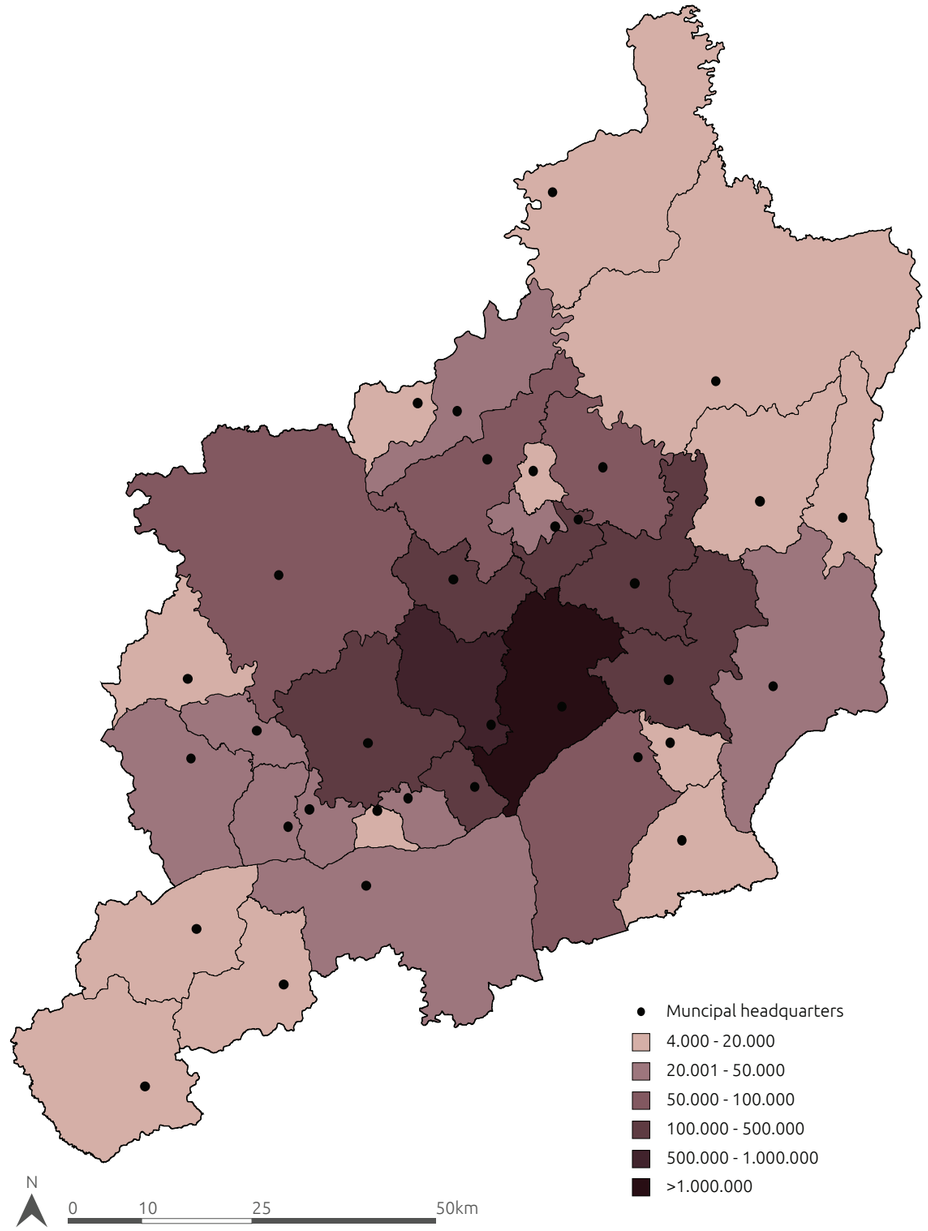
Map 4. Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte



Picture 5. Belo Horizonte's current landscape (2014): highly dense and vertical
Picture: public domain



Picture 6. Typical landscape of metropolitan cities that grew around industries (cement industry on the back) and train lines. City of Vespasiano.
Picture: Plano Metropolitano RMBH



Notes:
Map based on the National System of Sanitary Information (SNIS) 2015.

Map 5. Population in the RMBH
Highly concentrated in the capital and immediate surroundings.



Picture 7. BRT system (MOVE) of Belo Horizonte
Picture: public domain



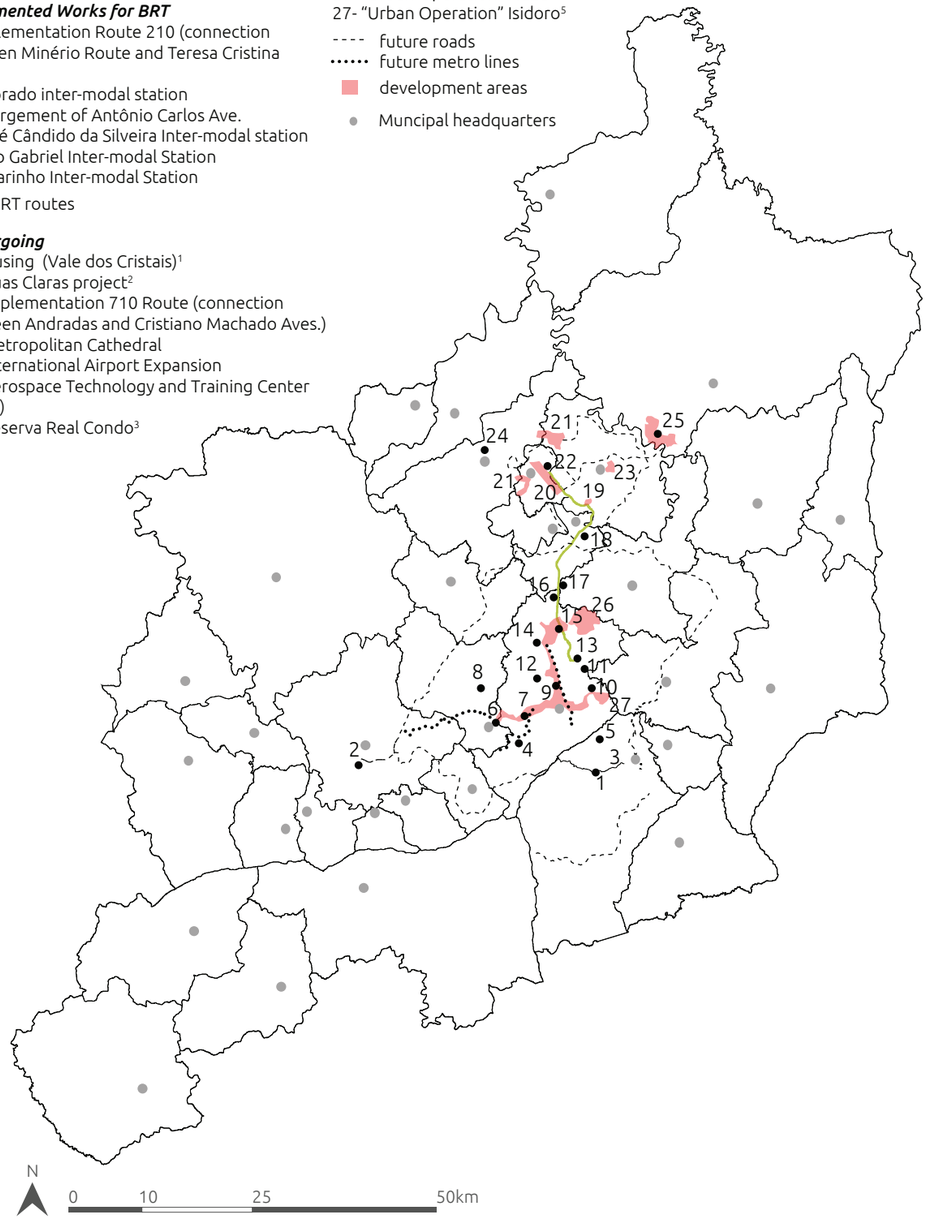
Picture 8. Administrative City of Minas Gerais State and "Green Line" on the right
Picture: public domain

Implemented
2- Dry port Granbel
3- Nova Lima-Sabará-BH Road
12- Technology Park (BH Tec)
14- Aviation Factory (IAS)
16- Administrative City of Minas Gerais State (CAMG)
— Green Line

Implemented Works for BRT
4- Implementation Route 210 (connection between Minério Route and Teresa Cristina Ave.)
6- Eldorado inter-modal station
9- Enlargement of Antônio Carlos Ave.
11-José Cândido da Silveira Inter-modal station
13- São Gabriel Inter-modal Station
15- Vilarinho Inter-modal Station
— BRT routes

Undergoing
1- Housing (Vale dos Cristais)[1]
5- Águas Claras project[2]
10- Implementation 710 Route (connection between Andradas and Cristiano Machado Aves.)
17- Metropolitan Cathedral
22- International Airport Expansion
23- Aerospace Technology and Training Center (CTCA)
25- Reserva Real Condo[3]

Projected
7- Expominas expansion (convention center)
8- Expansion food distribution center (CEASA-MG)
18- Vespasiano Industrial Technology Park (PIT)
19- Aeronautics Education and Adaptation Center (CIAAR)
20- Industrial Airport
21- Precon Park[4]
24- Industrial District of Pedro Leopoldo
26- "Urban Operation" ACLO[5]
27- "Urban Operation" Isidoro[5]
---- future roads
••••• future metro lines
development areas
Muncipal headquarters



Notes:
Based on the maps "Structuring ventures in RMBH" (UFMG, 2010 - translated by author) and "Interventions in the North Vector of the Metropolitan Region of BH" (Morado & Freitas, 2017 - translated by author)
[1] Project of 2.186 residential units and 833 commecial units. (em.com.br)
[2] Environmental recovery of a mining site closed in 2002 (Águas Claras). Other uses are undisclosed.
[3] Development of 11.000.000m² divided in 2 areas, called "cities" given the diversity of proposed uses (housing, education, technology, sports, among others. (Precon Park, n.d.)
[4] Luxurious private development area with 10.670.000m² (Reserva Real Venture, n.d.)
[5] "Urban Operation" is a legal instrument that allows changes in the Municipal Landuse and Occupation Law.

Map 6. Structural projects: implemented, undergoing and projected

1.4 anthropocentric RMBH

If we are living in the Anthropocene age, where humans are dominant, urban agglomerations are nothing more than an expected consequence. The result of such concentrated human activity has "serious ecological and environmental problems, particularly as a result of rapid socioeconomic development" (Zhang, 2013).

As mentioned earlier, Belo Horizonte suffered from a strong process of rapid urbanization due to industrialization, like many other cities in Latin America. The urban implications of this process relate to unsustainable development, leaving governments constantly trying to close the eternal gap between growth and distribution of services. This gap is also reflected in the differences within the metropolitan region, since the capital received more investments throughout the years than its surroundings. The Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU)[1] illustrates these variations, using 5 dimensions (mobility, urban environment, housing conditions, public services, and urban infrastructure)[2] to assess the urban quality of RMBH (Nazario, 2014). (See "Map 8. Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) of RMBH"). Moreover, a large impact of rapid urbanization's consequences reflects on the current environmental problems in the region. According to the diagnosis of the Director Plan of Integrated Development for RMBH (PDDI-RMBH), the main environmental pressures in the region relate to water (storm water flooding, drinking water shortage and river pollution); solid waste (large generation and inappropriate disposal and treatment); mining extraction; consequences of urban fabric expansion (informal settlements, infrastructure shortage, conflicts between urban and environment and alteration of natural ecosystems); and CO_2 emissions (see "Diagram 2. Main environmental pressures in RMBH").

Another aspect that raises challenges over the environmental performance of the region is future projections. Nowadays, Belo Horizonte's growth is no longer rapid: it is expected to grow 3,0% between 2000 and 2050 (UFMG, 2010). However, the housing occupation is expected to rise 38% in the same period (UFMG, 2010), meaning less people living in more units, posing questions on environmental impacts due to this layer of urbanization. In addition, the Metropolitan Region is projected to continue growing, matching the capital's population by 2020 and finally peaking in 2040, reaching 5,8 million people (UFMG, 2010). This means around 400.000 people more in the region, from 2020 to 2040, which will consume more resources and produce more waste.

It is important to highlight, though, that urbanization itself is not necessarily negative. Considering density, diversity, proximity and dynamism as key aspects of an urban context (Jo, Basudeb, & Ravi, 2010), cities are attractive areas, since they are capable of providing social and economic opportunities that add to the increase of productivity; concentration of well-educated individuals, which contribute to knowledge spill overs and access to diverse facilities and services (OECD, 2015). Therefore, cities are "the sources for efficiency and dynamic growth" (Jo et al., 2010). In this context, planning the future of the RMBH is necessary to unlock its potential, becoming more integrated, productive and sustainable.

[1] This Index was created by the Observatório das Metrópoles using date from the 2010 Census (IBGE). It varies between 0 and 1, where 0 to 0,5 is considered bad; 0,5 to 0,8 intermediate; and 0,8 to 1 good (Nazario, 2014).
[2] For each dimension, the Index uses different indicators. For Mobility: commuting between house/work in maximum 1 hour. For Urban Environment: proportion of trees, lack of sewage system and accumulated waste. For Housing Conditions: proportion of people not living in slums; type of housing; density of people per unit; density of people per bathroom; adequate housing material (external walls). For Public Services: provision of water, sewage, energy and waste management. For Urban Infrastructure: public lighting, paving, presence of sidewalk and curb, accessibility ramp and street identification (Nazario, 2014).



Map 7. Largest metropolitan areas in Latin America
RMBH is the 3rd largest of Brazil and 7th of Latin America.

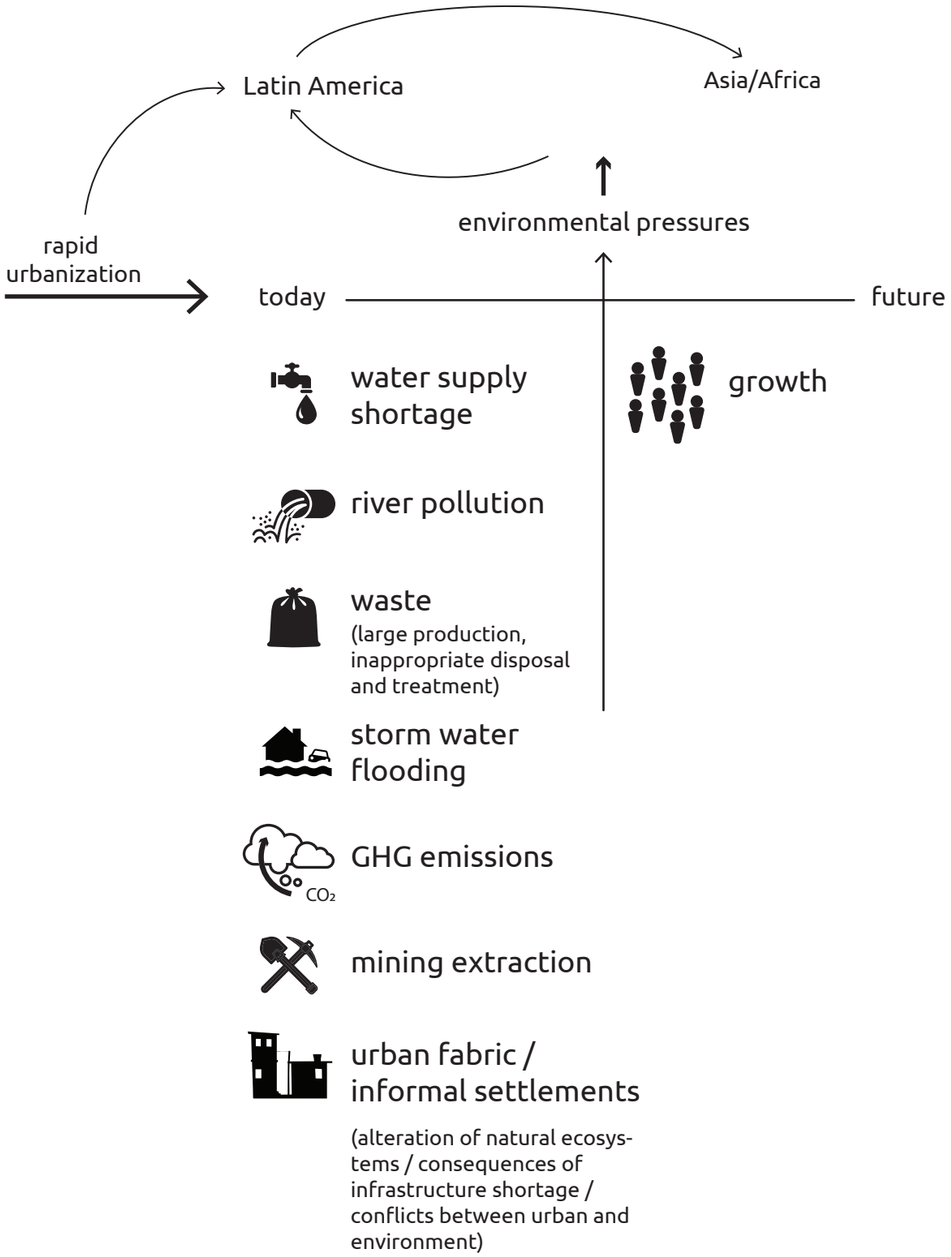
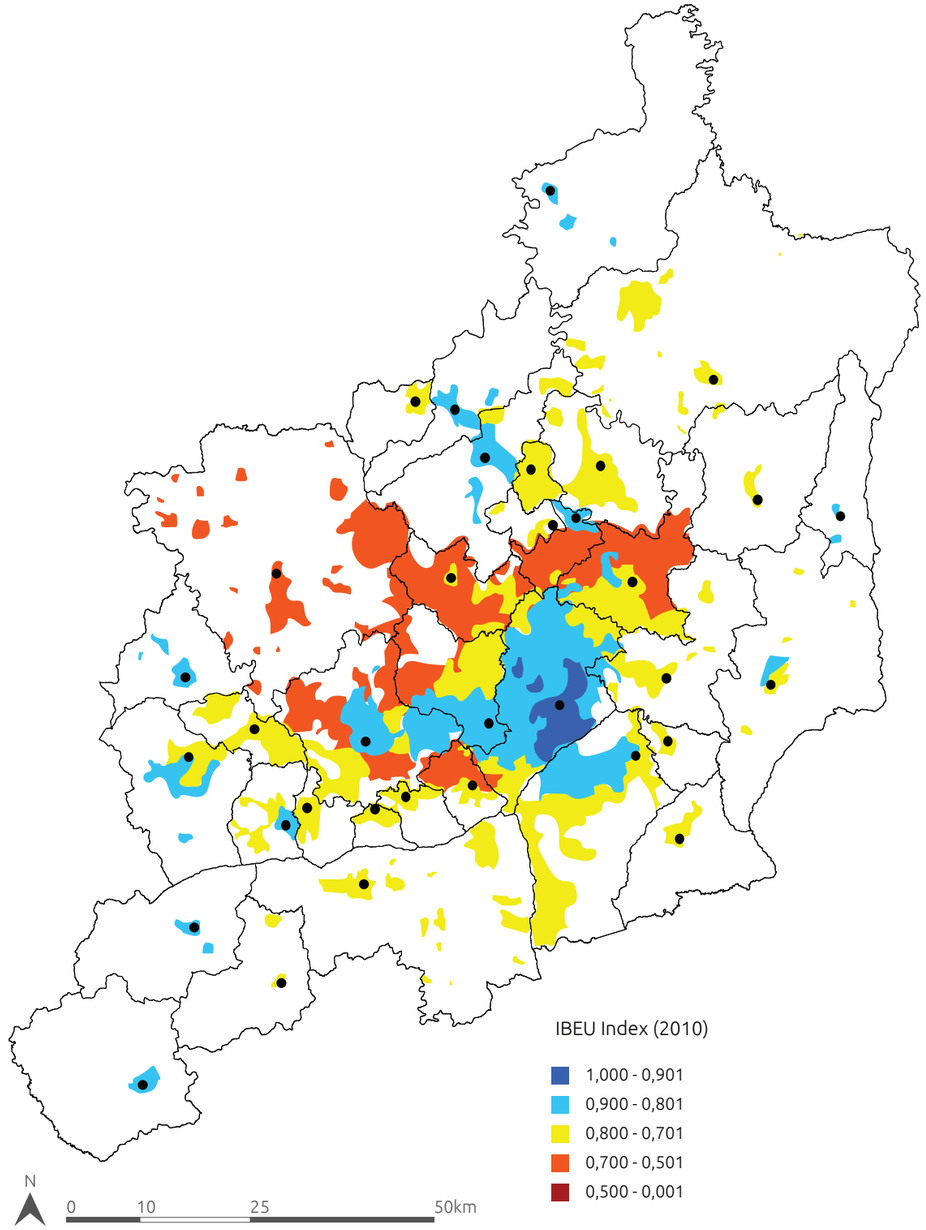


Diagram 2. Main environmental pressures in RMBH



Notes:
Based on map "the Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) IBEU" (Nazario, 2014)

Map 8. Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) of RMBH
5 dimensions (mobility, urban environment, housing conditions, public services, and urban infrastructure) assess the urban quality of RMBH. The result indicates inequality between the capital and the surroundings.

1.5 a closer look at RMBH's environmental pressures

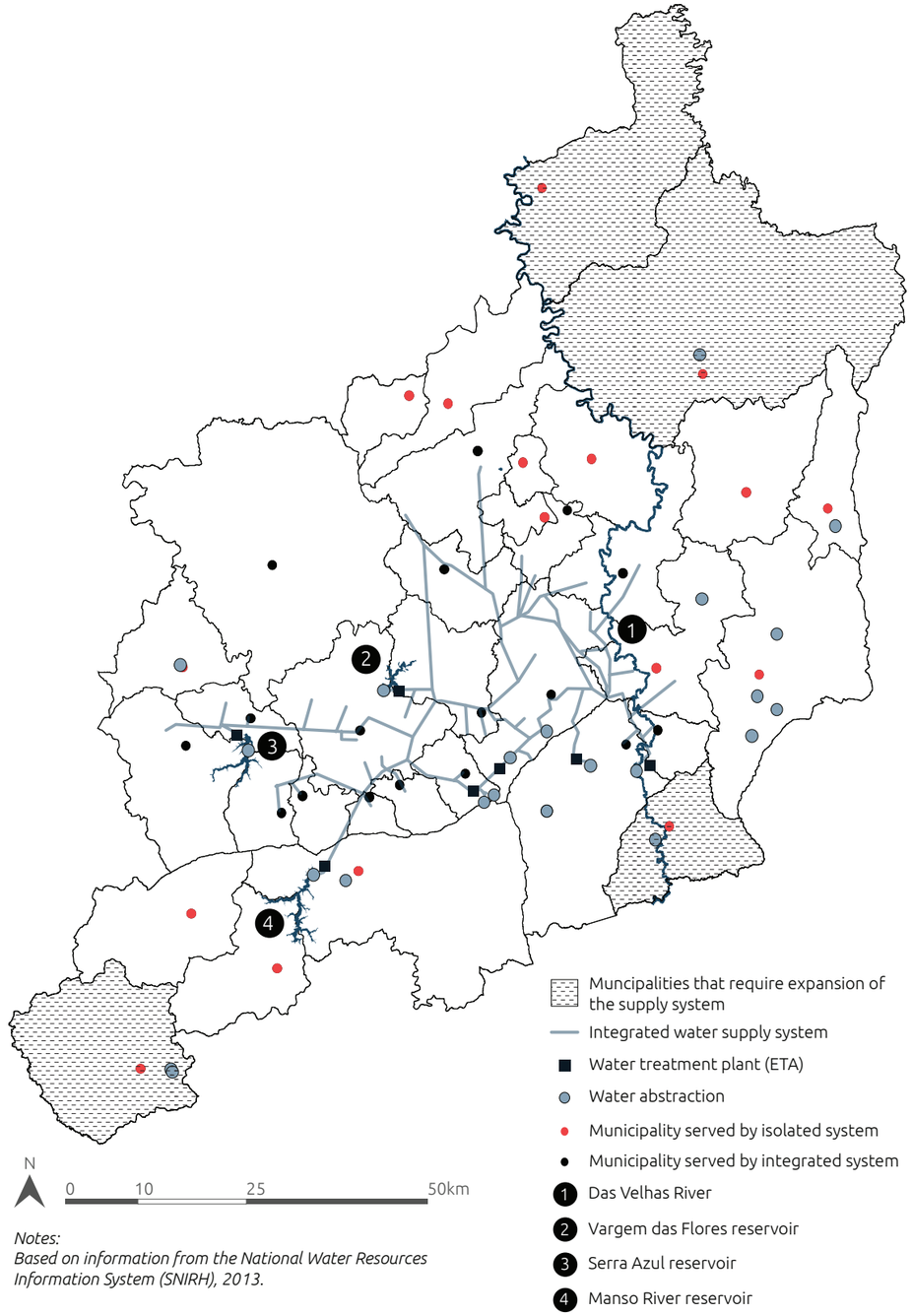
1.5.1 water: supply uncertainty, pollution and storm water flooding

There are many challenges in the RMBH regarding water resources, related to drinking water supply, pollution and flooding. Already in 2010, the diagnosis of the PDDI-RMBH (UFMG, 2010) pointed to an uncertainty scenario over availability of water supply. Since then, two major droughts events happened in 2015 and 2017[1], when the reservoirs reached a critical situation. This situation is aggravated due to substantial losses in the region's distribution network (estimated in 39%)[2] and issues such as illegal connections, waste, leakages and obsolete infrastructure (COPASA, 2003), which also add substantial costs in the water abstraction (UFMG, 2010). In addition, there is a great pollution of water bodies in the area due to industrial, agriculture and mining activities that release toxins, fertilizers containing heavy metals and sediments, compromising the natural ecosystem. In popular touristic areas, waste and damage of riparian zones also become relevant factors when discussing drinking water resources (UFMG, 2010). Moreover, there is still a considerable amount of sewage discharge in the rivers, making it the main organic water pollutant in the region (UFMG, 2010). This occurs due to lack of proper infrastructure, low coverage (estimated 56%)[3] and low treatment (estimated 39%)[4] (UFMG, 2010). For example, several cities in the region have high extension of sewage network per connection, which demonstrates the network's obsolescence (UFMG, 2010).

On the other hand, even though storm water helps balancing the reservoirs levels, the urban occupation of the region also suffers from flooding episodes in the rainy season. According to the PDDI-RMBH, the large area of impervious paving associated with traditional drainage solutions (artificial canals) are the main causes for storm water flooding occurrences, since the first one reduces water infiltration and the last speeds the concentration of water in low valleys and is not flexible to adjust to urban expansion (UFMG, 2010). In that sense, the rapid urbanization process the region has gone through is one important factor for aggravating erosion and flooding incidents (UFMG, 2010).

Lastly, it is possible to note that all these problems are linked to a particular reliance on heavy infrastructure, or centralized solutions, where the "hardware" (coverage of sewage networks, treatment plants and traditional drainage systems) is the main solution provided, reflecting the region's low resilience.

[1] According to Rômulo Pirilli, the volume of precipitation between January and September 2017 was equivalent to half of the historical average of the last 65 years (Werneck & Vale, 2017).
[2] Average between municipalities. Based on information retrieved from SNIS 2015.
[3] Average between municipalities. Based on information retrieved from SNIS 2015.
[4] Average between municipalities. Based on information retrieved from SNIS 2015.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 9. Main drinking water resources
Complex infrastructure of integrated system guarantees water supply for most of the region.



Picture 9. Critical situation of Serra Azul Reservoir in 2015
Picture: TV Globo, 2015

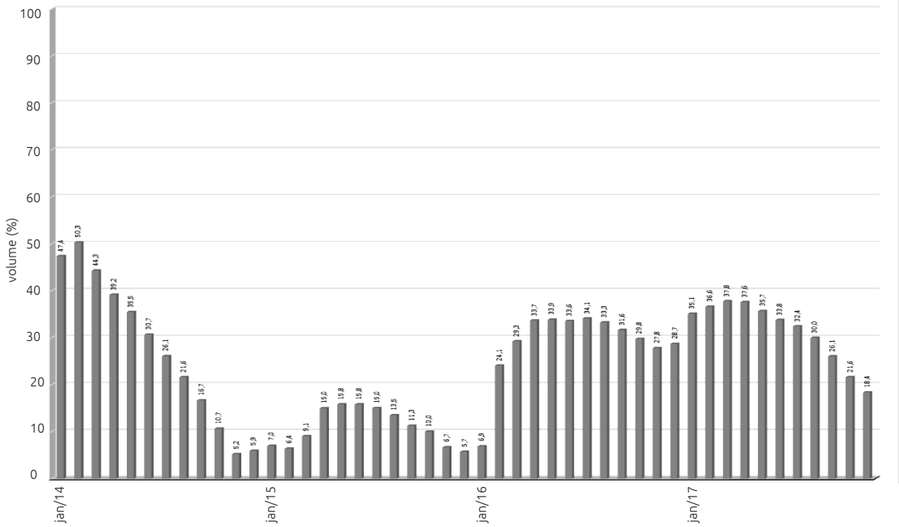
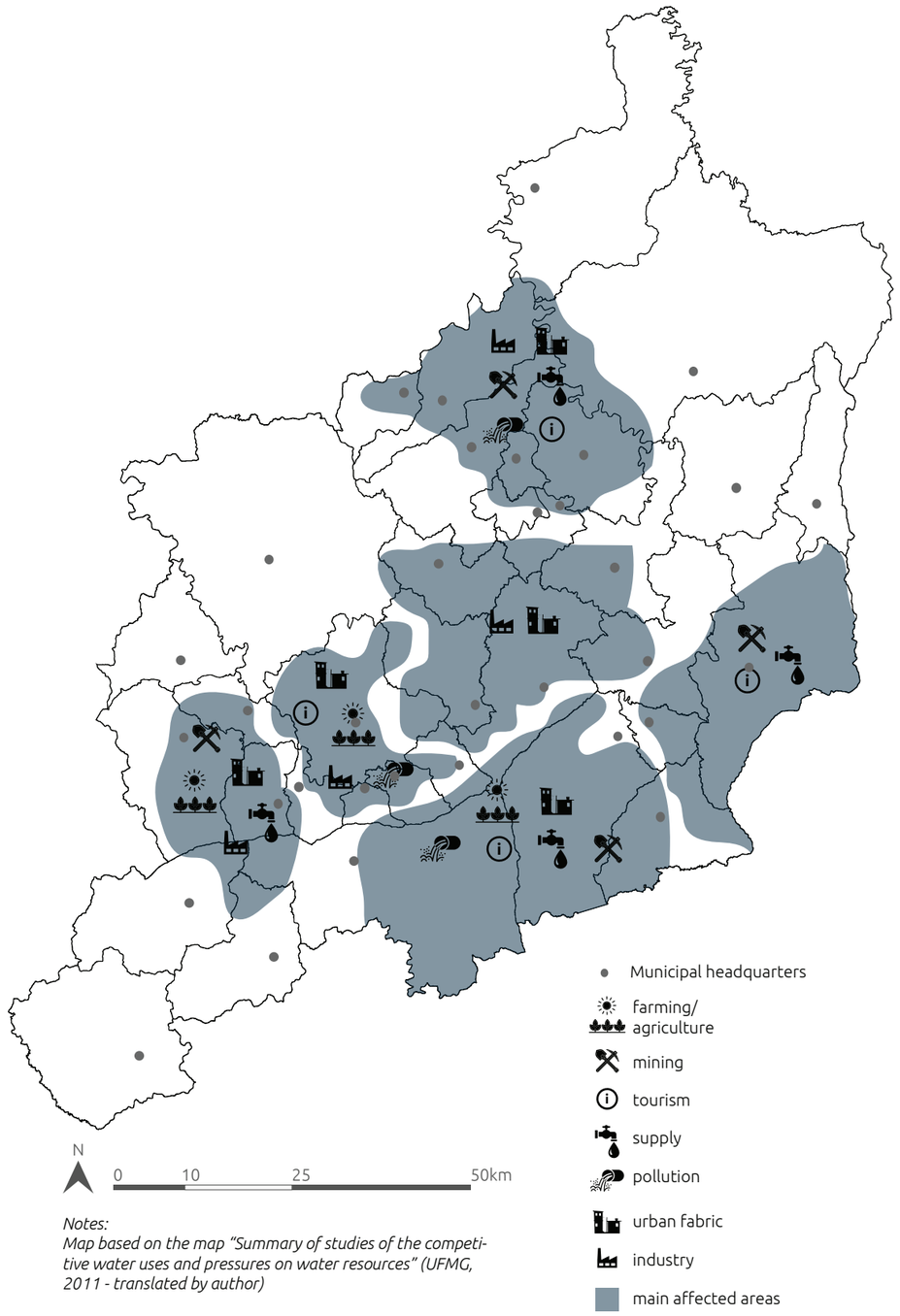


Figure 4. Critical situation of Serra Azul Reservoir between 2014-2017
Source: Copasa, 2017

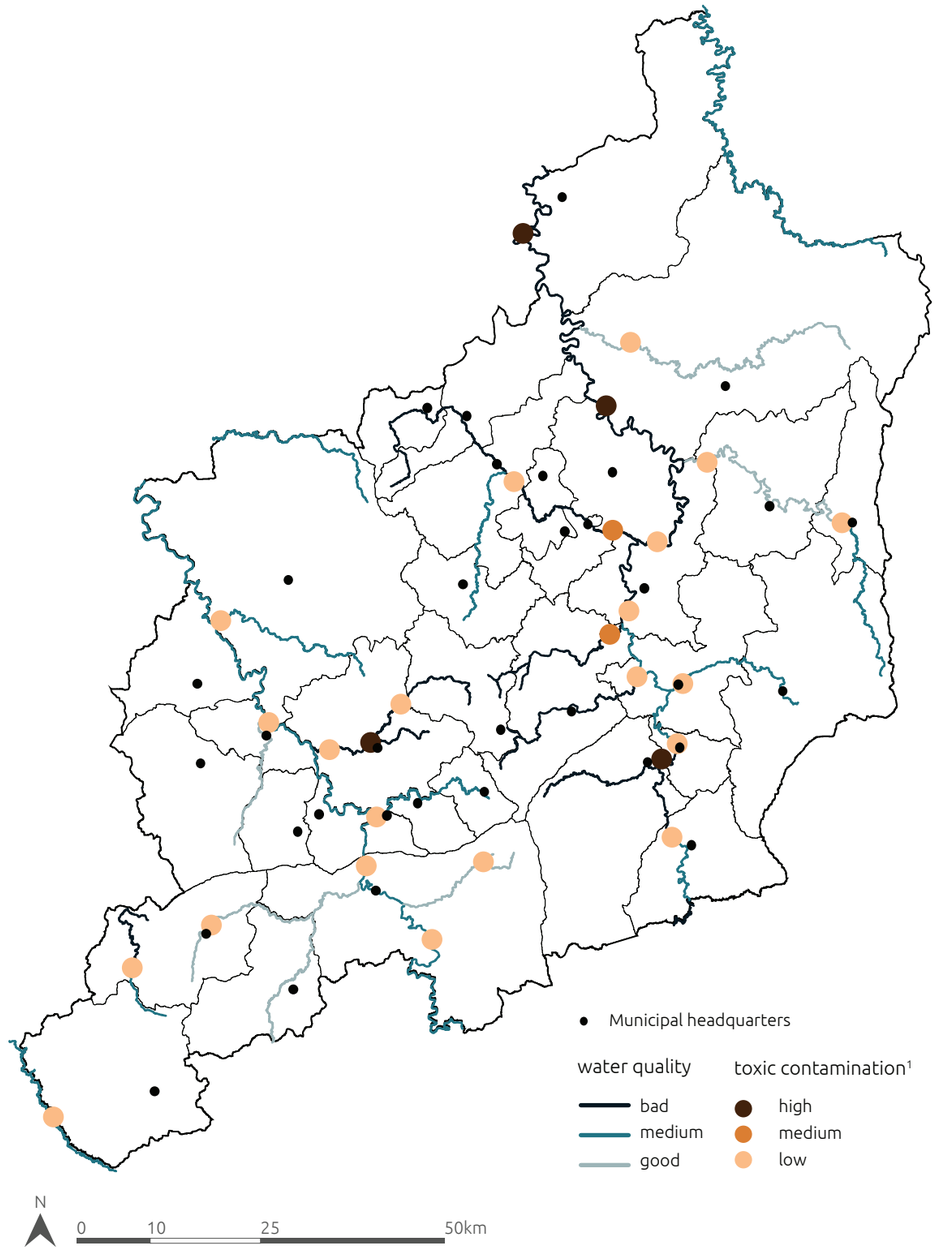


Notes:
Map based on the map "Summary of studies of the competitive water uses and pressures on water resources" (UFMG, 2011 - translated by author)

Map 10. Drinking water pressures
Different pressures concentrate in different parts of the region. Highlight on multiple competitive uses close to drinking water resources.

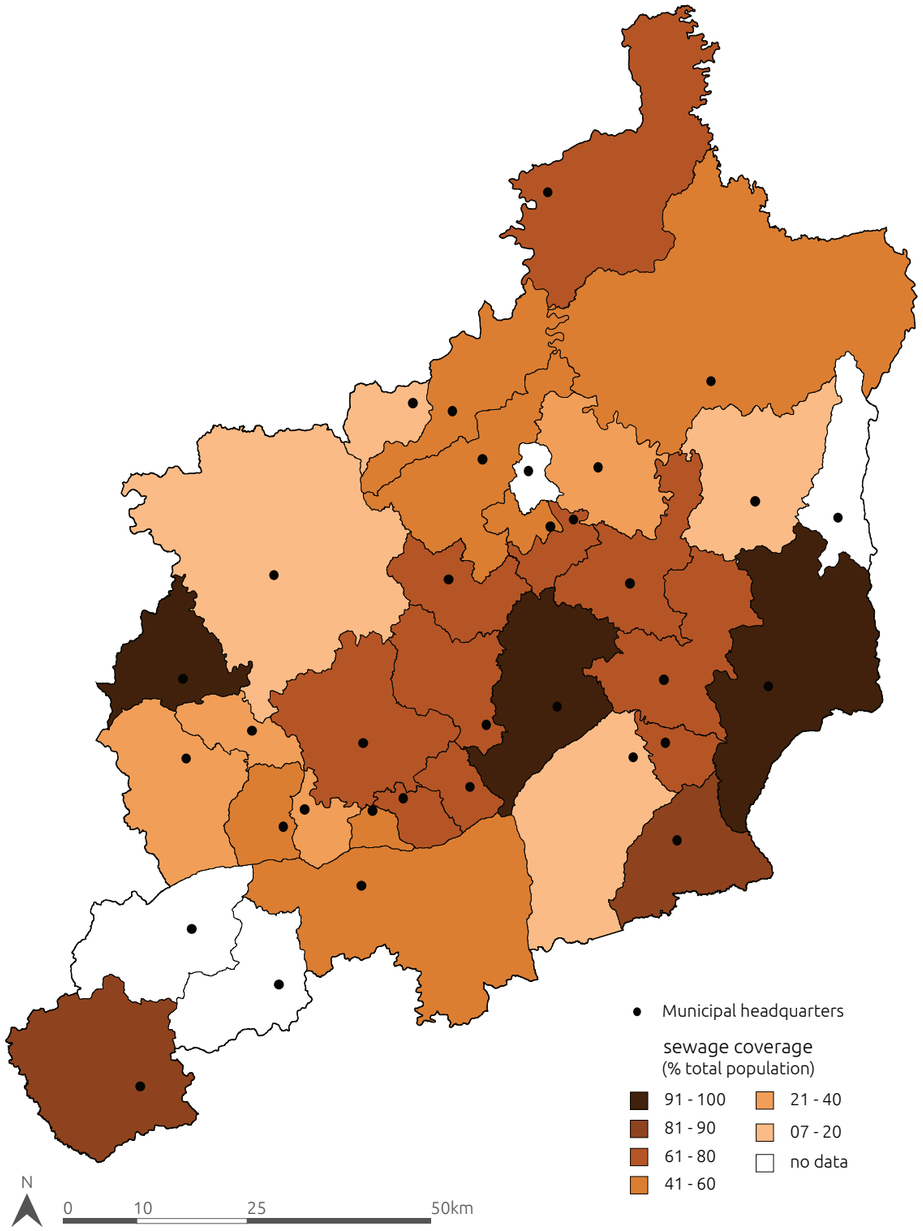


Picture 10. Pollution in Onça Watershed, in Belo Horizonte
Picture: Michelle Parron & Bianca Aun



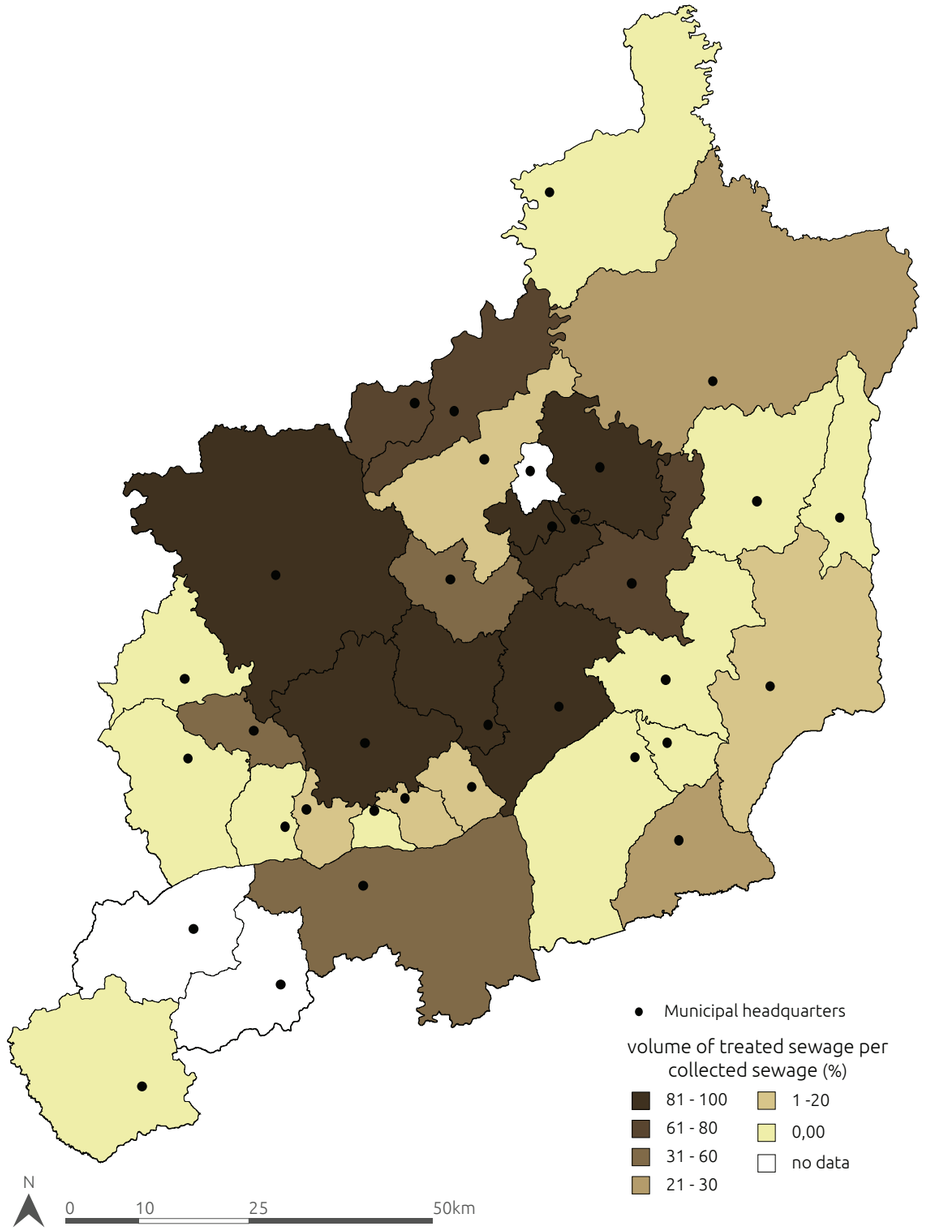
Notes:
Based on the map "Surface water quality first quarter 2010" (UFMG, 2011)
[1] Concentration of the following parameters: Ammonia, Total Arsenic, Total Barium, Total Cadmium, Total Lead, Free Cyanide, Total Copper, Dissolved Copper, Hexavalent Chromium, Total Chromium, Total Phenols, Total Mercury, Nitrites, Nitrates and Total Zinc (National Water Agency - ANA).

Map 11. Water pollution
Bad water quality occurs where majority of population is concentrated and on the north.



Notes:
Map based on the National System of Sanitary Information (SNIS) 2015.

Map 12. Sewage coverage in the RMBH
Average of 56% of sewage collection in the region.



Notes:
Map based on the National System of Sanitary Information (SNIS) 2015.

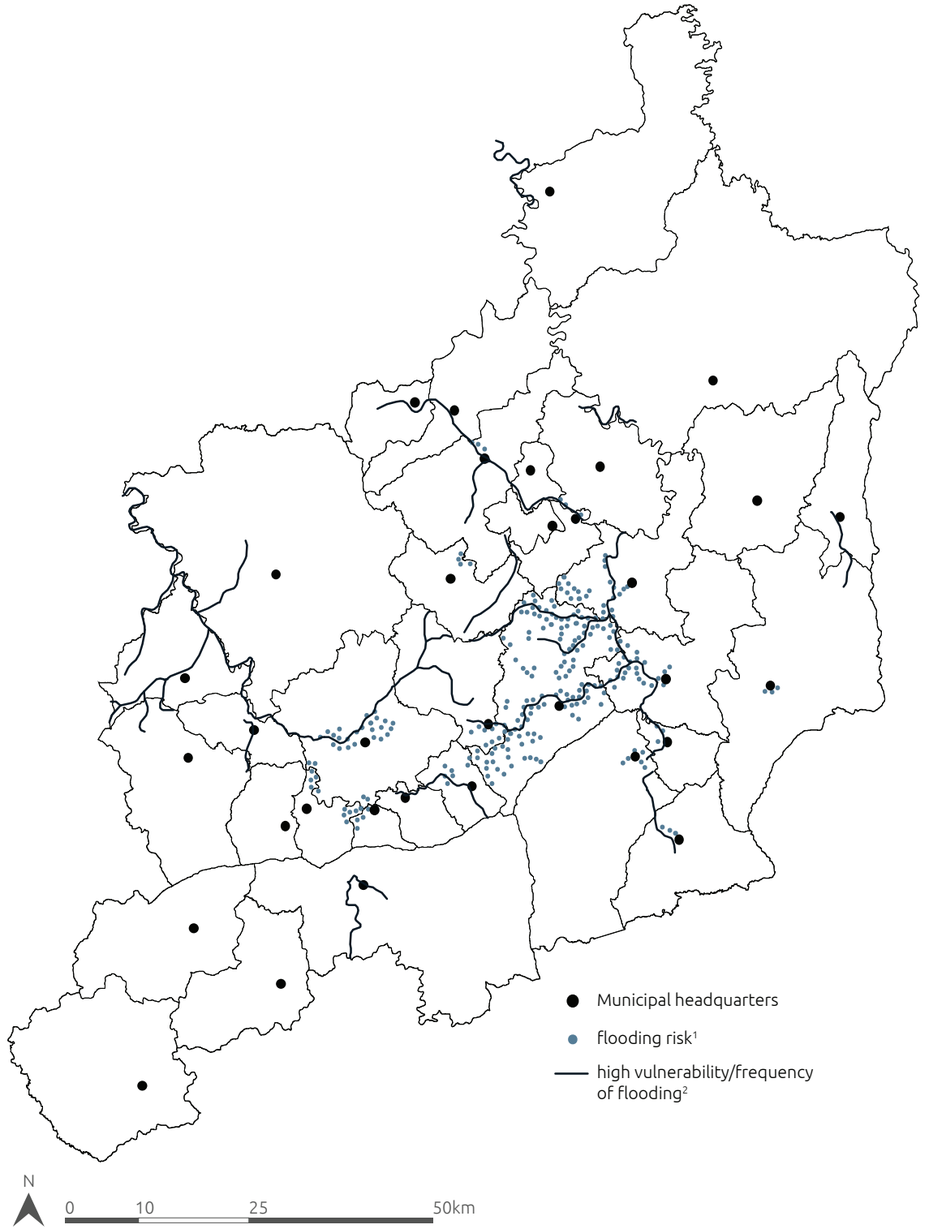
Map 13. Sewage treatment in the RMBH
Average of 39% of sewage treatment in the region.



Picture 11. Before and during heavy rainwater 2011 . Junction of Arrudas and Ferrugem Streams
Picture: Alessandro Borsagli



Picture 12. Before and during heavy rainwater 2011 in Ferrugem Stream
Picture: Alessandro Borsagli.



Notes:
[1]Based on the map "Occupation density and hydrography RMBH and Metropolitan Belt" (UFMG, 2011 - translated by author)
[2]Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2014

Map 14. Flooding risk
Flooding risks concentrate in highly urbanized areas.

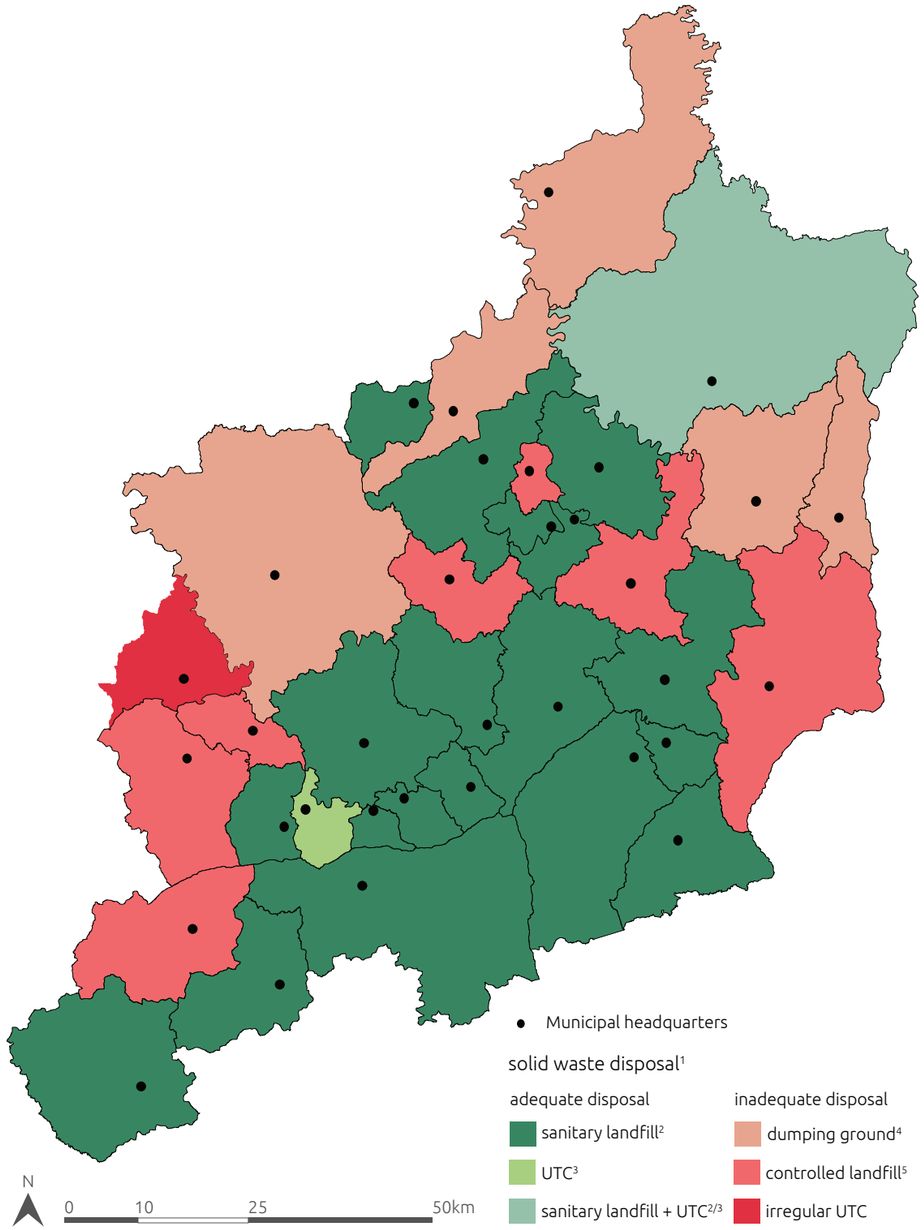
1.5.2 waste: large production, inadequate disposal and treatment

The environmental pressures regarding waste in the RMBH relates to the high density of the area (large waste generation), inadequate forms of waste disposal (such as dumping grounds), that can lead to contamination of water bodies and health impacts, and lack of proper waste treatment. “Map 15. Waste disposal in the RMBH”, presents the current waste situation of the RMBH, where it is possible to see that a large portion of the territory has inappropriate systems. Even though the majority of population falls under the category of adequate disposal, around 13% of the population, or almost 780.000 people[1], are still relying on obsolete facilities.

Regarding waste generation, the amount of waste per capita in the region in 2008 was 0,92 kg/capita/day (UFMG, 2010). In 2001, the Brazilian waste generation average was 1,0 kg/capita/day, but had a projection to reach 1,6kg/capita/day, by 2025 (Hoornweg & Bhada-Tata, 2012). Even though the RMBH’s figure could be considered as average in the national context, in absolute numbers, it means that the RMBH produced 4.715 tons of solid waste per day, or 1,7 million of tons, for that year alone. This amount of waste associated with deficient waste separation and small-scale recycling programs (UFMG, 2010) cause large environmental impacts, pressuring the biocapacity of land and the availability of resources, since they do not cascade back into the environment. This becomes even more relevant if the waste generation in the region progresses as the national tendency, associated with the expected population growth, contributing to shorten landfills’ lifespan and increase their monitoring needs (UFMG, 2010). In that sense, the eternal gap between population growth and provision of services, partially due to the historical urban evolution of the area, is bound to be continued. Moreover, it is important to highlight that 40% of the residues in the region are domestic, from which 60% are organic (UFMG, 2010), whereas in developed countries, the amount of organic waste is around 30% (Bain & Company, 2012).

In addition, the reliance on heavy infrastructure poses the question if sanitary landfills are the best waste treatment system. For example, in 2007, Belo Horizonte’s municipal landfill was closed, due to sanitary requirements after 30 years of usage. However, the solution for the capital’s waste was transferring it to another sanitary landfill further away (UFMG, 2010). This reflects the concern for adequate waste disposal, but disregards impacts of transport, space allocation for a new facility and the rehabilitation of the closed one. This aspect raises questions regarding the dependency the region has over those facilities and perpetuity of fixed solutions, also reflecting RMBH’s low resilience.

[1] Based on the population from SNIS 2015.



Notes :
[1] Map based on the document “Overview of waste disposal of urban solids in Minas Gerais State in 2015” (FEAM, 2016).
[2] Sanitary Landfill = includes environmental and technical treatment, such as waterproofing, drainage system, collection of gases and monitoring. It is considered an adequate system. (FEAM, 2016)
[3] UTC = Screening and Composting Plant (UTC). It separates the waste into potentially recyclable materials, organic matter and tailings. It is considered an adequate system. (FEAM, 2015)
[4] Dumping ground = does not have any environmental or technical treatment. It is not an adequate system (FEAM, 2016).
[5] Controlled Landfill = includes only minimal environmental and technical treatment such as rainwater drainage system, location restrictions and frequent covering of the residues. It is not considered an adequate system (FEAM, 2016).

Map 15. Waste disposal in the RMBH
Inadequate waste disposal concentrates in the north and west of the region.



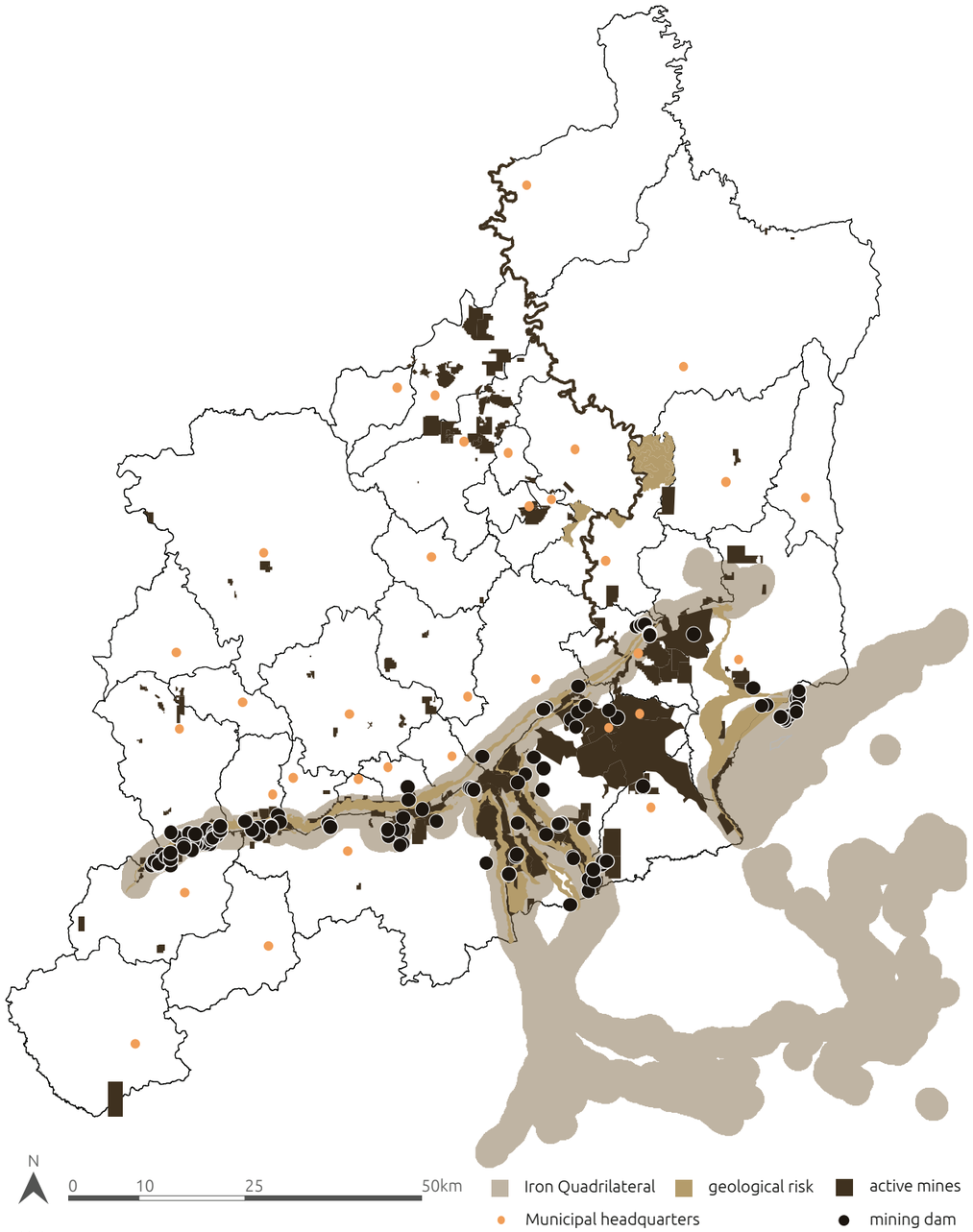
Picture 13. Dumping ground in the city Vespasiano
Picture: Municipal Director Plan Revision Team



Picture 14. Sanitary landfill in Mateus Leme
Picture: Municipal Director Plan Revision Team

1.5.3 mining: economy x environment

Minas Gerais State is notably known for its mineral resources, reason why its name means “General Mines”. Part of this fame is due to a geological area of about 7.000km² known as the Iron Quadrangle (Quadrilátero Ferrífero), discovered in the 17th century and responsible for the development of the state (Francisco, n.d.). As “Map 16. Mining activity in RMBH” illustrates, this geological area is present in almost half of Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region and the widespread mining activity also reflects its economic importance. However, there are many environmental issues related to it, such as deforestation, alteration of superficial and underground water dynamics, creation of tailings dams[1], water pollution through heavy metals and development of associated erosion processes, which contribute to deposit large amount of sediments in water bodies (UFMG, 2010). For example, from the annual amount of sediments the rivers receive, 30% comes from mining activities[2] (UFMG, 2010). It is important to highlight, though, that the small and illegal mining companies are highly responsible for this figure (UFMG, 2010).



Notes:
Map based on information from the “Free access WebGis system to the environmental database” (Instituto Prístino, n.d.)

Map 16. Mining activity in RMBH
Iron Quadrangle in RMBH and high concentration of mining activities on the east.

[1] One of the greatest environmental disasters in Brazil occurred after the rupture of two tailings dams of Samarco Company in 2015, unleashing millions of m³ of mud, causing deaths, destroying multiple cities and contaminating rivers along 650km, also reaching the ocean (Camargo, 2017). The disaster happened about 125km from Belo Horizonte in Mariana district.
[2] 50% from agriculture/ farming activities and the remaining 20% from urban areas (UFMG, 2010).



Picture 15. Contrast between Belo Horizonte and Águas Claras mine, closed in 2002. Rehabilitation projects are still undergoing.
Picture: Fernando Rabelo

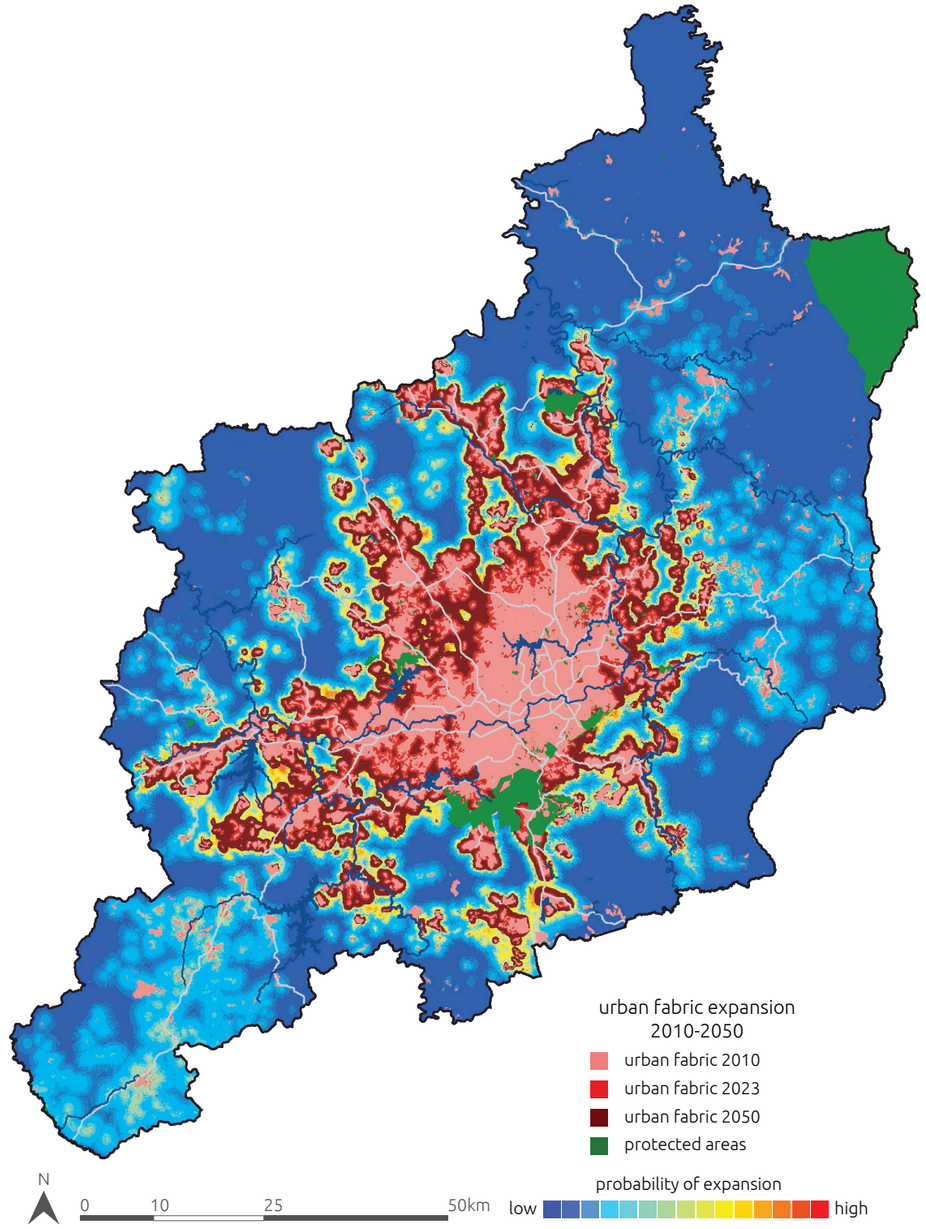


Picture 16. Tragedy in Mariana, after the rupture of 2 tailings dams in 2015, spreading millions of m³ of mud in the rivers
Picture: Rogério Alves

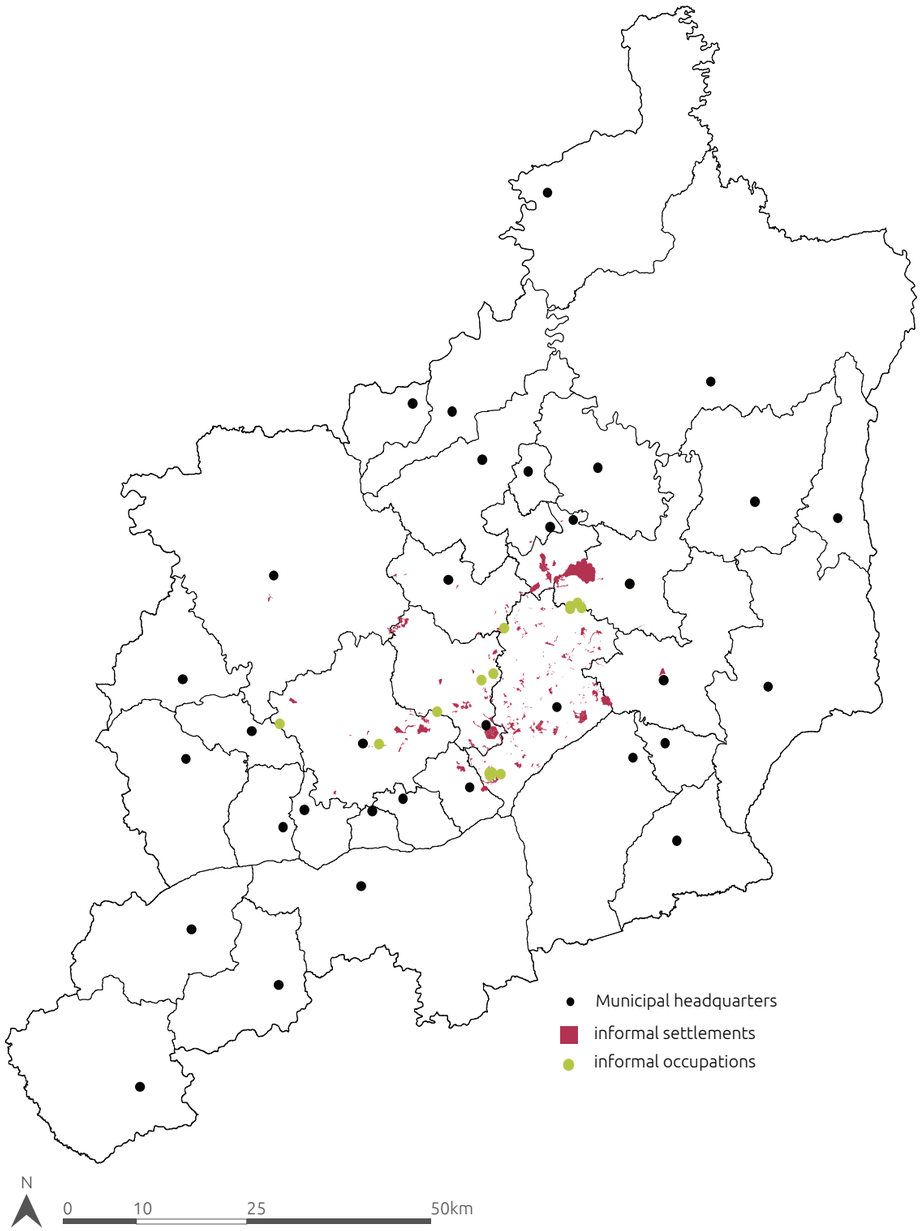
1.5.4 urban fabric: informality, conflict and expansion

Two main factors related to the urban fabric contribute for pressuring the environment: urbanization/expansion and informal settlements. Urbanization causes changes in the landscape and the environment since it "removes the natural vegetation, alters the hydrological cycle (mainly runoff and infiltration) and produces sediments given the soil exposure" (UFMG, 2010 – translated by author). The process of rapid urbanization the region suffered, though, contributed to worsen those consequences. Moreover, even though the region will grow at a slower pace until 2050 (see"Map 17. Projected growth for RMBH"), expansion will still occur, which implies in the natural occurrence of conflicts over space and resources, given the very nature of heterogeneity in cities (Jo, Basudeb, & Ravi, 2010). In the RMBH, the main conflicts are between areas with environmental interest and areas with urban expansion interest, illustrated by Map 19, Map 20 and Map 21[1] (UFMG, 2011). The informal settlements also reflect some of these conflicts, since they are usually associated with risky areas (flooding or geological instable areas for example) and suffer from the lack of proper infrastructure, aggravating flooding episodes, increasing losses in the water system as well as intensifying water pollution due to sewage and solid waste (UFMG, 2010). The informal settlements are concentrated in the most urbanized areas, especially in the capital and its surroundings (see "Map 18. Informal settlements in RMBH").

[1] The Urban Expansion Interest derived from the combination of green surface, geology, topography, expansion of the urban fabric, energy network, zoning plans (protected areas), accessibility and sanitation (waste collection, sewage and water networks). The Environmental Interest derived from the combination of green surface, geology, topography, hydrography and zoning plans (protected areas) (UFMG, 2010).



Map 17. Projected growth for RMBH
Until 2050: +400.000 people.
Source: UFMG, 2011



Notes:
-informal settlements (IBGE, 2010)
-informal occupations (UFMG, 2010)

Map 18. Informal settlements in RMBH
Concentrated in highly dense urban areas.



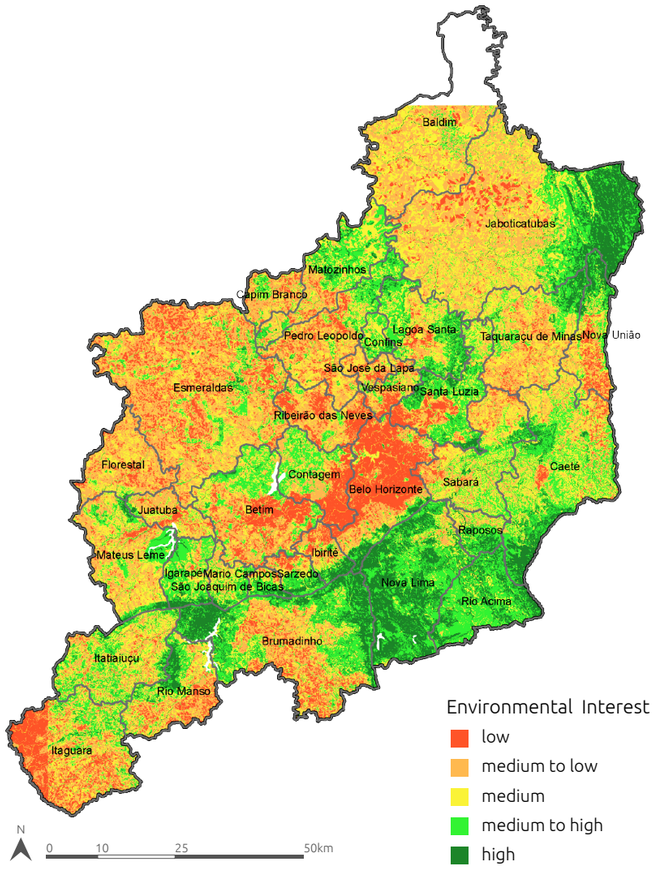
Picture 17. Pressure on water resources in an informal settlement in Belo Horizonte.

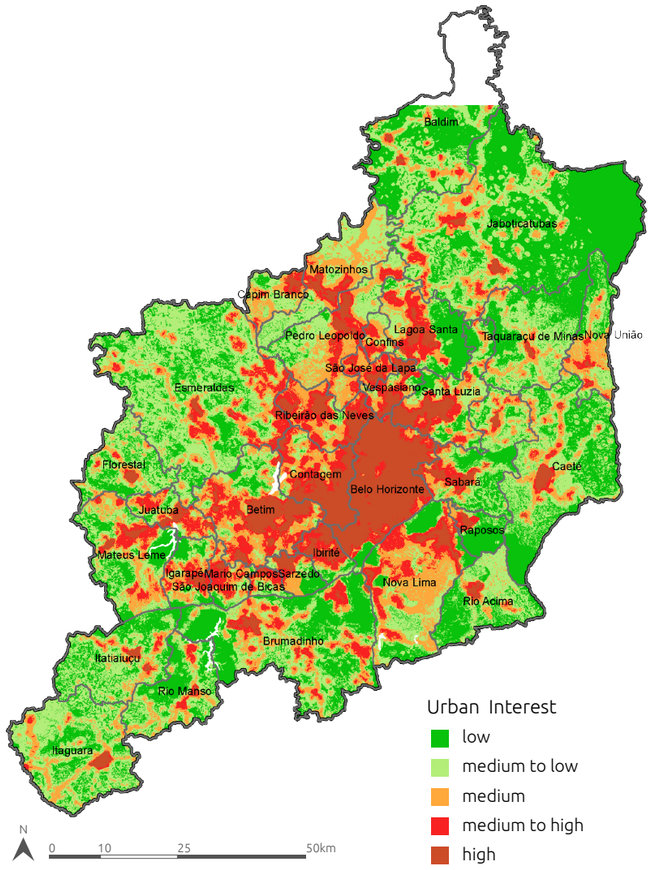


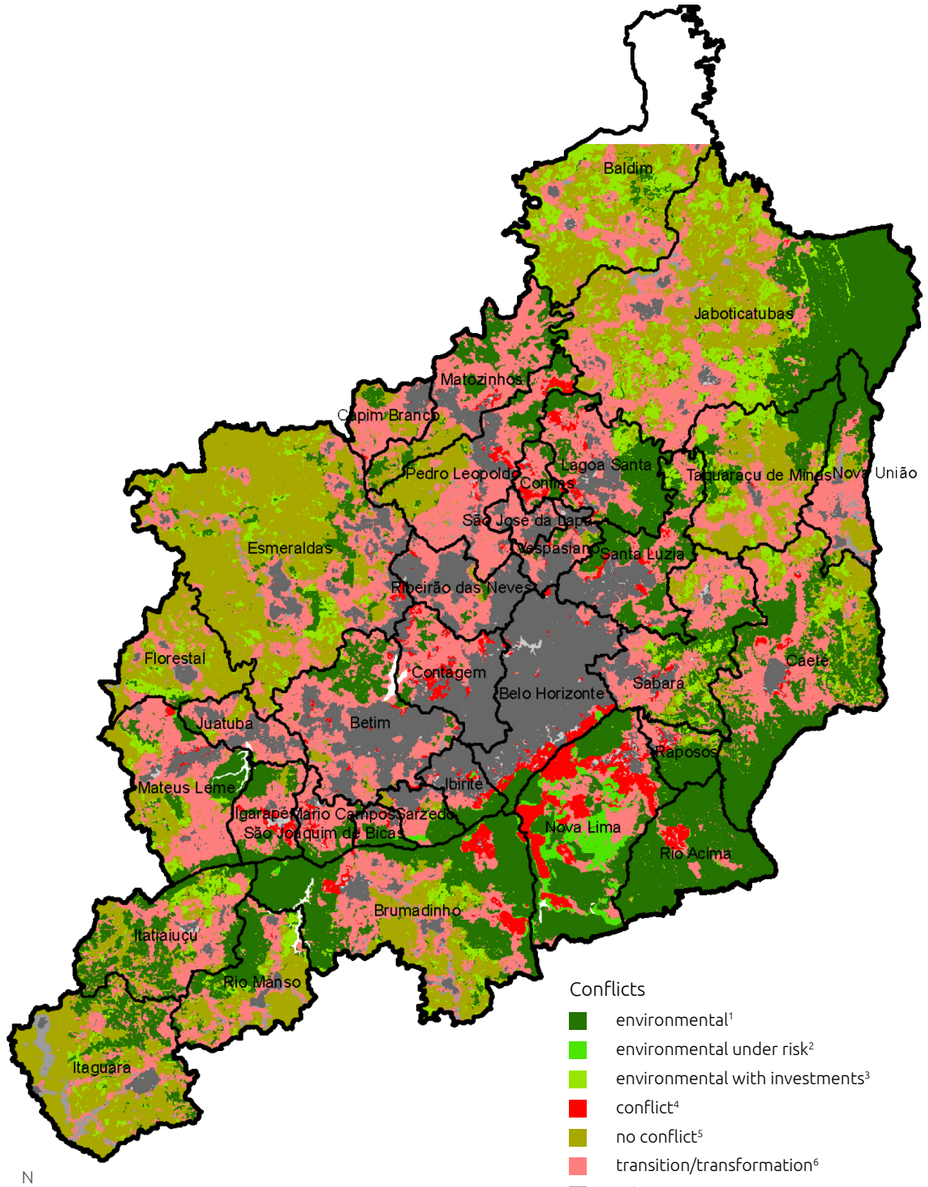
Picture 18. Informal settlement in Belo Horizonte



Picture 19. Lack of infrastructure in an informal settlement in Belo Horizonte
Pictures: M. Parron & B. Aun







Notes (UFMG,2011):
[1] Predominance of environmental interest.
[2] High environmental interest and medium urban interest. Requires control and maintenance to preserve the environment.
[3] Medium environmental interest and low urban interest. Requires investments for environmental recovery.
[4] High environmental and urban interest. Governance and planning should solve these conflicts.
[5] Low environmental and urban interest. Areas with potential to host urban facilities / infrastructure.
[6] Medium environmental and urban interest. Areas with development potential, since they do not generate conflicts.
[7] Predominance of urban interest
[8] Low environmental interest and medium urban interest. Requires investments to become attractive.
[9] Medium environmental interest and high urban interest. Requires regulation for sustainable development.

Map 19. [left] Environmental Interest in RMBH
Source: UFMG, 2011

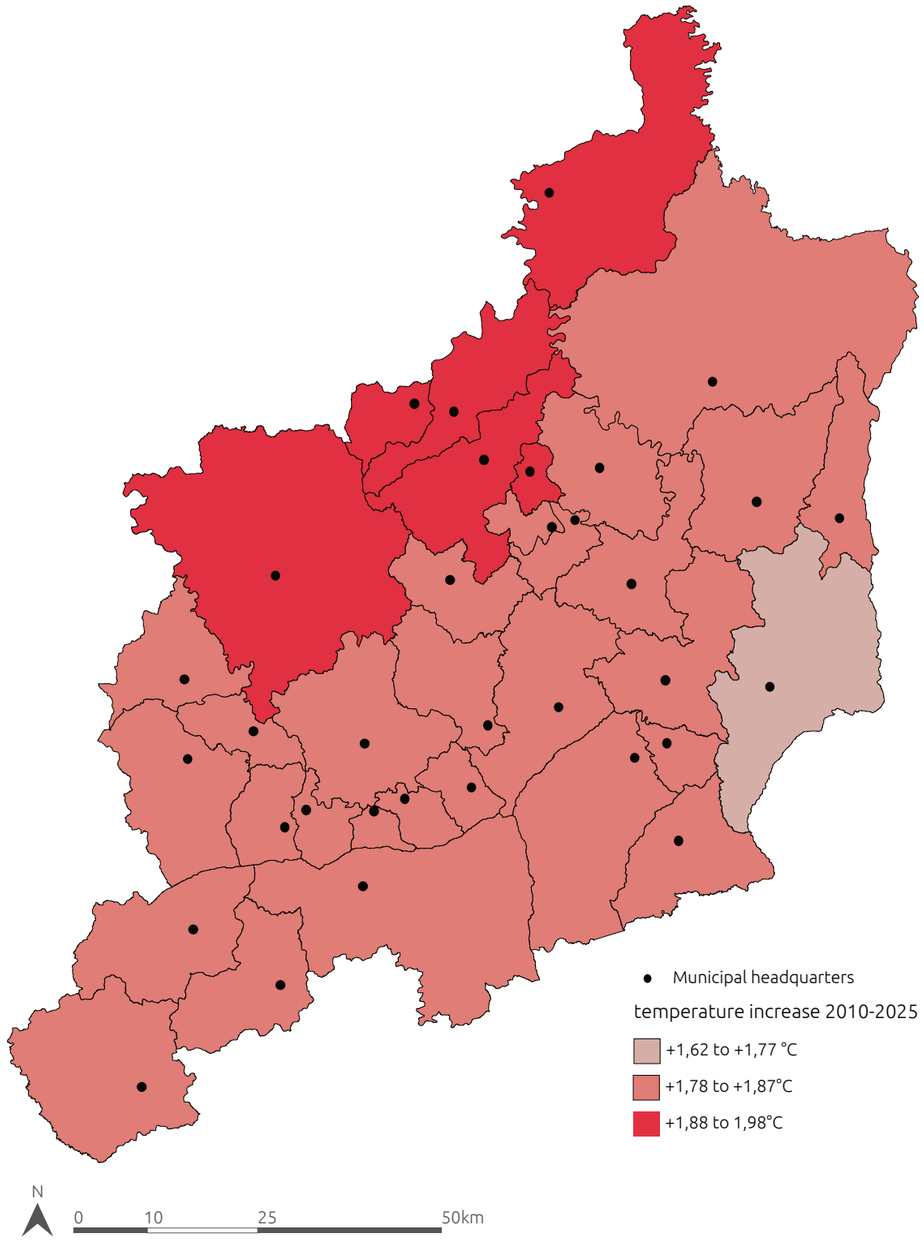
Map 20. [middle] Urban Expansion Interest in RMBH
Source: UFMG, 2011

Map 21. [right] Conflicts between Environmental Interest and Urban Expansion Interest in RMBH
Source: UFMG, 2011

1.5.5 CO_2 emissions: negative impact for the environment and the economy

Like the rest of the world, the RMBH is subject to climate change impacts. A study conducted to assess the economic impact of climate change in the region suggests that, by 2025, the region would suffer a loss of 0,7 to 0,9% in the GDP and reduce job offer by 0,3 to 0,6% (between 7.000 to 14.000 less jobs opportunities), as consequence of changes in the food production and energy sectors[1] (UFMG, 2010). Maps 22 and 23 illustrate the predicted temperature increases and their economic effect on the region. Green House Gases (GHG) emissions are closely related to temperature increase and have substantial environmental impacts and, therefore, are relevant to be considered. In 2007, the metropolitan region produced 23,4 t Gg CO_2eq, which represents 19% of the emissions in the entire state of Minas Gerais (UFMG, 2010). The main sectors responsible for Green House Gases (GHG) emissions are transports (32,7%), steel industry (19,7%) and residues/sanitation (19,7%) (UFMG, 2010). A study also projected the increase in GHG emissions 6,6% larger than the projection of GDP growth between 2010-2025, especially due to expected development of iron and steel, non-metallic and road transport sectors (UFMG, 2010).

[1] The study conducted a comparison between two scenarios: a high rise in temperature and a low one. The economic impact considered impacts on agriculture and energy sectors, projecting alteration in 8 different agriculture crops and changes in the energy production. The GDP reduction is based on the projected growth for the region between 2010 and 2025 (UFMG, 2010).



Notes:
Based on the map "Temperature increase estimates for RMBH (2010-2025)" (UFMG, 2010).

Map 22. Temperature increase due to climate change
Higher increase on temperature on the northwest of the region.

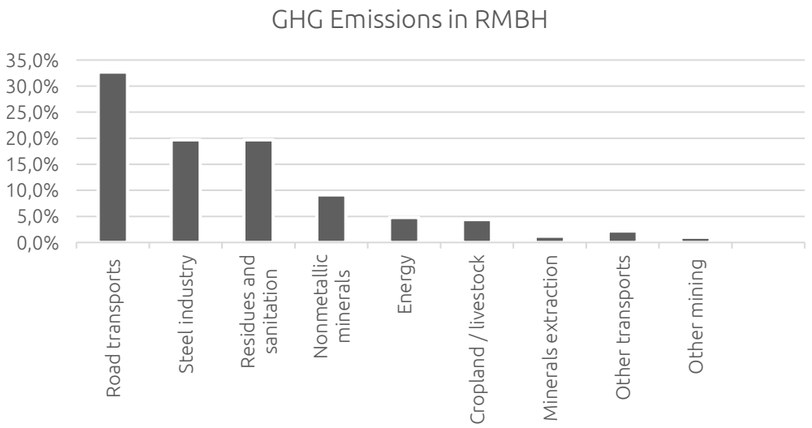
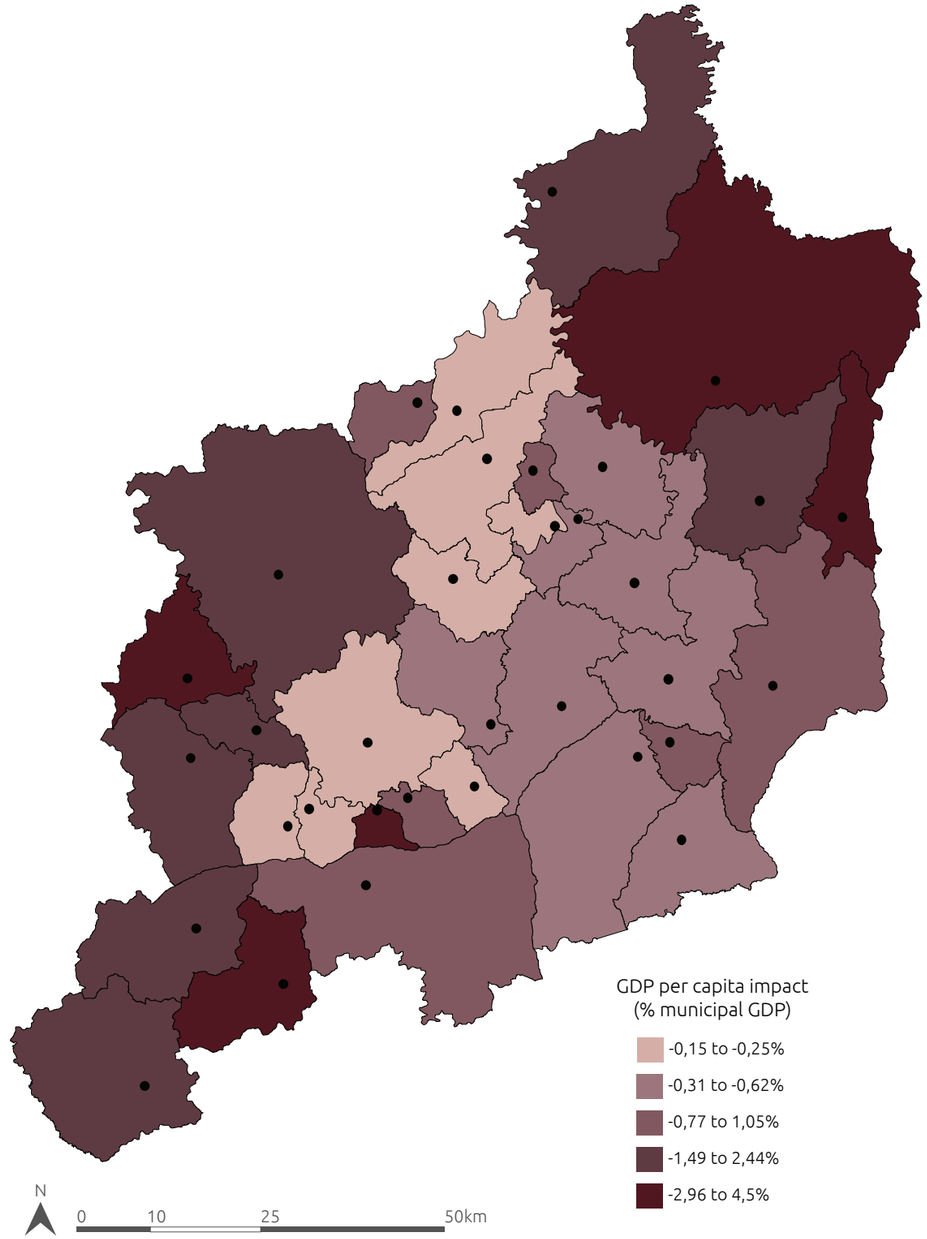


Diagram 3. GHG emissions in RMBH
Source: UFMG, 2010 - edited by author

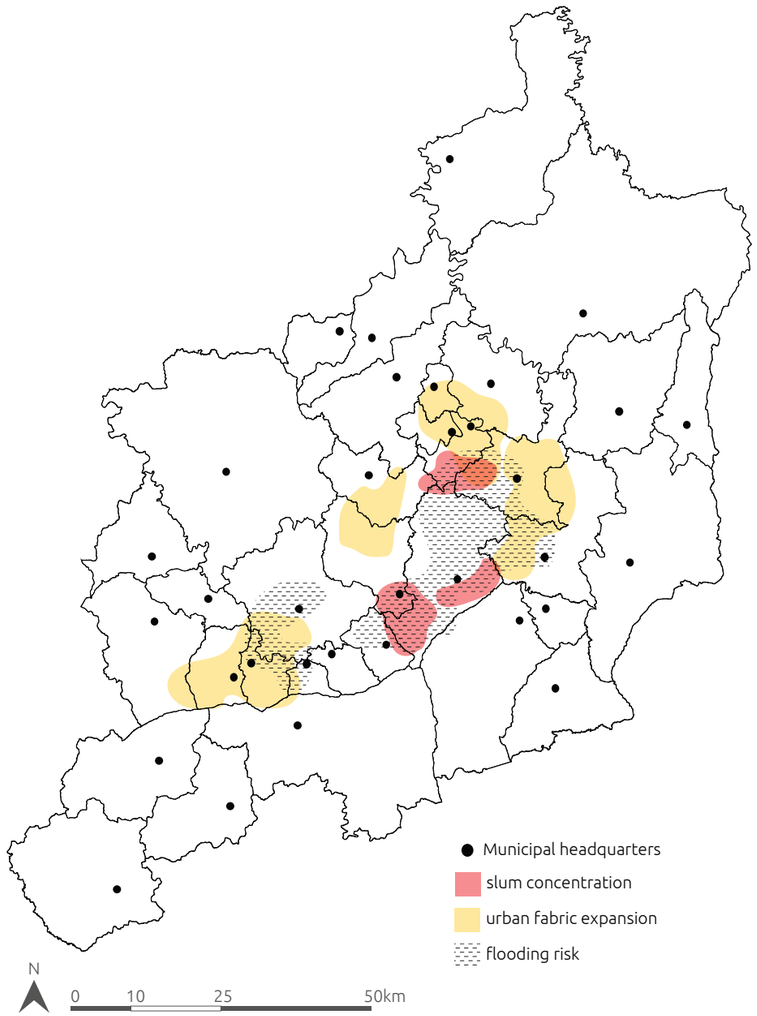


Notes:
Based on the map "Impact of climate change on" RMBH (variation % of municipal GDP) (UFMG, 2010).

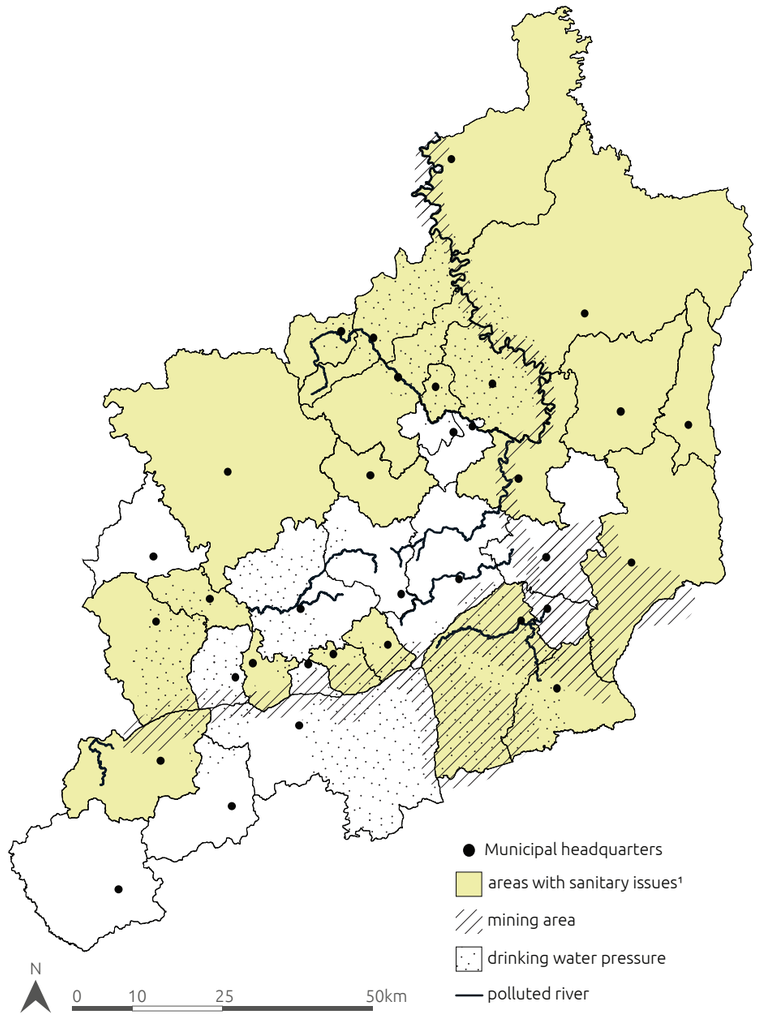
Map 23. Impact on the GDP due to climate change
Higher GDP impact due to climate change in cities with stronger rural basis.

1.5.6 conclusions

Considering what was presented previously, it is possible to summarize the main environmental pressures of RMBH in three different clusters: urban fabric; sanitation and urban conditions. The first one combines elements closely related to the urban fabric: informal settlements, expansion and flooding. “Map 24. [left] Summary urban fabric” reinforces the relation between flooding and the most urbanized areas around the capital, where impervious paving, infrastructure systems and informal settlements play an important role. It is also possible to note the overlap between potential expansions areas and flooding risk areas, alerting for a possible increase of flooding risks in the future. Regarding sanitation, “Map 25. [middle] Summary: sanitation” illustrates the areas that lack sewage and waste infrastructure. They are concentrated on the north portion of the region and are closely related with river pollution, since the lack of sanitation implies discharge of sewage and waste into the rivers. This area is also coincident with the lower areas of the rivers. Therefore, the north region suffers both from local sanitation issues as well as receives pollution from higher areas and mining activities in the south. Concerning drinking water pressures, they concentrate on the middle-south area, since water supply bodies are located on this region, and they overlap with mining activities. Lastly, “Map 26. [right] Summary: urban conditions” illustrates the overall urban conditions of RMBH, including potential development areas, vulnerable areas due to climate change, expected expansion and areas with concentration of conflicts. Here it is possible to determine two clear vulnerable areas due to climate change: the northeast and the west. They are vulnerable due to rural activities and their delicate relation with temperature increases. However, these areas also mostly coincide with those with sanitation issues. In addition, the potential development areas are mainly concentrated on the peri-urban areas around the capital (except the south, due to mining presence). Therefore, these areas require close attention in developing metropolitan planning strategies, taking consideration their potentials, threats and their impact on the environmental performance of the region, also considering that they can be explored as drivers for changes.

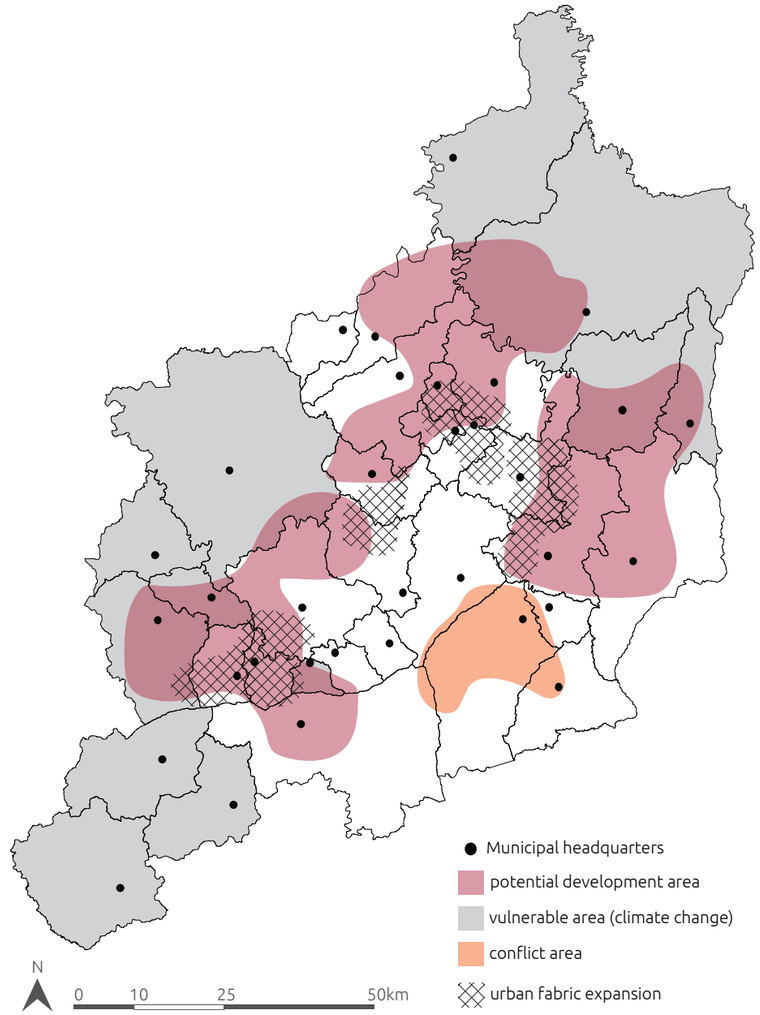


Map 24. [left] Summary urban fabric
Conflict between flooding areas and urbanization, especially regarding future expansion areas.



Map 25. [middle] Summary: sanitation
North of the region suffers from sanitation, mining and pollution issues, whereas the mid-south suffers drinking water pressures.

Notes:
¹For waste disposal: dumping ground areas and areas with controlled landfills; for sewage coverage: areas with 40% or less coverage; for sewage treatment: areas with 30% or less coverage.



Map 26. [right] Summary: urban conditions
Northeast and west: climate change vulnerability; concentration of expansion areas on peri-urban locations.

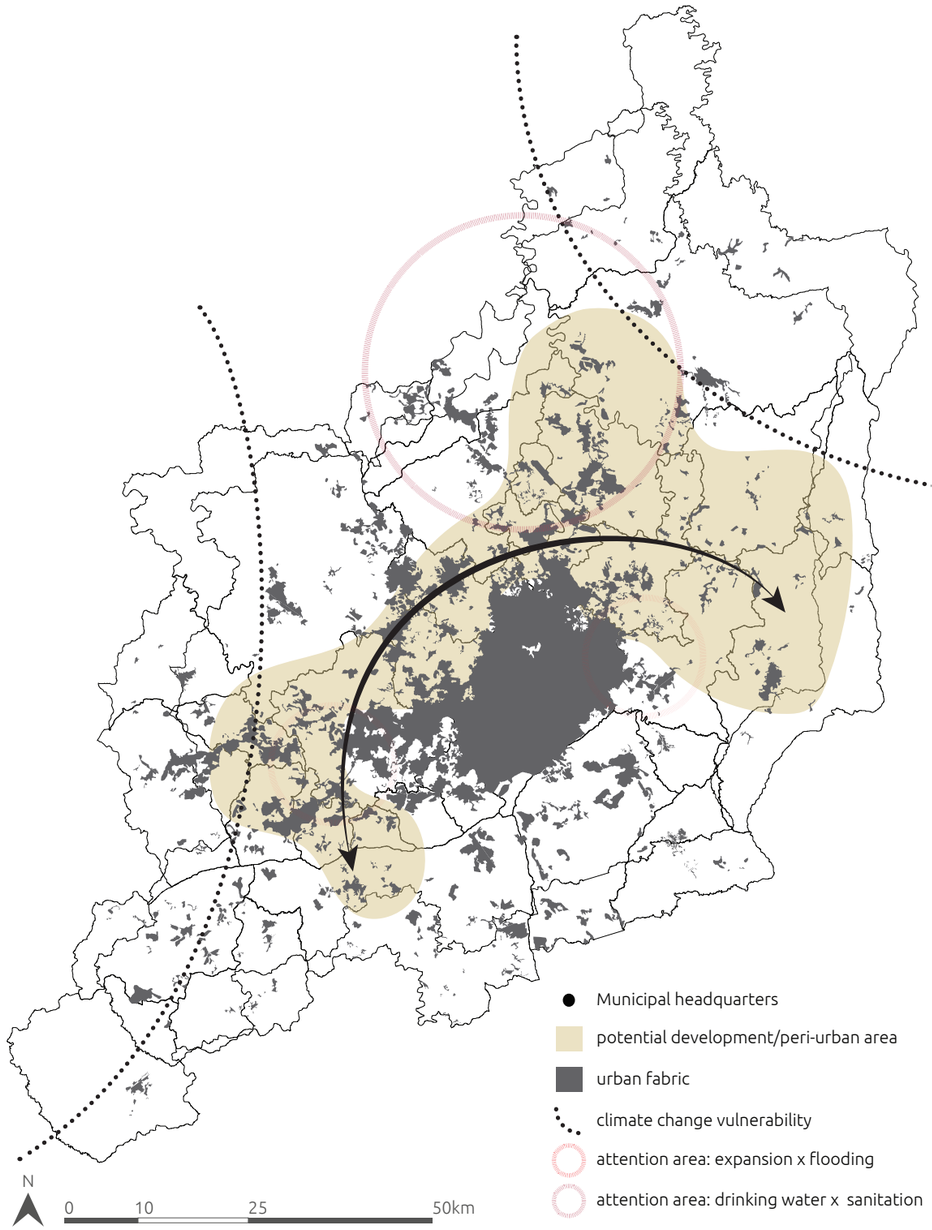
When merging the maps presented previously, a few conclusions can be elaborated:

1. Most of the urbanized areas around the capital concentrate flooding risks and informal settlements;

2. Peri-urban areas around the capital are potential areas for development;

3. The north suffers from pollution and sanitation issues whereas the south concentrate mining activities;

4. The west and the northeast are most vulnerable to climate change areas (influence of the increase of temperature on the local GDP) and coincide with areas with sanitation issues;



Map 27. Conclusions

1.6 what has been done so far

1.6.1 PDDI - RMBH

As mentioned previously, the Director Plan of Integrated Development of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (PDDI-RMBH) was created as consequence of a planning transition initiated in 2004 by Minas Gerais State. This plan was developed "as the starting point of an integrative planning process of the various agents and visions, and should become the main guiding instrument for ordering, mobilizing and articulating actions in the territory over time" (UFMG, 2011- translated by author).

The PDDI-RMBH is one of the management instruments created for the regional area, together with the Fund for Metropolitan Development. This Fund is responsible to finance priority projects[1] and invest in regional projects in accordance with the PDDI's guidelines (UFMG, 2011). Its resources come from both Minas Gerais State and the 34 metropolitan municipalities, in a 50-50% division, respecting the proportion between the municipalities' revenues (UFMG, 2011). The management instruments that operate these instruments area a Metropolitan Assembly, which has superior decision power, and the Deliberative Council of Metropolitan Development, which has representatives from the State, the cities Belo Horizonte, Betim and Contagem (75% of the region's GDP concentrates in those cities (UFMG, 2011)), three other municipalities and the civil society[2] (UFMG, 2011). (See "Diagram 4. Regional planning structure").

The structure of the PDDI-RMBH consists of two main products: diagnosis (UFMG, 2010) and proposals (UFMG, 2011). The diagnosis was developed under three guiding clusters: social, economic and environmental that led to 10 cross-cut subjects[3] and 4 complementary priority studies[4]. The proposals were structured having the Territorial Restructure Proposal (see "Figure 5. Proposed Territorial Restructure in the PDDI") as core element. The association with the Institutional Proposal gave foundations for the development of 28 policies divided in 4 different axes: accessibility, security, sustainability and urbanity (UFMG, 2011). (See "Diagram 5. PDDI's structure"). In relation to the environmental pressures presented previously, the sustainability axis is the one that presents relevance to those topics.

[1] The current priority projects are the revision of Municipal Director Plans of 11 metropolitan cities, the implementation of Places of Metropolitan Urbanity (LUMES), which are locations developed to allow participatory processes related to RMBH's planning, through workshops and seminars; and a cultural map of the RMBH (UFMG, n.d.).
[2] It is important to highlight that since the creation of the RMBH in 1973, the civil society has not been involved in any planning process (UFMG, 2011).
[3] Cross-cut themes: Demographic and environmental aspects of social demand (Adams); CAC-Cultural Environmental Complexes (CAC); Culture, education, food safety, labor and Income (Ceat); Institutional capacity of planning and management (Ciplag); Productive structure knowledge, technology and energy alternatives (Etc); Daily life, housing and life quality (Hvq); Urban mobility, communications, transport and road system (Mct); Socio-environmental risk, social vulnerability and public safety (Rivs); Health, environment, water resources and sanitation (Smarhs); Land use, real estate dynamics and metropolitan centralities scales (Usdec) (UFMG, 2011- translated by author).
[4] Complementary priority studies: Supply and Use of Ambulatory and Medical Services; Evolution of the Epidemiological Profile in the Municipalities of the RMBH between 1998 and 2006; Investment Capacity, Tax Base, and Metropolitan Financial Arrangements; Climate Change: Impacts, Vulnerabilities and Greenhouse Gas Emission Control Policies (GHG) at RMBH (UFMG, 2011- translated by author).

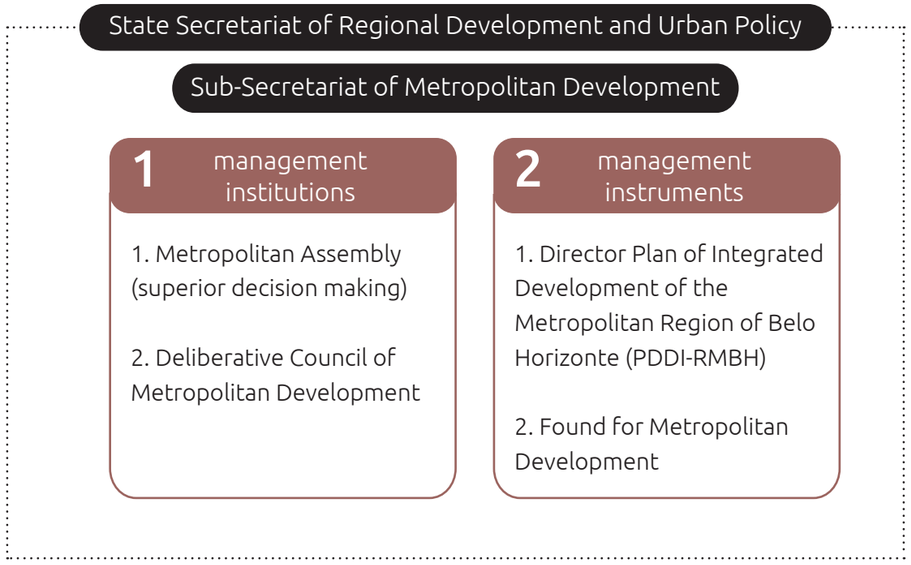


Diagram 4. Regional planning structure

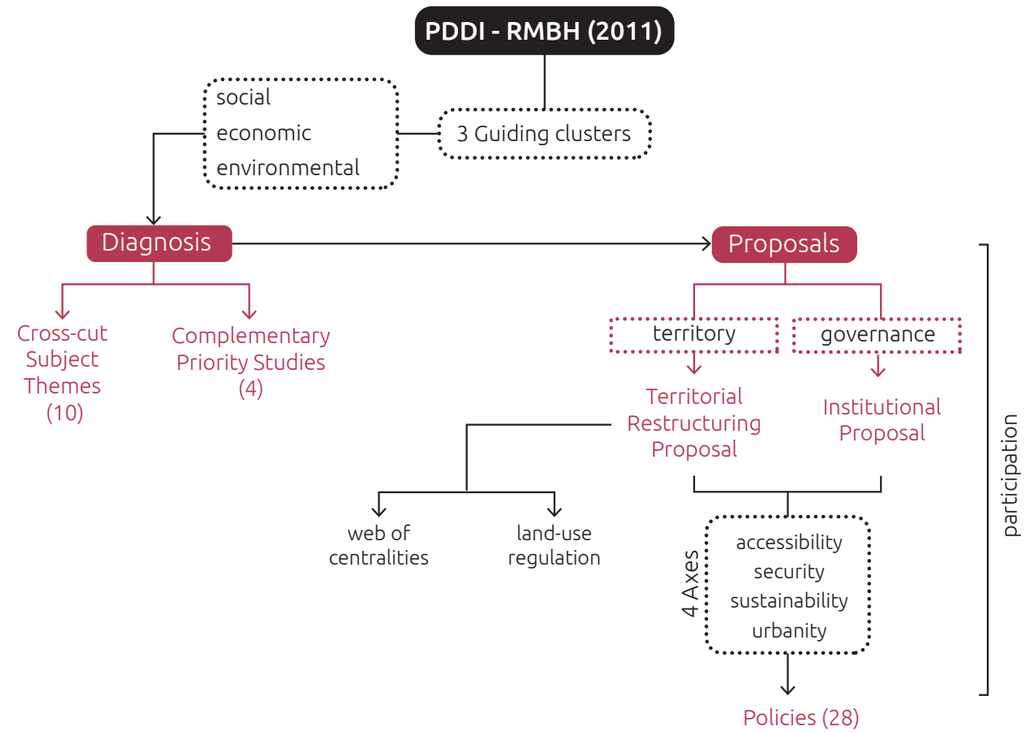


Diagram 5. PDDI's structure

In the sustainability axis, the PDDI puts forward 8 policies that are divided into 3 blocks. The first block includes those related to economic aspects of RMBH, contemplating the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Sustainable Development and the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Mining Territories (UFMG, 2011). The second block has policies addressing the relation between society, economy and environment, particularly considering the historical planning gap and the economy activities in the region (UFMG, 2011). They consist of the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Basic Sanitation; the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Solid Waste; the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Management, Protection and Recovery of Water Resources; and the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Delimitation and Recovery of Areas of Interest for Environmental Conservation. The last block's policies aim to align economic objectives of different economic activities with environmental sustainability (UFMG, 2011), proposing the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Compensation and Valuation of Environmental Services; and the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Mitigation of Greenhouse Gases for a Low Carbon Economy (see "Diagram 6. Sustainability Axis' policies").

From these policies, the ones that address to the presented environmental challenges are in block 2, together with the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Mining Territories and the Integrated Metropolitan Policy for Mitigation of Greenhouse Gases for a Low Carbon Economy. All these policies indicate programs and actions, stakeholders involved, general and specific goals, possible financing instruments and institutions, co-related policies and existing programs and, sometimes, preliminary studies related to the topic. However, given the very nature of the PDDI, some proposed actions are broad and do not point responsibilities, leading to challenges in their implementation.

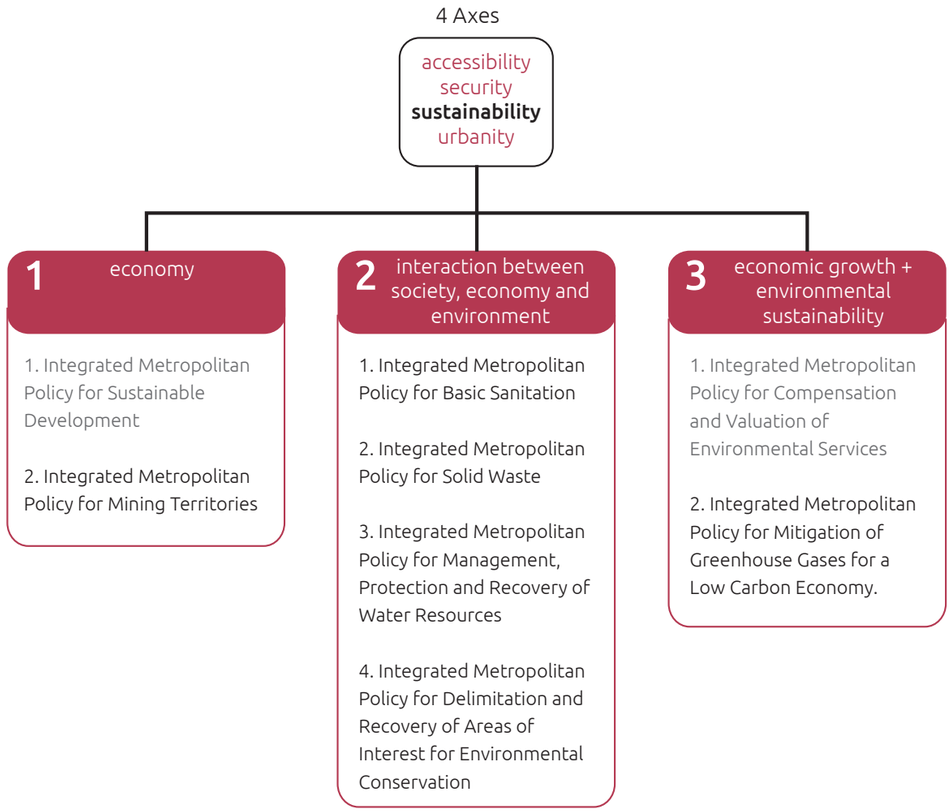


Diagram 6. Sustainability Axis' policies

PDDI-RMBH guidelines:

- "To establish a web of centralities;
- To lead the occupation of the urban expansion;
- To intensify the use of urbanized and idle areas;
- To enhance the distribution of activities within the territory, reducing unnecessary displacement;
- To assure the water supply in RMBH as a whole to future generations;
- To promote ecological corridors, to keep biodiversity and to preserve water springs;
- To ensure a collective built legal framework."

Diagram 7. PDDI guidelines
source: UFMG, 2013

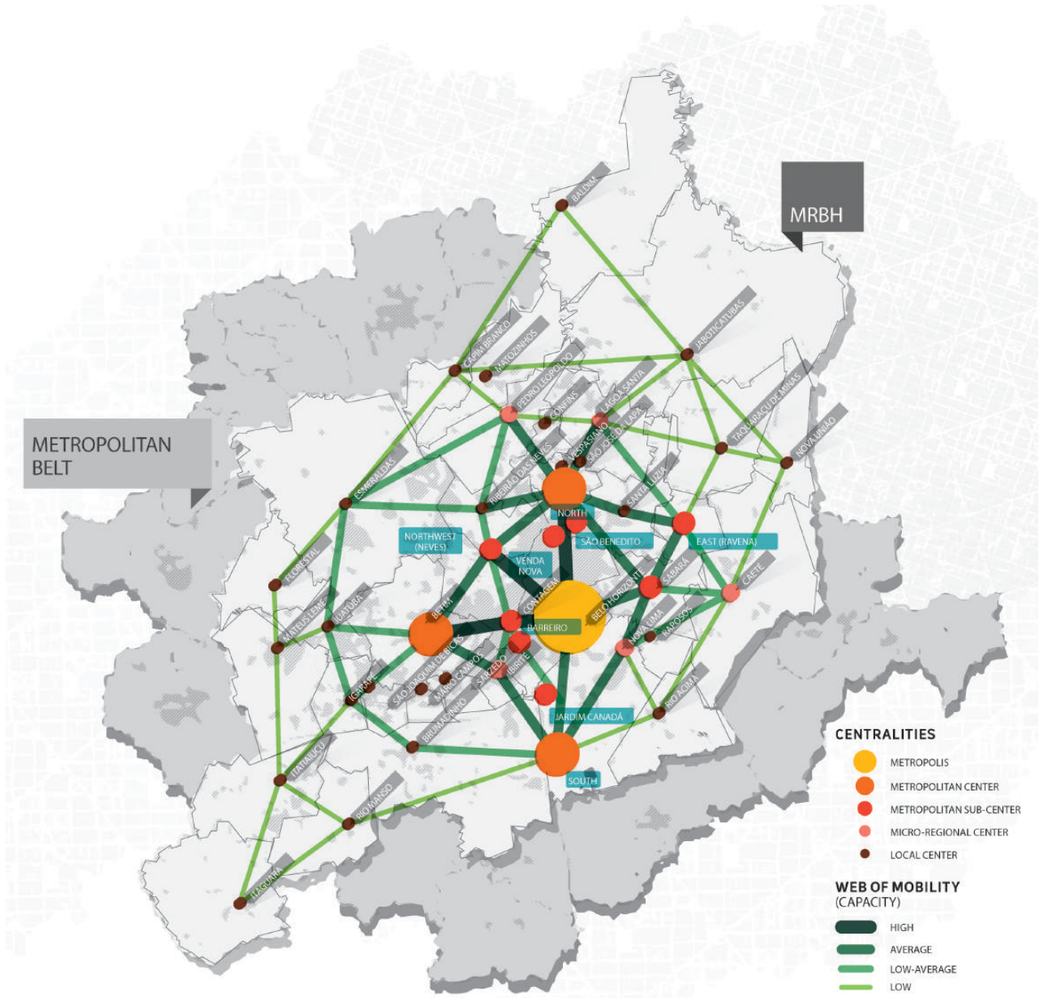


Figure 5. Proposed Territorial Restructure in the PDDI
source: UFMG, 2013

1.6.2 Macrozoning - RMBH

As consequence of the Territorial Restructuring proposal put forward by the PDDI-RMBH, the Macrozoning Project of Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region (MZ-RMBH) was developed to expand, regulate and territorialize guidelines established by the PDDI (UFMG, 2014b). However, since the Macrozoning does not intend to regulate the entire metropolitan region, it developed two clusters: the Zones of Metropolitan Interest (ZIM) and the Areas of Metropolitan Interest (AIM) (UFMG, 2014b) (see "Diagram 8. Macrozoning's structure"). The first one (ZIM) includes areas where the metropolitan interest prevails over the local, in relation to themes highlighted in the PDDI's territorial proposal, such as web of centralities, mobility, sustainable development, among others (UFMG, 2014b). The areas have different sub-clusters with specific urban parameters and zoning regulations. The second group (AIM) are priority areas for PDDI's policies implementation that are not subjected to zoning. Its aim is to guide future municipal planning (UFMG, 2014b). Currently, it has been developed a preliminary definition of the AIMs and a proposal defining specific urban parameters for 19 elected ZIMs. The new zoning proposal for the ZIMs divides the ZIMs in 3 different clusters: environmental (protection); centrality/development axis (for densification/diversity); special (for implementation of the green blue infrastructure) (UFMG, 2015). There are 5 zoning categories that can be applied within the ZIMs: 1) Protection Macrozone (MZP), unfolding into MZP1 (more restrictive), MZP2 and MZP3 (less restrictive). 2) Complementary Activity Macrozone (MZAC), unfolding into MZAC1 (low density), MZAC2 (medium density) and MZAC 3 (medium to high density). 3) Densification and Diversity Macrozone (MZDA); 4) Industrial and Economic Development Macrozone (MZDEI) and 5) Special Guidelines Zone (ZDEM), which prevails over the others (UFMG, 2015). Furthermore, the ZDEM unfolds into: Environmental Interest (Green/Blue Structure); Mining Territories; Requalification; Social Interest; Large developments; and Consolidated urban areas (Minas Gerais State, 2017). The Macrozoning puts forward preliminary parameters for the ZDEM areas until consolidation of their delimitation and special parameters (Minas Gerais State, 2017) (See "Diagram 10. Type of ZIMs and zoning"). It is important to highlight that the Macrozoning is currently under discussion and, therefore, alterations on the zoning proposals might still occur and differ from what is shown in this thesis. The proposal is expected to become a State Law by January 2018 (ADRMBH, n.d.).

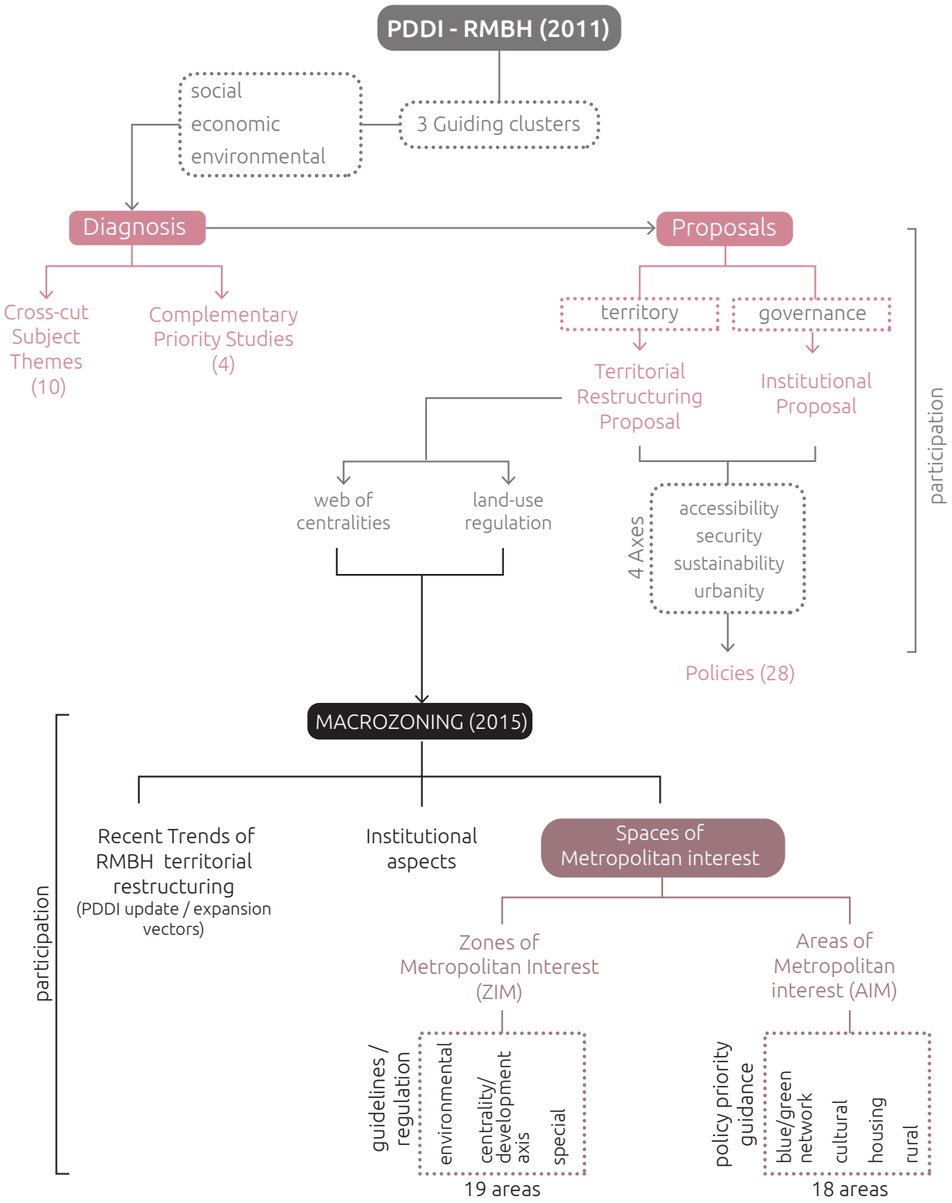
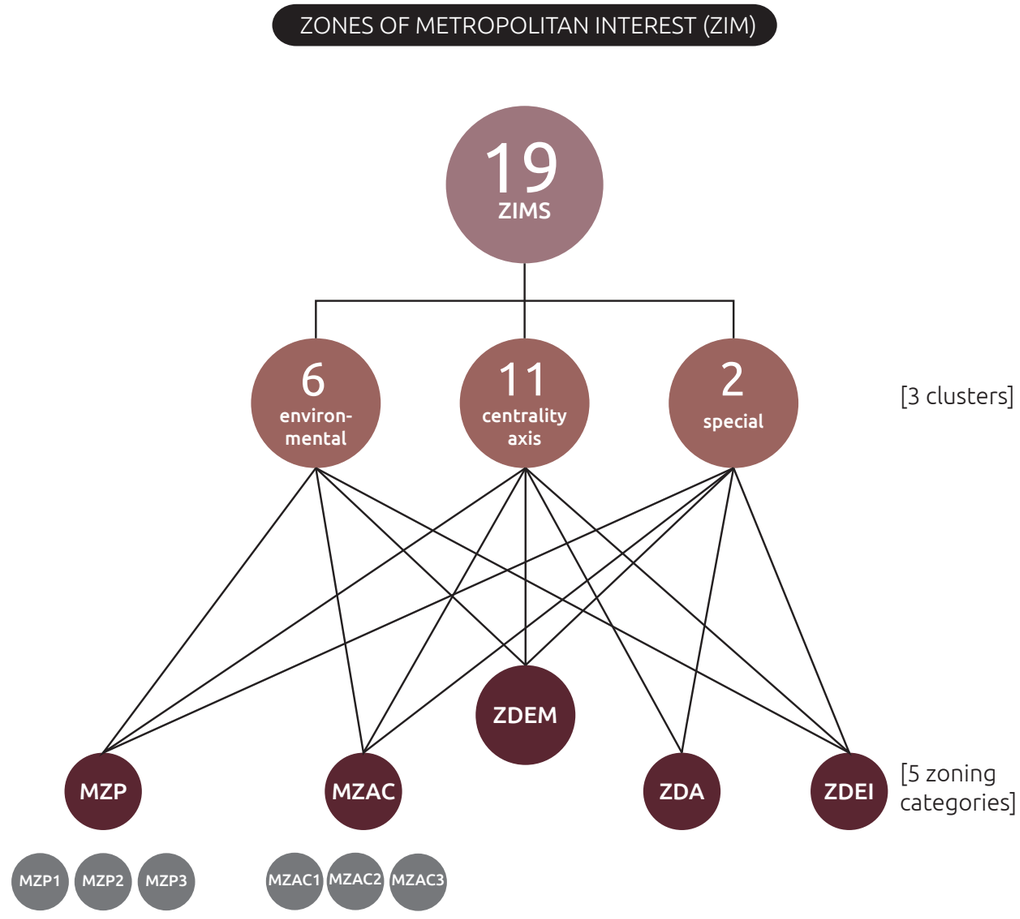


Diagram 8. Macrozoning's structure

Macrozoning goals:

- "• To control the urban growth and densification;
- • To protect areas of cultural and environmental interest;
- • To stimulate collective and economic inclusive activities for the population;
- • To reduce conflicts between uses and activities."

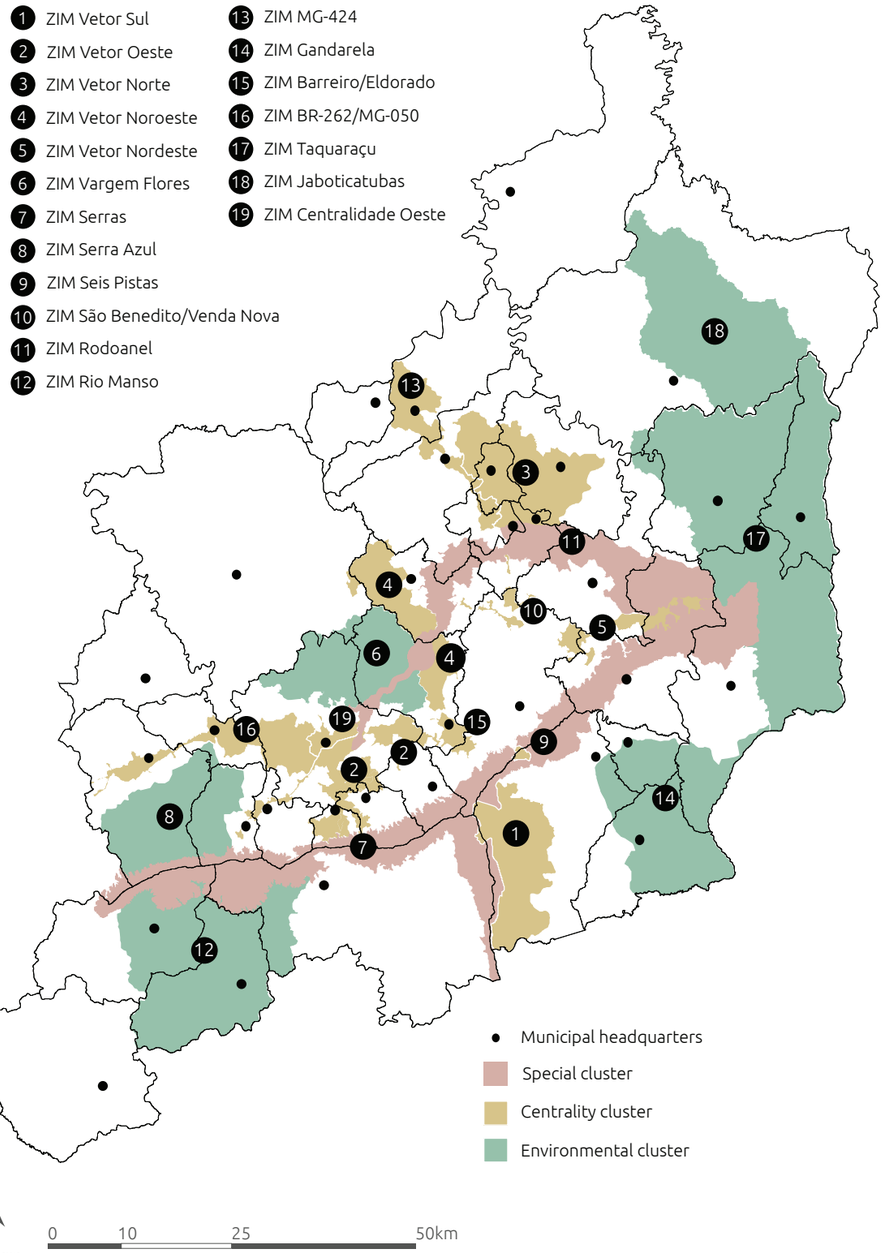
Diagram 9. Macrozoning goals
source: UFMG, 2013



[3 clusters]

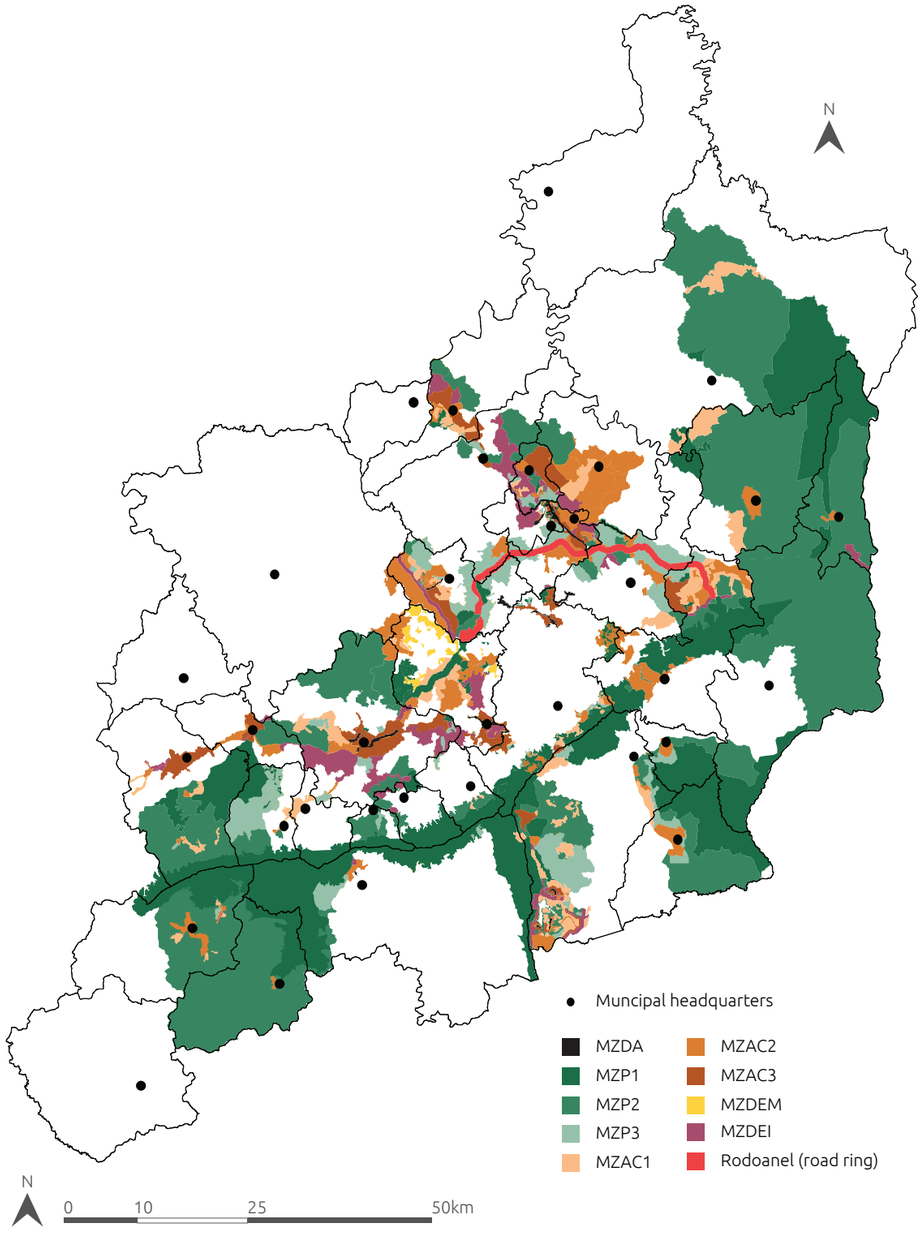
[5 zoning categories]

Diagram 10. Type of ZIMs and zoning



Notes:
Map based on information of the Macrozoning of the Metropolitan Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (UFMG, 2015)

Map 28. Zoning clusters in the RMBH
3 main clusters for zoning.
Special cluster includes the region's mountain range and accessibility
Centrality cluster prioritizes areas for expansion;
Environmental cluster protects resources of the region;



Notes:
Map based on the Complementary Law Project of the Director Plan of Integrated Development of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (Minas Gerais State, 2017), still under discussion. Changes might occur.

Map 29. Zoning areas in the RMBH
Multiple zoning parameters are defined in the Macrozoning. Highlight to the several protection zones (in green) and their extensive distribution on the territory.

As mentioned, the PDDI-RMBH highlights several existing programs related to each policy that can be incorporated or expanded. The most relevant ones are presented below.

1.6.3 National Plan for Mining 2030

National Plan developed in 2011 to support mining activities until 2030, having as main guidelines governance, value creation, build knowledge and sustainability (Portal Brasil, 2011).

1.6.4 Pole of Mineral and Metallurgical Excellence Program (PEMM)

Platform created to develop programs and projects scientific and technologically based, articulating civil society, stakeholders and academia, to ensure sustainable development of mining regions of Minas Gerais State (UFMG, 2011). Two examples of projects created within the PEMM sphere, related to the RMBH, are the Iron Quadrangle Geopark and the 2050 Iron Quadrangle Project, which aims for sustainable development actions specifically in the Iron Quadrangle area.

1.6.5 Minas Treats sewage Program ("Minas trata esgoto")

This program was launched by Minas Gerais State Environmental Foundation (FEAM) to annually evaluate the State's sewage system and promote actions for its improvements. As part of this program, FEAM developed a "Plan to increase the percentage of sanitary sewage treatment" for each watershed, providing specific diagnosis, projections and guidelines, in order to increase sewage collection and create new treatment plants (FEAM, n.d.)

1.6.6 diverse projects developed by the Watershed Committees

The RMBH cuts through 3 different watersheds: Das Velhas River, Paraopeba River and Pará River. Each one of them have a committee (CBH) in charge to promote programs and actions for investment and consolidation of urban and regional structuring policies, aiming for the sustainable development of the river basin (UFMG, 2011). (See "Figure 6. Projects developed by Watershed Committees" and "Map 30. RMBH's watersheds and projects").

1.6.7 "Find-Sewage Program" (Programa Caça-Esgoto)

Program developed by COPASA, the main company responsible for water and sewage systems in the RMBH, to identify and eliminate incorrect discharges and re-direct them to treatment plants (COPASA, n.d.).

1.6.8 watershed depollution program (PRODES)

Program created by the National Water Agency (ANA) that gives financial incentive for companies that invest in sewage treatment infrastructure, paying for the volume of sewage treated rather than for the infrastructure (National Water Agency (ANA), n.d.). In the RMBH, the following Sewage Treatment Plants (ETE) were part of this program: ETE Onça (2003); ETE Betim Central (2007); ETE Ibirité (2011); ETE Mateus Leme (2013); ETE Veneza (2013); ETE Igarapé (2013); ETE Ribeirão das Neves – Sede (2014) (National Water Agency (ANA), n.d.). See "Map 30. RMBH's watersheds and projects".

1.6.9 integrated metropolitan management plan of residues with focus on waste from health services (RSS) and residues from civil construction (RCCV)

Development of two plans with specific focus on health and construction waste, which include diagnosis, legislation, governance, guidelines, strategies, aims, regional proposal, indication of necessary infrastructures and feasibility strategy (ADRMBH, 2016).

Das Velhas Watershed Committee – (CBH Rio das Velhas)

Project	Influence Area / Year (completion)
Basic Sanitation Municipal Plan (PMSB)	Caeté (2014), Sabará (2014), Nova União (2014), Taquaraçu de Minas (2014), Baldim (2014), Jaboticatubas (2014)
Consulting for Basic Sanitation Municipal Plan (PMSB)	Raposos (2015), Pedro Leopoldo (2015)
SIGA Platform Data platform to store, consolidate and update information from the hydrological stations and water quality.	Das Velhas River Watershed (2018)
Restoration of degraded riparian forests Program Riparian forest regeneration as well as implementation of infrastructure for water springs and protected areas in rural properties preservation.	Taquaraçu River Watershed (2018)
Project for improvement of watercourses in rural areas Identification of protected areas and implementation of trial modules for sewage treatment in rural areas.	Da Mata River Watershed (2012)
Surface Water Quality Monitoring Project Monitoring project for development of strategic plan for recuperation and/or conservation of the area.	Caeté/Sabará River Watershed (2014)
Project for improvement of urban water springs Identification and registration of areas with water springs and its owners.	Arrudas and Onça River Watersheds (2012)
Project for the regeneration of Fluminense Lagoon	Fluminense Lagoon in Matozinhos (2018)
Biomonitoring Project Monitoring of fish fauna; implementation of participatory monitoring system (MAP) to follow changes in water quality.	Das Velhas Watershed (2017)
Cyanobacteria Project **Assessment of the occurrence of cyanobacteria**	Das Velhas Watershed (2014)
Basic Sanitation Projects Development of projects for water supply, sewage and drainage systems	Da Mata River Watershed; Caeté/Sabará River Watershed; Taquaraçu River Watershed;Jabó/Baldim River Watershed ; Gandarela Watershed; (2017)
Update of the Director Plan for Das Velhas Watershed Water Resources (PDRH) Incorporation of current demands and challenges related to quantity, quality and conflicts in order to define priority conversation areas and addressing to the existing needs.	Das Velhas Watershed (2015)
Project for analysis of water resources influence over the available flow rates. Identification of water resource users and granted uses	Das Velhas Watershed (2018)
Langsdorff Seed Nursery Operation Production and supply of native seedlings.	Taquaraçu de Minas (2022)
Paraopeba and Pará Watershed Committees – (CBH Paraopeba and CBH Pará)	
Director Plans for Paraopeba and Pará Rivers Watersheds	Paraopeba and Pará Rivers Watersheds

Figure 6. Projects developed by Watershed Committees

1.6.10 Manuelzão Project

This project was a commitment between Minas Gerais State, Municipalities and Private Sector to regenerate Das Velhas River ("to navigate, fish and swim" (UFMG, 2014a)), associated with the Director Plan of Das Velhas River Watershed. The first phase of this project set a goal for 2010. By developing a set of environmental and sanitary actions, it significantly improved the river's water quality, bringing the fish back to the waters (UFMG, 2014a). However, considering its partial achievement (around 60%), the project extended its aim to 2014, with the purpose of allowing people to swim in the river (UFMG, 2014a). By 2014, though, very few realizations were accomplished and the goal was not successful. The main reasons for the failure were the lack of sewage treatment for the cities of Nova Lima, Sabará and Sete Lagoas; absence of disinfection process in the sewage treatment plants; lack of improvement of the solid waste management; low integration between governmental institutions and lack of improvement on licensing processes (UFMG, 2014a).

1.6.11 Metropolitan Program for Solid Residues

In 2011, Minas Gerais State Government launched the Metropolitan Management Program for Solid Residues as a response to the National Policy for Solid Residues' (PNRS) goal to eradicate all dumping grounds and controlled landfills by 2014 (Minas Gerais State, 2012). The metropolitan program also aims that the RMBH becomes "first metropolitan region of Brazil to manage 100% of its domestic waste in safe and sustainable way, with energy exploitation"(Minas Gerais State, 2012). In order to achieve this goal, the State created a Public-Private Partnership (PPP), to assist the municipalities with transshipment, treatment and disposal actions. The structure of this PPP is divided into 3 steps (Minas Gerais State, 2012):

1. The collection and transport (to transshipment units or treatment plants) of solid waste remains responsibility of each municipality; the government on the other hand gives incentives to extend the collection and increase waste selection practices, reducing transport costs.

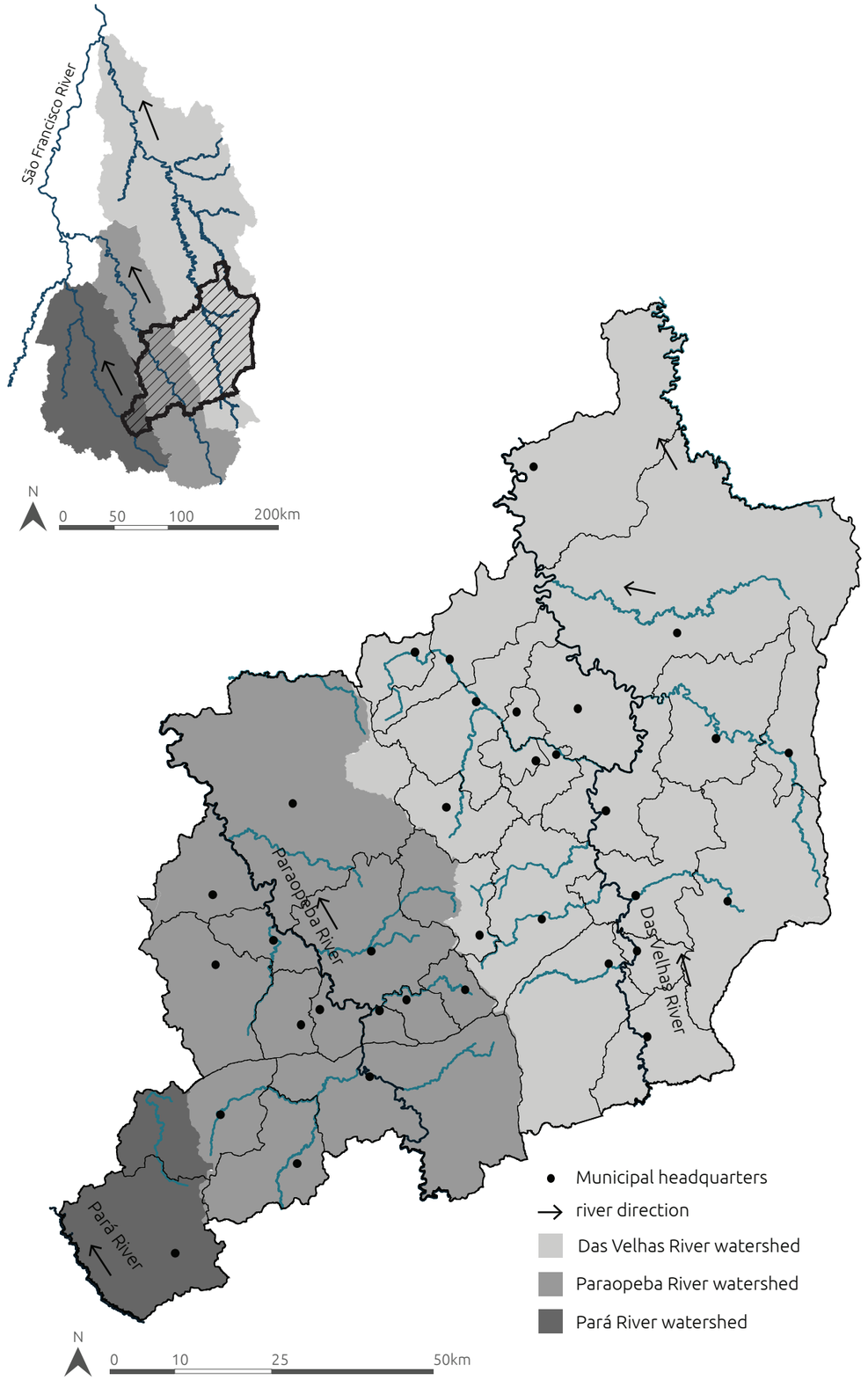
2. Through the PPP, the government hires a partner company, responsible to provide the necessary infrastructure, such as transshipment units and treatment plants, as well as for the final waste disposal. The government gives financial incentives to use the waste for energy production.

3. The government provides assurances for the private sector and also allows the commercialization of the recyclable waste.

Even though this program was implemented and a consortium (Empresa Metropolitana de Tratamento de Resíduos - EMTT) hired in 2014, in 2015 the contract was suspended and will remain as such at least until 2018 (Radar PPP, 2017).

1.6.12 Minas Gerais Industrial Symbiosis Program (PMSI)

This program was inspired in the British program National Industrial Symbiosis Programme (NISP), with the purpose to create value between companies' underused resources (FIEMG, n.d.). This is done by creating a database and workshops. So far the program created 280 synergies, related to wood, steel, food and sludge (FIEMG, n.d.). The results of the PMSI include: 317 participating companies; 139.793 ton of waste not taken to landfills; 194.815 ton of raw materials not consumed; 87.476 ton less CO2 emissions; 13.650.000 m3 of water reused; and R$ 8.768.683 (~2,5 million euros) cost reduction for companies.



Map 30. RMBH's watersheds and projects

60% of RMBH is located in Das Velhas watershed and 86% of RMBH's residents contribute to this basin.

1.7 key flows

As mentioned previously, there are many environmental challenges in the RMBH, which are significant bearing in mind impacts they have on human health, natural ecosystems and the regional economy. However, issues related to water and waste, such as drinking water shortage, water pollution and adequate waste management, present more urgency, since they are structural for providing basic life quality. This urgency is also reflected on the existing governmental focus to create programs and policies to address to these matters, especially considering their social impact. Those programs attempt to benefit those in particular who do not benefit from proper infrastructure, such as dwellers in informal settlements. In addition, these flows have spillover effects, taking in account the impact residues and sanitation have in other fields, such as in GHG emissions for instance. Moreover, these issues also associate with the fact that, together with other Latin American cities, RMBH has low adaptability and high vulnerability (UFMG, 2010). The unsustainable use of the environment and its resources reflects that "human activities are not resilient to changes in its patterns of resources consumption", in adapting to the privation of primary resources (Timmeren, 2014). The current challenges, the projected future and the global scenario of climate change, where drastic weather events might occur more frequently, urges for the increase of the region's resilience concerning environmental issues. Therefore, increasing the region's resilience in water and waste flows will contribute to address other challenges and is the focus of this thesis.

In relation to the water cycle, this thesis focuses mainly on wastewater, given its social impact on life quality and the "unbreakable relationship between drinking-water and waste water" (Timmeren, 2012, especially concerning river pollution. Moreover, the improvements made in this cycle can have spillover effects in addressing other water related challenges, such as flooding. Another aspect is that both wastewater and solid waste flows display clear potentials, such as the large amount of domestic organic waste and domestic sewage discharge, which points for possible interconnections with other flows (for example food and nutrients recovery). It is important to highlight, though, that this potential interconnection is not new. It has been intuitively promoted in several parts of the world for a long time, even if at times not entirely safely (Faraud, 2017). Lastly, the focus on those two flows attempts to fill a regional planning gap, considering the existence of inter-municipal facilities (sewage treatment plants / waste treatment facilities) and the lack of a regional structure behind it.

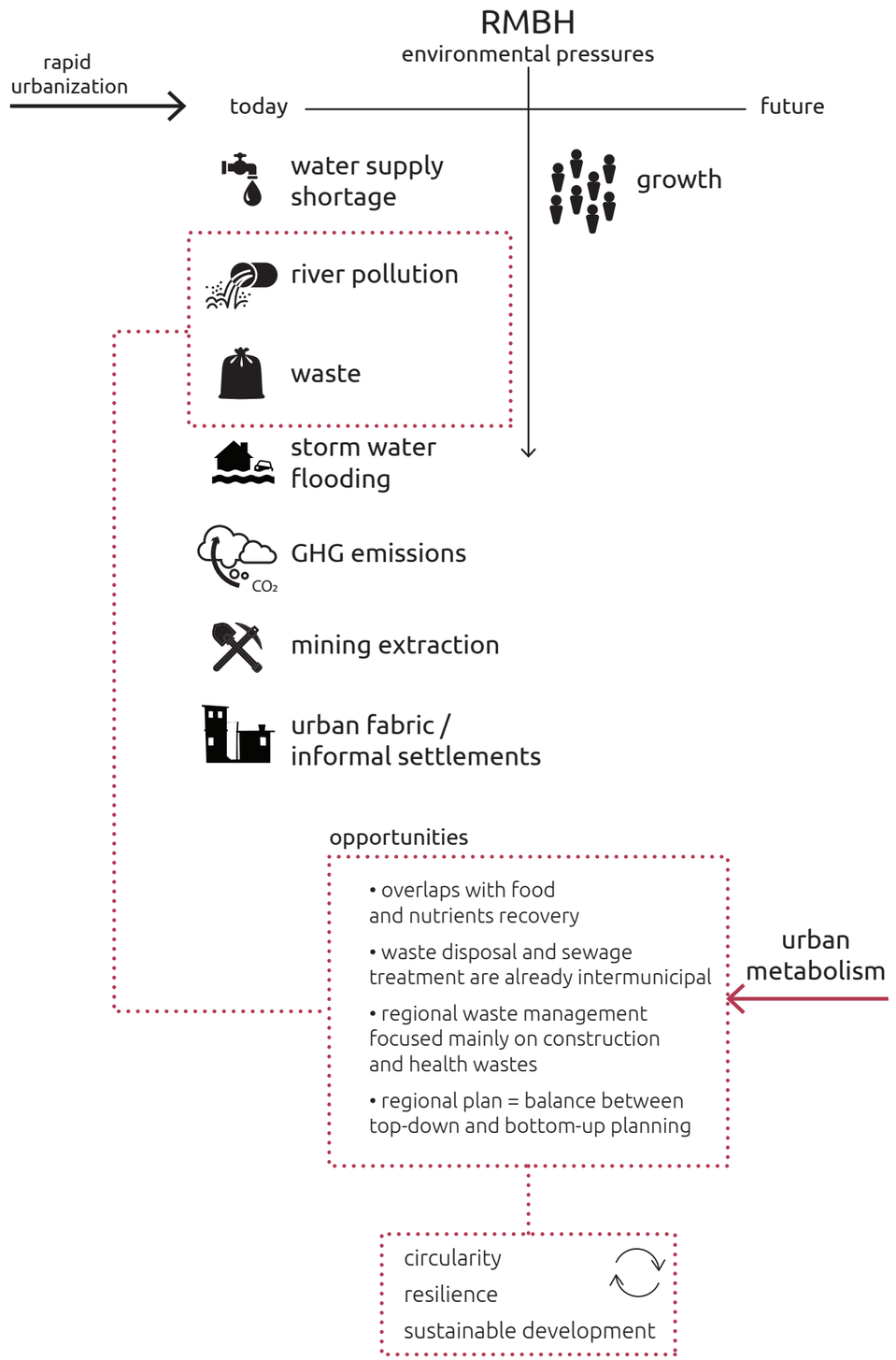


Diagram 11. Key flows selection

1.8 Urban Metabolism (UM)

As Arjan van Timmeren highlights, interventions within the built environment require their metabolic comprehension, since “metabolism is a precondition of life” (Timmeren & Delft University of Technology, 2013). By understanding the city as an ecosystem, it is possible to understand hidden processes that are responsible for the “disorder of urban metabolism”, which directly influences a city’s potential for sustainable development (Zhang, 2013). Moreover, Ferrão and Fernandez point the potential Urban Metabolism has specifically in developing regions, providing “a holistic understanding of the physical needs and resource intensities [… and indicate] the most effective design and technology choices” to governments (Ferrão & Fernandez, 2013). In the RMBH, Urban Metabolism also offers a systemic perspective in comparison with the territorial emphasis of the PDDI-RMBH 2011. It allows understanding relations between flows and their associated territory and infrastructure. Moreover, a metabolic perspective on RMBH can point to opportunities to close gaps between flows, increase efficiency, reduce resource consumption, recover/re-use waste and, thus, assists upsurge urban performances and a more circular metabolism. Therefore, UM presents itself as a framework that permits different perceptions of RMBH’s context, enabling to enlarge its resilience, environmental performance and livability. The main metabolic tool used in this thesis is the Material Flow Analysis (MFA), since the study of flows allows enhancing the description of environmental pressures to support resource and sustainable management (Zhang, 2013). This tool is especially interesting considering that most of the information the existing diagnosis provides only reflects the general state of the municipalities (See item “1.13 methodology” for an overview of methods included in this thesis. For a more comprehensive understanding of UM’s concept and other derived tools, see Chapter “2 | theoretical horizon”.)

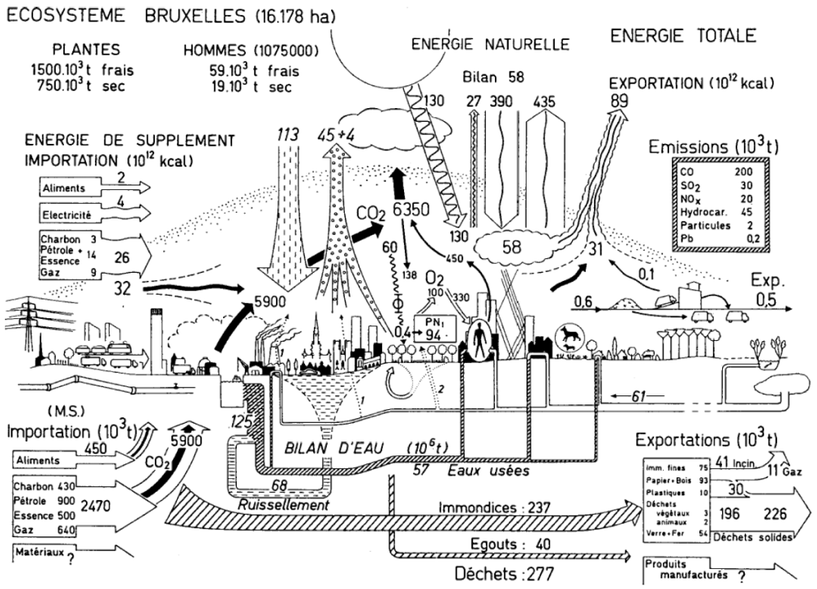


Figure 7. Urban Metabolism of Brussels
source: Duvigneaud and Denaeyer-De Smet (1977)

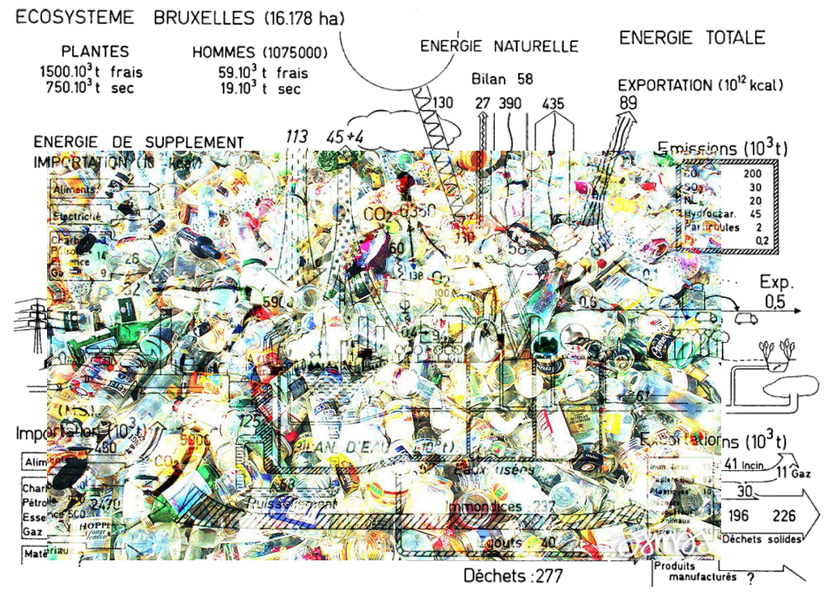


Figure 8. Re-interpretation of the Urban Metabolism of Brussels
source: OSMOS Transversal Design and Development.

1.9 hypothesis

Considering what was presented, this thesis presents the following hypothesis: studying the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte through Urban Metabolism perspective, can offer insights into how to deal with current and future environmental challenges by managing better its resources related to wastewater and waste.

1.10 problem statement

recapitulating

The Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte has gone through an intense process of **rapid urbanization** for the past century, which has led to sprawl, pressure on resources, infrastructure shortage and environmental hazards. Although the Plan of Integrated Development for RMBH (PDDI-RMBH 2011) addresses to some of these issues, the region can benefit from a new perspective on its **urban comprehension** in order to embrace existing proposals and develop solutions that increase its **environmental performance and resilience**. **Urban Metabolism,** thus, can contribute to this understanding, by looking at the urban relations and **flows** rather than only focusing on territorial aspects. In the field of resources, **wastewater and solid waste** flows present urgent issues, especially due to their environmental implications and reliance on heavy infrastructure. However, these flows also possess potentials that point to **interconnections** in a regional scale, which would permit **circularity** and contribute to the **sustainable development** of the region.

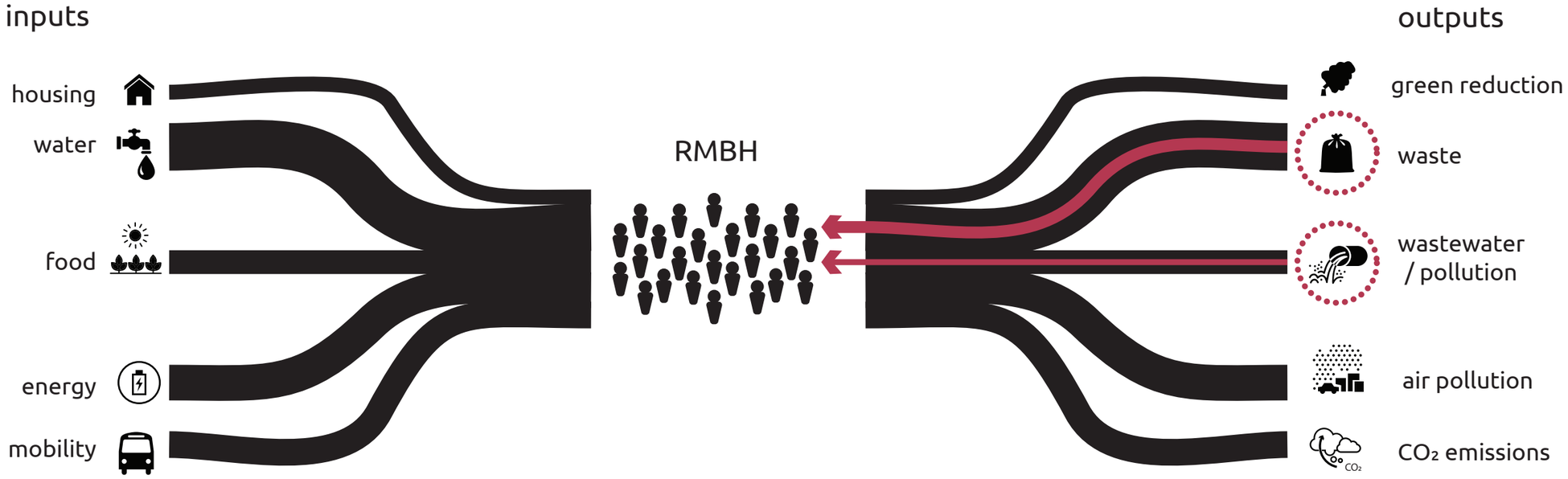


Diagram 12. Thesis approach

1.11 research question

How to develop a feasible **regional strategy** for RMBH's wastewater and solid waste flows?

1.12 sub-questions

1. **What and where are the main challenges in wastewater and solid waste?**
2. **Where and how wastewater and solid waste flows take place?**
3. **What are the zones of interventions that have potential to maximize effects of wastewater and solid waste interventions?**
4. **What are possible solutions to increase environmental performance of wastewater and solid waste flows, within the elected zones of intervention?**
5. **How can these solutions be implemented in the elected zones of intervention?**
6. **How did UM approach contributed for the development of RMBH's regional strategy?**

1.13 aims

This thesis has aims to increase the environmental performance of RMBH, by creating a regional strategy for wastewater and solid waste that guarantees resilience and sustainability for the area in the long term. In order to do so, this thesis centers on Schuetze et al. steps to increase the sustainability of an Urban Metabolism: apply ecosystem thinking, investigate the optimal resource consumption in different processes and promote "synergies between the different sectors and flows" (Schuetze et al., 2012).

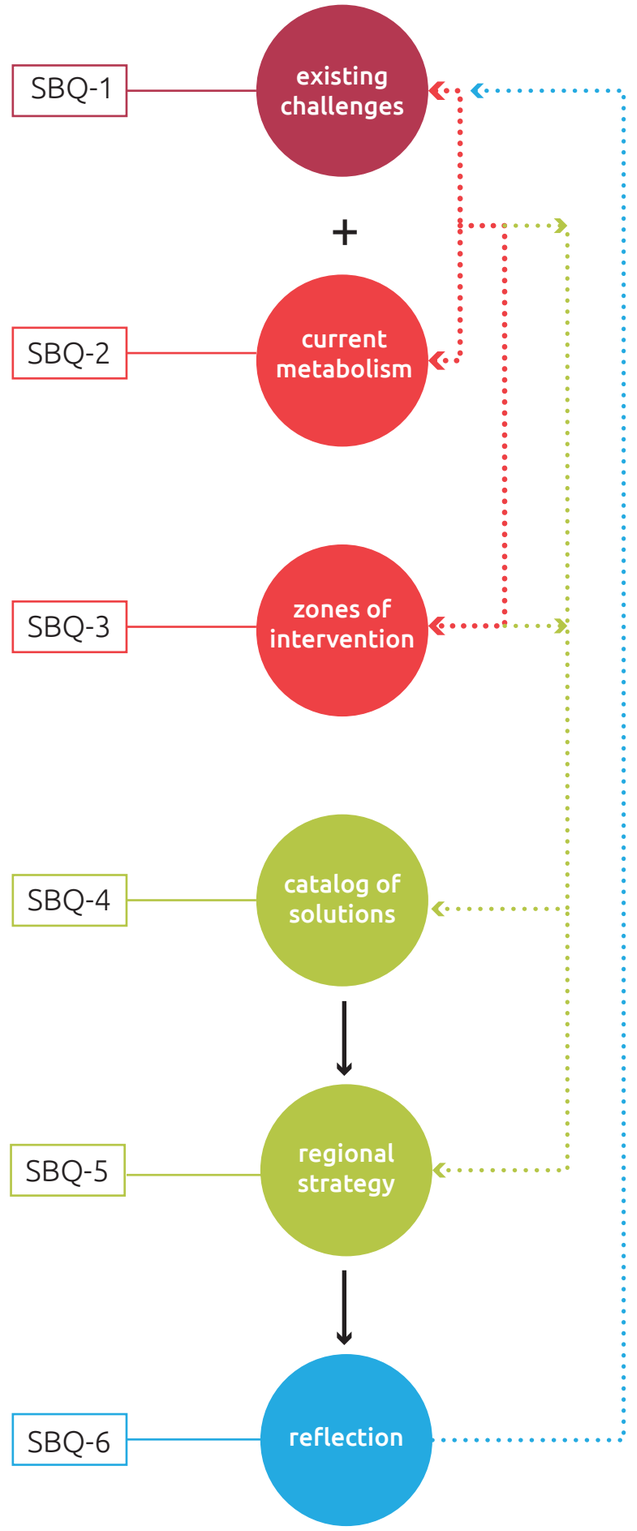


Diagram 13. Sub-questions and iterations

1.14 sustainable societies

societal relevance

This thesis has societal relevance at three different scales: regional, Latin American and global. The largest relevance relies on the regional one. By improving the metabolic performance of RMBH in key waste flows, social spillover effects will take place. One of them relates to health issues, since an efficient management of waste and improvement of the general basic sanitation condition reduce possibilities of contamination and spread of diseases, for example. Another aspect is the increase of the region's environmental protection. With less river pollution and consumption of resources, to name a few, the region's performance increases, ultimately also addressing to climate change issues. Lastly, a good management of resources allows economic opportunities, improving efficiency and reinforcing the existing regional structure, which adds to the urban life quality. Those social benefits, furthermore, can be transferred to other Latin American cities that underwent similar processes of rapid urbanization and struggle with similar issues. Moreover, since RMBH is inserted in Latin America, one of the most urbanized regions of the world, it can also contribute to other regions that are currently being urbanized, such as Africa and Asia, especially considering their environmental impacts in the global scale. In sub-Saharan cities, for example, waste is projected to increase until 2100 (Hoornweg, Bhada-Tata, & Kennedy, 2013) and how these cities develop are "determinant to the date and intensity of global peak waste" (Hoornweg et al., 2013). Therefore, these regions can absorb knowledge from this work and use it not only to increase their environmental performance in waste flows, but also to increase life quality of their cities.

1.15 Urban Metabolism mutations

scientific relevance

One of the aims of Urbanism track in the Master of Architecture Urbanism and Building Science is to teach students to "integrate social, cultural, economic and political perspectives with the natural and man-made conditions of the site in order to shape and plan for more sustainable development" (TUDelft Department of Urbanism, n.d.). Urban Metabolism proposes to explore this integration by understanding the city from the flows perspective and creating synergies between those flows. The growing interest over Urban Metabolism as a tool highlights the relevance of the topic, since it assists urban planners and designers to develop more sustainable solutions. However, as a framework, it is bound to be continuously in expansion or mutation. How this framework is used or translated considering different contexts and demands, can contribute to stretch its scientific discussion. This thesis triggers a debate on the universality of Urban Metabolism concept by reviewing current sustainable strategies in developing countries and by applying the concept itself in Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Area. Moreover, the thesis touches upon the discussion of how UM's framework, soundly based on scientific research, contributes for design/ planning assignments. It puts forward the hypothesis that this framework can provide different insights about urban contexts, which can be translated into design practices. In other words, this thesis provokes discussions on the relation between research and design.

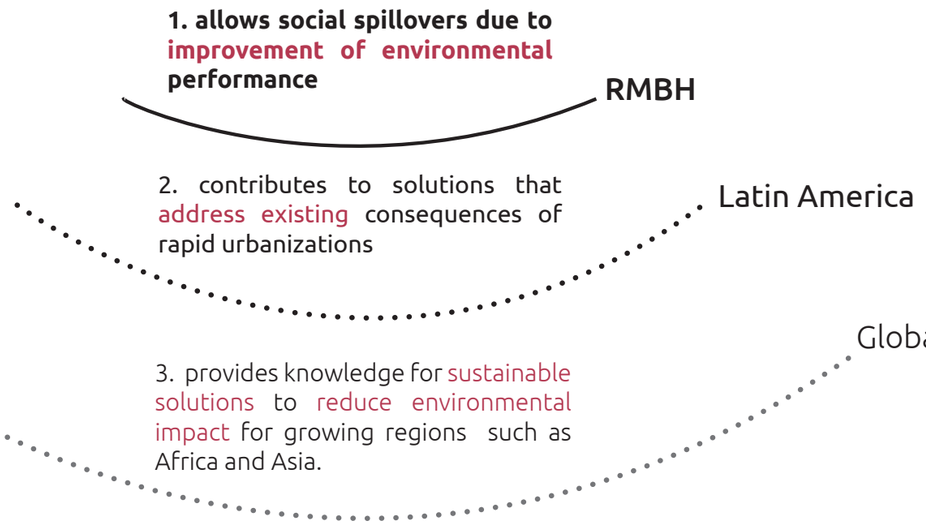


Diagram 14. Societal relevance through scales

1.16 unconscious waste relations

ethical perspective

Waste, in all its forms, is a product of human and urban development (Zapata Campos & Hall, 2013) and, as cultural performance, is what defines how society is seen and who we are (Hawkins, 2006). As such, it also embodies ethical obligations that have close relation with individual habits, including social and cultural memory, and are responsible to create social identity (Hawkins, 2006). According to Hawkins, ethics are indispensable to develop "cultivated sensibilities that establish the range of possibilities in perception, enactment, and responsiveness" regarding waste (Hawkins, 2006). This becomes even more relevant considering that the current environmental pressures over climate change have generated shifts in governmental rules and societal waste practices. As Gay Hawkins continues to explain, these changes alter the relation between individual and waste and can be triggered by "moral injunctions" (enforcement of moral code based on the feeling of guilt); compulsory acceptance, (change in the system without leaving options for the citizen); and genuine individual consciousness (also associated with less altruistic reasons, such as social status) (Hawkins, 2006). From the governmental perspective, effective waste policies are only possible with the engagement of the population and their social context, especially considering their obstructive power (Zapata Campos & Hall, 2013). Moreover, the political pressure over waste management (including solid waste and wastewater) allowed the emergence of public, private and hybrid organizations that also have economic interests and are regulated by its own market rules (Zapata Campos & Hall, 2013). Therefore, when discussing waste flows, urban planners and governments have to bear in mind that urban interventions and policies have impacts in social habits and affect ethical relations. These relations can be reflected either in situations such as waste separation in every day life or in the creation of waste infrastructures such as sewage treatment plants. However, they can also blind the individual from waste itself, endorsing repudiation and exemption (Hawkins, 2006), and, therefore, should be taken in account when putting forward new solutions.



Current patterns of high waste production can be associated with the lack of ethical relations between the individual and waste.

Figure 9. Screen shot of the world's waste production (28/10/2017 at 19:02) source: http:// theworldcounts.com

1.17 methodology

The methodology of this thesis is based on Lucienne T. M. Blessing and Amaresh Chakrabarti's book ***DRM – a design research methodology*** (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). This methodology consists of four main stages:

1. Research Clarification (R.C.)
2. Descriptive Study I (D.S. I)
3. Prescriptive Study (P.S.)
4. Descriptive Study II (D.S. II)

1. Research Clarification (R.C.)

This stage relates to understanding the problem this thesis wants to tackle. It requires evidence collection and literature studies that clarify the issue and support the research goal (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). This phase consists of: description of the existing situation (problem field); formulation of criteria that can be used to evaluate the proposal in later stages (key flows); and description of the desired situation (a regional strategy) (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). Chapter one of this thesis clarifies these matters and already starts to answer **Sub-question 1: "What are the main challenges in wastewater and solid waste?"**, by making use of literature, existing diagnosis of the PDDI-RMBH (UFMG, 2010), policy and data analysis, GIS and mapping.

2. Descriptive Study I (D.S. I)

The Descriptive Study I consists of literature review that supports the detailing of the existing situation put forward in the Research Clarification phase, having the desired aims in mind (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). In this thesis, it occurs through the revision of concepts and a theory paper. The first gives a brief definition on sustainable development and resilience concepts. The second explores Urban Metabolism approaches in Latin America, with a set of examples of sustainable strategies in Latin American cities and their relation with the concept of Urban Metabolism.

In addition, considering that the purpose of this stage is a detailed understanding of the existing situation, this thesis puts forward the site analysis as an additional layer of the Descriptive Study I. This analysis consists of three steps that occur in parallel. The first one is the continuation of **Sub-question 1: "What and where are the main challenges in wastewater and solid waste?"**. This question is answered by studying current policies and engaging in an iterative process with the metabolic analysis developed for Sub-question 2. The second step addresses **Sub-question 2: "Where and how wastewater and solid waste flows take place?".** This metabolic analysis reveals relationships within wastewater and solid waste flows, also supporting the development of Sub-question 1. It uses Material Flow Analysis (MFA), data analysis (including inputs/outputs), GIS and mapping. The last step regards defining zones of intervention. This definition derives from the confrontation between the territorial analysis, the metabolic analysis and the existing policies. The first one addresses the current challenges, the second points to areas with most potential to maximize metabolic interventions and the last highlights the already established priority areas, increasing the feasibility of the proposals, developed in the next phase. This conclusion uses policy review, data analysis, GIS and mapping as methods and answers **Sub-question 3**: **"What are the zones of interventions that have potential to maximize effects of wastewater and solid waste interventions?"**

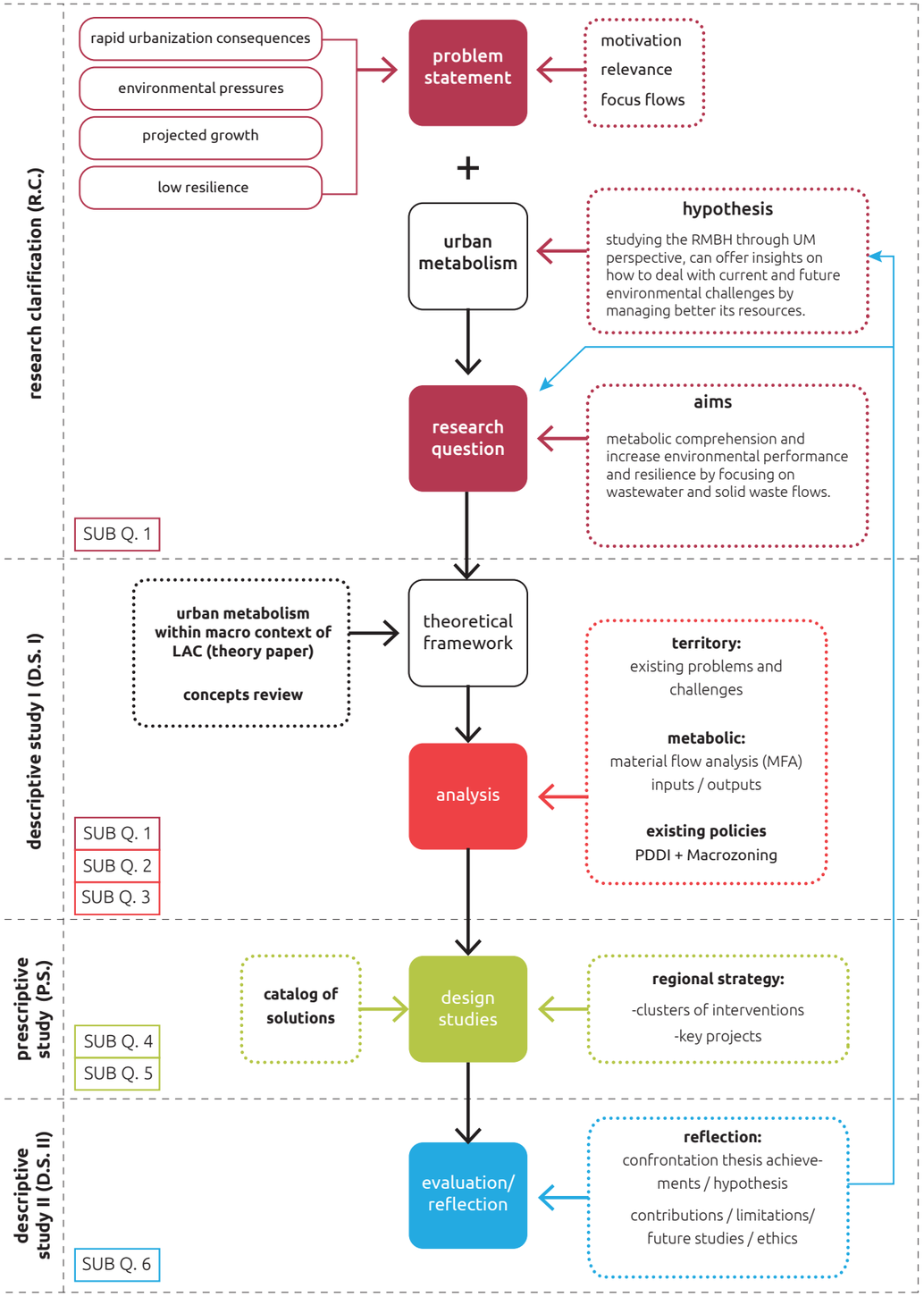


Diagram 15. Methodology scheme

3. Prescriptive Study (P.S.)

According to Lucienne T. M. Blessing and Amaresh Chakrabarti, in this stage occurs the refinement of the desired situation, by putting forward a "vision on how addressing one or more factors in the existing situation would lead to the realization of the desired, improved situation" (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). For that purpose, this thesis elaborates design studies, namely a regional strategy for the RMBH and key projects that elaborate on its spatial implications in the area, divided in 2 steps. The first step answers **Sub-question 4: "What are possible solutions to increase environmental performance of wastewater and solid waste flows, within the elected zones of intervention?"**, by creating a solutions catalog. The election of alternatives derives from sustainable solutions developed in existing projects, other existing catalogs or tool-kits originated in academic research and new proposals, when necessary. The methods used in this step are literature and existing projects review and impressions (diagrams, images). The second step is the proposal of a regional strategy for RMBH, by creating clusters of intervention, using the catalog and the metabolic analysis as base. A set of criteria that relates to relevance and design impact assists on the selection of the best-fit solutions for the strategy (See "Diagram 16. Criteria for comparing solutions from the Catalog"). For a detailed discussion of these criteria, see Chapter 3. The development of the strategy also relies on a field trip, with site-visits, interviews and a focus group. The site-visits provide insight for the translation of the spatial implications of the strategy into key projects, whereas the other two methods allow to incorporate stakeholders and increase the proposal's feasibility. The focus group, in particular, is also a cost and time effective method that creates opportunities to gather actors from different backgrounds and get insight from their experience and expertise. The main methods in this phase are mapping, sections, impressions (images, collages, diagrams), site-visits, interviews and a focus group (for a detailed description of the methodology of the interviews and the focus group, see Annex B). The combination of clusters of interventions and key projects answers **Sub-question 5: "How can these solutions be implemented in the elected zones of intervention?"**.

4. Descriptive Study II (D.S. II)

The purpose of the Descriptive Study II is to examine the effects of the proposal and evaluate its achievements, applicability and usefulness (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). Moreover, in this stage there is an indication of conclusions and need for further studies (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). In this thesis, this is realized through a reflection. This reflection has two different goals, first to provide a critical review of the proposal, confronting its findings and achievements with the hypothesis put forward, thus answering **Sub-question 6: "How did UM approach contributed for the development of RMBH's regional strategy?".** Second, to highlight the contributions the thesis has given, in the social and scientific spheres, as well as its limitations, culminating into suggestions for further studies and investigations. Moreover, the reflection also encompasses ethical dimensions. This stage uses narrative and reasoning as main methods.

It is important to highlight that, as Blessing and Chakrabarti clarify, this methodology should not be understood as a linear process, but a summary of its main flow (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). Iterations increase understanding and efficiency and are natural to occur within and among stages (Blessing & Chakrabarti, 2009). Therefore, even though some iterations were stressed in the previous descriptions, they are not exclusive, since different studies within each stage will occur in parallel. Also, a same study can be deepened at different stages, according to the development of the work.



Diagram 16. Criteria for comparing solutions from the Catalog

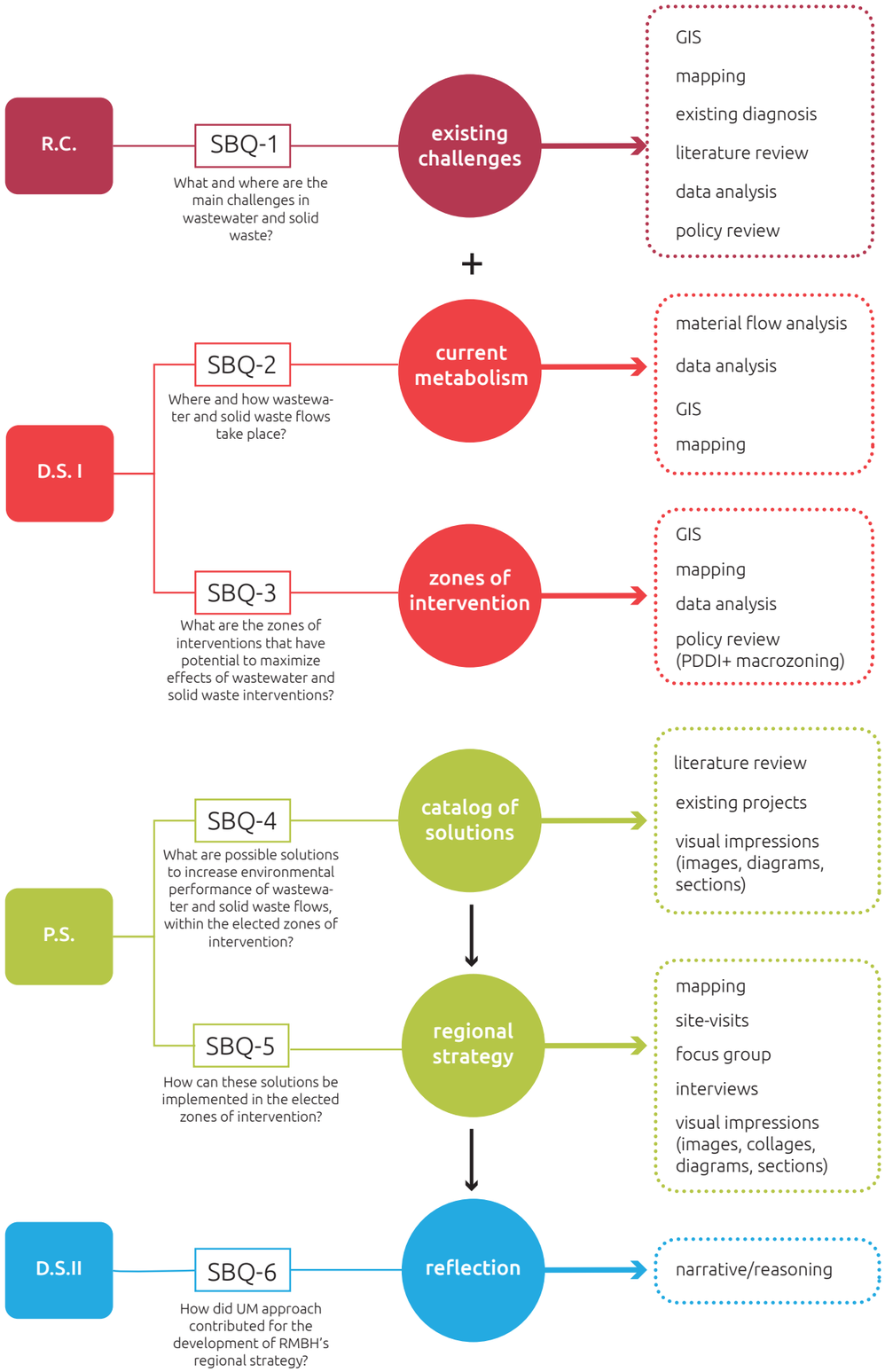


Diagram 17. Methods

2 | theoretical horizon

shifting to metabolic understanding

2.1 introduction

The theoretical framework of this thesis is developed to provide substantiation to the Urban Metabolism topic and co-related themes. Therefore, it consists of two steps:

1. Urban Metabolism: with the purpose of clarifying the foundations of UM and discuss its application in the macro context of this study, this thesis presents a theory paper that provides a brief overview of UM concept itself, a set of existing sustainable solutions in Latin American cities and the translation of the concept in those solutions.

2. sustainable development and resilience: considering the aims of this thesis, a definition of these concepts in relation to urban metabolism is provided as well.

2.2 but...what is Urban Metabolism?

Hidden metabolism

How planning initiatives have been intuitively incorporating aspects of Urban Metabolism in Latin America

abstract

Urban Metabolism has become a popular concept while talking about sustainable development and innovative approaches towards urban planning. Even though Latin America has been incorporated in academic studies, there are few formal translations of this concept to practice in the region. On the other hand, sustainable solutions throughout Latin America indicate partial understanding of cities as organisms, even though these solutions are not conceived under the metabolic framework. This paper presents several planning projects and strategies in different cities in Latin America from the flows of water, energy and waste perspective and discusses the concept of sustainable Urban Metabolism within those contexts. Conclusions indicate that evolving complexity of Urban Metabolism's framework interferes in its comprehensive transferability. Moreover, similarities among Latin American cities point towards a possible spillover effect for extended use of this framework, placing the region as potential area for its widespread application.

Keywords: Sustainable Urban Metabolism, Latin America, urban planning

1. Introduction

Urban Metabolism (UM) has become a framework for professionals to understand urban fabrics in a systemic way. By looking at the city as an organism, from the flows perspective, it provides insights on how to intervene in urban contexts aiming for better usage of resources and sustainable development. Even though this concept first emerged in 1965 with Wolman (Wolman, 1965), the evolution of Urban Metabolism as a concept has gained speed over the years, with 75 scientific papers related to the topic until 2012 (C. Kennedy & Hoornweg, 2012), which also "represents a convergence in the interests of scholars across a range of disciplines" (Broto, Allen, & Rapoport, 2012). When it comes to assessing UM's environmental performance, 150 studies have been done between 1974 and 2016 (Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al., 2017). This academic interest reinforced and permitted the consolidation of Urban Metabolism as a "sufficiently robust, standardized and practical" methodology (C. Kennedy & Hoornweg, 2012). Moreover, UM has also been translated into practice, with a few large projects such as Sustainable Urban Metabolism for Europe (SUME); BRIDGE and World Bank's Eco2 Cities (C. Kennedy & Hoornweg, 2012), turning Urban Metabolism into a buzzword (Tuhus-Dubrow, 2014).

Considering that this methodology is not only about analyzing how a city operates, but also finding opportunities to enhance its metabolism (Schuetze, van Bohemen, & van Bueren, 2012), the concept of Sustainable Urban Metabolism becomes relevant, since it can be understood as:

> *"the abandonment of resource exploitation and linear resource flows through the introduction of eco-efficiency and effectiveness as well as closed-loop recycling production processes and the use of renewable resources."* (Schuetze et al., 2012)

When looking at Latin American cities or regions,

though, few design studies have been formally applied using metabolic framework. Nevertheless, actions within the urban planning and design fields suggest that the concept of sustainable Urban Metabolism lies beneath urban strategies in those contexts, considering their focus in specific flows, such as water, energy and waste. Therefore, this paper seeks to investigate how aspects of Sustainable Urban Metabolism concept can be found in planning approaches in Latin America and to discuss the gap between theory and practice. The structure of the paper is divided in four sections. In the first section, there is a brief review of the concept of Urban Metabolism. This is followed by examples of projects or initiatives in Latin American cities that are related to specific metabolic flows of water, energy, and waste. The third section discusses the relation between sustainable Urban Metabolism and the examples given and the conclusion highlights transferability issues and potentials.

2. Urban Metabolism Concept

The concept of Urban Metabolism first emerged with Wolman in 1965 with his famous statement:

> *"The metabolic requirements of a city can be defined as all the materials and commodities needed to sustain the city's inhabitants at home, at work and at play."* (Wolman, 1965)

Back then, he already stressed the importance of water supply, sewage disposal and air pollution in relation to growing cities, warning about consequences of delayed actions within those fields (Wolman, 1965). Wolman also introduced what later would be named material flow analysis, by calculating inputs (water, food and fuel) and outputs (sewage, solid refuse and air pollutants) of a fictional American city of one million people (Wolman, 1965). Throughout the decades, Urban Metabolism concept has been expanded, divided and stretched and its evolution concentrated mainly in two different schools: metabolism as energy equivalents and metabolism as flows of water, material and nutrients (C. Kennedy, Pincetl, & Bunje, 2011). These two schools rely on two main methods for assessment: energy assessment (emergy) and flow analysis respectively (Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al., 2017). Other environmental assessments, such as footprint, input/output, life cycle assessment (LCA), network analysis and integrated analysis (combination of different methods) are also used within Urban Metabolism's framework, depending on the desired goals and availability of data (Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al., 2017). These methods can also be used in different system modeling approaches to evaluate the environmental sustainability of Urban Metabolism. In the methodology review conducted by Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al, they put forward three modeling strategies: black box (BB), grey box (GB) and network (NE) (Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al., 2017). The BB approach consists of describing inputs and outputs of the UM flows; whereas in the GB approach, inputs and outputs are more detailed, being divided for each component of the UM; and in the NE approach, inputs and outputs are also divided for each component, but in addition there are descriptions of relations among components (Beloin-Saint-Pierre et al., 2017).

However, regardless of the method or modeling strategy, Urban Metabolism can be defined as Kennedy et al. put forward in 2007:

> *"the sum total of the technical and socioeconomic processes that occur in cities, resulting in growth, production of energy, and elimination of waste."* (C. Kennedy, Cuddihy, & Engel-Yan, 2007)

Therefore, Urban Metabolism relies on the production and consumption of resources and how they travel within an ecosystem, also considering "emission, treatment, and recycling of wastes" (Zhang, 2013), since the perseverance of an ecosystem depends on the balance of these relationships (Zhang, 2013). Or as Kennedy et al. specify, it depends on the "spatial relations with the surrounding hinterlands and global resource webs" (C. Kennedy et al., 2007). One way to define these relations is using the flows perspective, which refers to the input, throughput and output of processes that occur in the built environment (Bueren, 2012). A process includes all elements that interfere in "transformation, transport, or storage of one or more materials" (Allesch & Brunner, 2015). Flows, on the other hand, relate to quantities (mass, volume, watt) per time. Different inputs (materials, water, energy) have different throughput times that are responsible for changing the characteristics and qualities of the outputs (Bueren, 2012). It is also important to highlight that Urban Metabolism and urban growth are intrinsic related, since once a city increases in population, more resources are consumed and more waste produced. Some of the metabolic processes related to growth that are potentially harmful to a city's sustainability, are alteration of underground water storage and raw materials supply, development of urban heat islands and loss of nutrients in waste (C. Kennedy et al., 2007). Not strangely, already in 1994, Bohel puts forward Urban Metabolism as a process to deal with environmental challenges such as rapid urbanization, pollution, socio-economic inequality and weak governance in order to move towards a more sustainable development (Bohle, 1994) and, consequently, a more balanced metabolism. In order words, using a metabolic perspective to deal with urban issues ultimately allows greater sustainability. According to Schuetze et al, in order to increase the sustainability of an Urban Metabolism, two main steps should be taken: introduce the ecosystem thinking and use this thinking to investigate the optimal resource consumption in different processes (Schuetze et al., 2012). They continue to clarify, though, that these steps will only provide maximum effectivity, if associated with the promotion of "synergies between the different sectors and flows, not only regarding environmental and social criteria but also and particularly regarding economic criteria" (Schuetze et al., 2012). Therefore, a sustainable Urban Metabolism is one that is optimal and synergetic.

3. Sustainable Urban Metabolism in Latin America

Latin America is one of the most urbanized regions of the world (80%) and Asia and Africa are the next ones to shift towards predominant urban scenarios (UNDESA, 2014). Being a developing area, it is natural to find multiple challenges regarding urbanization and many structural issues that involves metabolic aspects. Common challenges are related to water supply, sewage treatment, waste disposal, housing availability and informal occupations (UN-Habitat, 2012), which can be dismantled into metabolic cycles such as water, waste, raw materials and so on. Even though Kennedy, Pincetl, & Bunje's inventory of the most relevant Urban Metabolism' studies until 2010 do not include any Latin American country (C. Kennedy et al., 2011), Martinez and Pina point several studies that take this region as focus. These studies concentrate on specific countries (Ecuador, Mexico, Chile and Colombia) or compare different countries (Brazil, Chile and Venezuela; Chile, Ecuador, Mexico, and Peru), mainly using societal metabolism analysis and material flow analysis (MFA) (Alfonso Pina & Pardo Martinez, 2014). In addition, the authors put forward an analysis for Bogotá, Colombia also using MFA. Moreover, São Paulo and Rio de Janeiro were included in the study of energy and material flows of the world's 27 mega-cities (C. A. Kennedy et al., 2015) and another study measured changes Curitiba has gone through related to material and energy (Conke & Ferreira, 2015). More recently, the residential building stock in Rio de Janeiro was analyzed using MFA as well (Condeixa, Haddad, & Boer, 2017).

However, even though several academic studies have been conducted, not many design studies have formally appropriated UM's framework in Latin America. One of the few examples that starts to address to this issue is The World Bank Urban Metabolism program, which conducted an abbreviated metabolic study for 7 client cities, including Buenos Aires, São Paulo and Rio de Janeiro in Latin America, to support their Eco^2 Cities Program (Hoornweg, Campillo, Saldivar-Sali, Sugar, & Linders, 2012; C. Kennedy & Hoornweg, 2012). One the other hand, it is possible to find aspects of metabolic understanding in many sustainable strategies and initiatives within Latin American cities that serve as examples for environmental improvements, but on the contrary, do not name them as part of an Urban Metabolism methodology. This article presents those examples that are considered sustainable in literature and evaluates them in the light of sustainable Urban Metabolism's concepts, in order to investigate the relation between theory and practice. The examples were elected given their proximity with water, energy and waste cycle, considering energy and sanitation the main necessities for life occurrence (Timmeren, 2012). Moreover, as Arjan van Timmeren explains, in order to develop sustainable spatial planning, it is necessary to understand "not only physical boundaries (between areas or countries), but especially boundaries of the various scale levels of solutions, the interrelated networks (energy, water, waste/nutrients), the public space and, particularly, their mutuality" (Timmeren, 2012).

The examples were taken from two main documents that focus on gathering sustainable approaches in Latin American cities. They are the Latin American Green City Index, which assess the environmental performance of 17 Latin American cities (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010) and an IDDRI Working Paper on Sustainable Cities in Latin America (Tejerina, 2015), which focuses on urbanization lessons this region can provide with focus on sustainability. It is important to highlight that the Latin American Green City Index could be seen as a type of metabolic study given the chosen categories of indicators (energy and CO2, land use and buildings, transport, waste, water, sanitation, air quality and environmental governance) (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010). However, its methodology distances itself from a comprehensive metabolic understanding, since it mixes performance measurements with governance aspects and metabolic flows (energy, water and waste) with territorial aspects (transport and land use). Moreover, the indicators are given points to allow comparisons between cities, which creates difficulties to understand each system from an input/output

perspective. Lastly, considering the previous definition of sustainable Urban Metabolism, some examples indicated both characteristics (optimal and synergetic) and, therefore, were given a more in-depth description in each cycle.

Water Cycle

The water cycle involves many other flows, such as "rainwater, groundwater, river water, drinking water and wastewater" and it is part of a world-wide hydrological cycle (Tjallingii, 2012). Rainwater relates to precipitation and its infiltration, evaporation and run-offs. In the built environment, run-offs can be up to 85% in contrast of the 10% in a natural environment, which can result in flooding episodes and overloading of sewage systems (Tjallingii, 2012). Groundwater, on the other hand, refers to either shallow or deep-water bodies (aquifers), where the first is closely related to rainwater infiltration, and suffers more fluctuation, and the last occurs due to a long term natural process and is considered a good resource for drinking water (Tjallingii, 2012). In contrast, river water has a multifaceted aspect, since it serves for many different objectives. The anthropic interference in the rivers, though, such as mining, filling, hydro-power production, infrastructure construction and water pollution, alters the water dynamics and compromise its quality (Tjallingii, 2012). If the river water is not polluted, though, is can also serve as drinking water, together with groundwater resources. It is common to find centralized systems using rivers as main resource, especially in a city scale. They are usually in charge of water treatment and distribution and, sometimes, wastewater collection. The challenge here remains providing maintenance (leakage is a common issue for example), quality control and reliable pumping (Tjallingii, 2012). Finally, wastewater, in terms of sanitation, is a part of the water cycle completely related to the built environment. In a centralized sewage system, overall infrastructure and treatment plants are the main constituent elements. As Tjallingii explains, in general terms, a sustainable practice in relation to this cycle includes maintaining a water balance by "quantifying the inflows and outflows of the system" and "clarify(ing) the mutual dependencies between the systems" (Tjallingii, 2012). He continues to explain that the means to achieve this is through closing cycles (storage of water and nutrients) and cascading (maintain clean water for longer time) (Tjallingii, 2012).

The example of Curitiba - Brazil

Curitiba is often called the ecological capital of Brazil (Timmeren, 2012). One of the reasons for this is the integrated planning strategies implemented in the city during the 1970's, also addressing to consequences of rapid urbanization from the 1950's (Korpilo, 2014). In relation to the water cycle, the city suffered from historical flooding occurrences in the past, since it is surrounded by large rivers (Suzuki, Dastur, Moffatt, Yabuki, & Maruyama, 2010). The flooding areas, in addition, were occupied by informal settlements, with limited infrastructure and poor living conditions, placing flooding also as a social issue. The natural thinking of the time was to develop traditional concrete drainage infrastructure that would allow water control (Suzuki et al., 2010). However, Jaime Lerner, architect and city's mayor of the time, envisioned a low cost approach, converting riverbanks into public parks to absorb rainwater, associated with creation of lakes to contain flooding water (Suzuki et al., 2010). The parks act as flooding buffers, since they slowly discharge the water on the ground, on the contrary of traditional drainage solutions, allowing the preservation of the natural ecosystem (Suzuki et al., 2010). To make this change possible, and at the same time address to the social issue of slum dwellers, the government bought the land and provided social housing and compensations to transfer the population that lived in flooding risky areas (Suzuki et al., 2010). Moreover, the parks increased the livability of the city as whole, since they are also recreational spaces. As consequence of this strategy, green areas were increased from less than 1m²/person in 1970's, to 51,5m²/person nowadays (Suzuki et al., 2010). Highlights of this project also include the use of sheep as grass mowers, which also provide fertilizers for the park, reducing maintenance costs (Suzuki et al., 2010).

Other initiatives

The other initiatives that have water as focus cycle touch upon water supply and infrastructure. Most of them refer to programs that help monitor leakages, identify illegal connections and incentivize lower consumption. It is important to highlight that these programs have a strong economic aspect besides environmental concerns.

Energy Cycle

In general, the energy cycle is structured from an energy source (sun, wind, geothermal) that suffers conversion processes, which lead to production of useful energy for consumption processes and waste energy in form of heat (Itard, 2012). Sustainable actions within this cycle are relevant considering that producing energy from fossil fuels or biomass, for example, contributes for depletion of abiotic and biotic resources (Itard, 2012) and its combustion products contribute for "the depletion of ozone layer, global warming, acidification, eutrophication, photochemical oxidation (smog), ecotoxicity (soil and water) and humane toxicity" (Itard, 2012). It is important to note that, sustainability within this cycle relates to not only extending energy consumption (Timmeren, 2012), but also to clean energy production, mobility and air quality.

City	Initiative (type, description and achievements)	Type/Category	Key words
São Paulo	Monitoring of leakage and illegal connections by the state-owned enterprise SABESP, relying on more frequent inspection actions. In addition, the company uses its technological power to monitor the system as a whole and predict water consumption based on outdoor temperatures (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010). For the general public, the company runs a program called "Pure" since 1996, which includes maintenance, exchange of equipment for water saving ones, water reuse actions and raising awareness activities (SABESP, n.d.).	Public. Program.	reduction of water consumption;
Porto Alegre	Development of "Right Water Program" by the municipal water company DMAE in 2005. It provides legal access to water in informal settlements with reduced price, together with maintenance and conservation actions. This program also has a social impact, since it contributes to formalizing these areas (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010; Tejerina, 2015). The platform, which is still ongoing, has benefited 32.000 people so far (Porto Alegre Municipality, 2016).	Public. Program.	reduction of water consumption;
Buenos Aires	Installation of water meters to reduce consumption by 40% as part of the Municipal Strategic Plan 2008-2012 (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Public. Program.	reduction of water consumption;
Monterrey	Implementation of extensive maintenance program from 1998 -2008 that reduced leakages in 11% in that period by "checking and replacing valves, upgrading pipes, installing pressure gauges and household meters, leak detection and eliminating illegal connections" (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010; Tejerina, 2015).	Public. Program.	reduction of water consumption;
Quito	Creation of the Fund for Protection of Water (FONAG) in 1997 that is set to last 80 years, involving private and public sectors, responsible to develop actions for conservation and protection of water basins and water treatment. Nowadays they count with the programs Water Management, Environmental Education, Training, Recovery of Vegetation Coverage, Surveillance and Monitoring, and Communication (Tejerina, 2015). The programs relies on legislation, technical actions (such as data collection and reforestation) and communication activities. Furthermore, the success of this fund led to implementation of similar actions in 6 other basins in the country and another 4 in other Latin American locations (Tejerina, 2015).	Private/public. Policy / Planning/design strategies.	Resource management; biocapacity of land;

Table 1. Overview of Latin American sustainable initiatives related to water cycle

The example of Mexico City - Mexico

In 1992, the UN considered Mexico City the most polluted area in the world (C40 cities, n.d.). This statement triggered the implementation of the PROAIRE program with several policies aiming for clean air strategies. The original policy was in place between 1995 and 2000 and had as main goal the reduction of ozone concentration (Metropolitan Environment Comission, n.d.). Actions associated with this program included adjustment in energy production facilities, regulation policies and greening initiatives (Metropolitan Environment

Comission, n.d.). The following phase, PROAIRE II (2002-2010) extended the first program's goals, focusing on transports and industry sectors, associated with natural resources preservation (Metropolitan Environment Comission, n.d.). Some of those actions included closing factories, banning cars from the center, implementing BRT system (which also awarded the city several carbon credits) and bicycle sharing actions (C40 cities, n.d.). The ongoing phase has 2011-2020 time span and 8 different themes, containing 81 measures and 116 actions. Among those, highlights to: reinforcement of urban centralities close to idle metro stations; incentive of hybrid/electric vehicles and alternative energies and fuels, such as biofuel and solar energy for water heating; inclusion of environmental and energy efficiency criteria in the construction sector; enlargement of reforestation and greening areas; and capture of biogas from landfills (Metropolitan Environment Comission, n.d.).

Other initiatives

The initiatives related to energy refer either to transports and CO2 emissions or to clean energy production.

Waste Cycle

Waste is part of the output of any ecosystem. It can have different forms such as wastewater or air pollution. However, in this paper waste refers to solid waste. The waste cycle follows the path of "generation, on-site storage, collection, transfer, transportation, processing and recovery, and ultimate disposal" (Steffen & Atiq Uz, 2011). There are several possibilities within each phase and they can also be associated with different "waves of innovation" in waste management, that introduced elements such as landfills, composting, recycling, biological treatment, cradle-to-cradle, among others (Steffen & Atiq Uz, 2011). When discussing sustainability within this cycle, though, the concept of the 'New Trias' explains two of the main possibilities: "reusing waste flows; and filling in the remaining demand with renewables and apply a 'waste = food' approach" (Timmeren, 2012). 'Waste=food' also includes understanding waste as product, given its economic value in multiples scales (Timmeren, 2012).

The example of Curitiba – Brazil

Curitiba created the program "Garbage that is not Garbage", which encouraged citizens to separate organic and recyclable waste. This program was a response to the pressure Curitiba's landfill was facing due to the amount of waste produced and the lack of budget to build incinerator plants (Suzuki et al., 2010). The success of the program (around 70% of the population participate in it and 13% of waste is recycled) is due to its awareness actions (especially in schools), together with transference of income from recycling to social programs (Suzuki et al., 2010). The estimation is that 1.200 trees/day are saved with this program (Suzuki et al., 2010). Other spillover effects also took place, such as health benefits given the right disposal of old tires, one common nurturer of dengue (Suzuki et al., 2010) and zika diseases. Another program is the "Green Exchange Program", where the waste the population in informal settlements takes to collection points is exchanged for vegetables and fruits or public transport tickets. The main driver behind this program was the fact that waste trucks do not fit into the narrow alleys, typically found in informal settlements. In this way, the municipality connected the local farmer's surplus production with the difficulty of waste collection in informal settlements (Suzuki et al., 2010). The municipality exchanges one bag with potatoes, rice and vegetables to every four bags of waste (Timmeren, 2012). In case of larger quantities of waste, they give eggs, fruit and milk (Timmeren, 2012). This program benefits the population in many aspects, since it removes trash from the area, prevent diseases and pollution, enhances the nutrition of the poorer and promotes transport accessibility (Timmeren, 2012).

Other initiatives

The other examples in this cycle relate to recycling, local waste management and air pollution.

There are many other examples that can be considered green initiatives and are related to the above cycles. However, the ones presented were chosen given their greater impact in the cities and appraisal as good initiatives.

4.Discussion

Presenting the examples from a metabolic perspective (in relation to a specific flow), allows a deeper understanding between the chosen solutions and sustainable Urban Metabolism (optimal and synergetic production, consumption and disposal of resources). In the water cycle, for example, São Paulo, Porto Alegre, Buenos Aires and Monterrey refer to reduction of water consumption. Their goals rely on less exploration of water resources, which means reducing the inputs of the system. Quito's example also refers to consumption

City	Initiative (type, description and achievements)	Type/Category	Key words
Belo Horizonte	Installation of solar panels on Mineirão's Stadium roof for the World Cup 2014, turning it into the first World Cup stadium fully solar powered, as well as the first solar facility in operation in the country (Brazilian Federal Government, 2014). The structure can supply 1.200 houses and the exceeding energy not used for the stadium's operation is sold to a local energy company (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010; Tejerina, 2015).	Public/Private. Design strategy.	Clean energy production;
São Paulo	Capture of methane gas produced by decaying material in closed landfills to produce energy. The large CO2 reduction provide enough "carbon credits" for the city that made revenue from its selling, applying the money in the rehabilitation of neighborhoods close to the landfills (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010). Another initiative in the city was a municipal law in 2009 that requires new municipal buildings to meet energy-efficient requirements and the renovation of existing ones to reduce their environmental impact (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Public. Policy/program.	Efficient infrastructure; Clean energy production;
Medellin	Construction of the largest hydroelectric project of the country (2,4 gigawatt), which is expected to produce clean energy by 2018 (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Public /Private. Design strategy.	Clean energy production;
Buenos Aires	Creation of the program PEEEP, which aimed to diagnose energy consumption in public buildings and propose optimization interventions, reducing 10% of energy consumption in 2012 and 20% by 2015 (City of Buenos Aires, n.d.). Even though in 2009 this program also resulted in a municipal law to decrease and improve energy consumption and GHG emissions (Tejerina, 2015), its current achievements are unclear. Another initiative in the city was the successfully implemented plan to change streetlights to remotely controlled LED bulbs. In 2016, 75.000 lamps were already replaced (City of Buenos Aires, 2016).	Public. Design strategy. Policy.	Efficient infrastructure;
Curitiba	Design implementation of Bus Rapid Transit (BRT) system in 1960s, with dedicated lanes, special bus stops that increase passenger boarding efficiency and flat-rate fare, where the distance does not influence the final price of the ticket. All these factors, together with the use of bi-articulated buses, created an extremely successful public transport, reflecting on the lower usage of private cars (Suzuki et al., 2010). Moreover Curitiba's project was successfully transferred to other locations, such as Bogotá (Transmilenio) and Buenos Aires (as part of the Plan for Sustainable Mobility) among several other cities in Latin America, adding hybrid or electric vehicles to the system, gaining carbon credits and, thus, revenues for the city.	Public. Planning/design strategy.	Efficient infrastructure;

Table 2. Overview of Latin American sustainable initiatives related to energy cycle

City	Initiative (type, description and achievements)	Type/Category	Key words
São Paulo	Creation of "Ecopoints", free and central collection points for bulky waste, such as construction waste and old furniture. The initiative was an attempt to prevent the population to leave those items on the streets due to lack of proper disposal facilities (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Public. Planning strategy.	Reduction of waste;
Puebla	Creation of the program "Green Wallet", where tokens are given for kilograms of waste deposited in specific facilities throughout the city. These tokens can be exchange for other products, such as clothes, books and construction material or discounts from the commercial establishments that sponsor the program (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Private. Program.	Reduction of waste;
Belo Horizonte	Creation of partnership between the municipality and the local waste pickers association (ASMARE), where the city provided facilities for waste recycling (such as sorting center and trucks) and the association members bring in recyclable waste. This partnership helps the city to process 450 tons of waste per month (Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU), 2010).	Public. Policy/program	Reduction of waste; waste treatment;

Table 3. Overview of Latin American sustainable initiatives related to waste cycle

of water resources; however, with implementation of actions such as reforestation, they also influence the biocapacity of land, which means increasing the waste absorption capacity of an area. Curitiba's approach to reduce flooding also incorporates an important aspect of its metabolism, since rainwater used to turn into wastewater, overloading the existing infrastructure. With creation of parks, rainwater remains in the loop, also reducing pressure on resources. In addition, like Quito, they also connected the water cycle with landscape, but took it one step further. By including sheep to mow grass, and therefore providing natural fertilizers, nutrient recovery was connected with the system. Not only the land's biocapacity was improved, but also a synergetic relation between water and nutrient recovery was established. Moreover, Curitiba promoted synergies between environment, society and economy, since the creation of parks had a strong social and economic aspect.

In the energy cycle, Belo Horizonte, Buenos Aires and Medellin touch upon one important component of any metabolism, which has a large effect on consumption of resources: energy production and consumption. Clean energy production and efficient infrastructures reduce pressure over fossil fuels, and, therefore, on the environment. The BRT system implemented in several cities also contributed to increase energy efficiency and to reduce CO_2 emissions. In Mexico's example, however, the starting point of PROAIRE approach was not from the energy perspective, but from the air pollution perspective. Here several synergies with other flows were developed, such as air pollution and energy; energy and solid waste; and pollution and landscape (biocapacity of land), also contributing for the city's livability. In the waste cycle, Curitiba's recycling program, together with the ones developed in Belo Horizonte, Puebla and São Paulo, is an attempt to deal with reducing and treating waste. In addition, Curitiba's example of "Green Exchange Program" promotes synergy between food and waste cycles, again associating with economic and social aspects.

Considering the points above, it is possible to categorize these examples as optimal, synergetic or both (See Table 4). Surely, the examples provided do not fit into Kennedy's holistic concept. They are parts of the sums of processes. However, creating strategies to interfere in a city's metabolism means multiple actions that allow interactions among them. Even though Hoornweg and Kennedy advocate the need of a "standardized, comprehensive Urban Metabolism framework" (C. Kennedy & Hoornweg, 2012), the examples presented previously demonstrate the possibility to partially implement the concept without a formal framework. This does not remove the necessity of proper data collection in a systematic and coordinated way, but it does point towards a flexibility within the concept itself that could shorten the gap between theory and practice. This flexibility, though, can also be a fragility if associated with the complex relations between methods and modeling strategies developed in the scientific field. Moreover, ramifications in UM concept contribute for its low formal dispersion and appear to favor specific methods such as MFA, which also presents limitations such as simplification of studies due to lack of data; disregard of qualitative dimensions (political, economic, social); linearity and lack of spatial visualization (Korpilo, 2014). The use of MFA without a spatial translation falls in the danger of becoming an accounting exercise that does not properly provide the necessary input for planning and design. Therefore, the translation of UM concept still relies on professionals in the practice field, which many times do not follow academic discussions and are bound to specific interests, either from clients or stakeholders. This can cause the incorporation of a simplified version of the concept or its appropriation as mere background rather than adopted framework. The liability of this outcome is the removal of one of UM's main values, which is a holistic comprehension of the city (Ferrão & Fernandez, 2013), and therefore, facilitation of efficient use of resources and sustainable development (Schuetze et al., 2012). Moreover, it is important to note that several of the presented examples relate to governance aspects, rather than physical interventions, which also point to difficulties on transferring UM's concept from research to design in this context.

	OPTIMAL	***SYNERGETIC***
Water		
São Paulo	x	
Porto Alegre	x	
Buenos Aires	x	
Monterrey	x	
Quito		x
Curitiba	x	x
Energy		
Belo Horizonte	x	
São Paulo		x
Medellin	x	
Buenos Aires	x	
Curitiba	x	
Mexico	x	x
Waste		
São Paulo	x	
Puebla		x
Belo Horizonte	x	
Curitiba	x	x

Table 4. Relation between given examples and Sustainable Urban Metabolism's concept

5.Conclusions

This paper indicated a gap between theory and practice within the Urban Metabolism framework, using several examples of sustainable actions in different Latin American cities from the perspective of water, energy and waste flows. It discussed the existence of aspects of Sustainable Urban Metabolism concept regardless of its formal application, through the categorization of examples into optimal and/or synergetic production, consumption and disposal of resources. Curitiba and Mexico are notable examples of sustainable practices with solutions that integrate environment, society and economy, pointing towards an intuitive appropriation of metabolic understanding and flexibility of the concept. Nevertheless, Curitiba's innovative solutions occurred in 1970s and since then, most examples focus on resource efficiency (optimal) rather than creating synergies. The need of proper data collection is one possible barrier to achieve a holistic metabolic comprehension and its full potential. However, the evolving complexity of the term also contributes to low transferability and simplification of Urban Metabolism as framework, especially since there is a lack of spatial translation in the academic field. Moreover, even though the transferability of UM might not be straight forward, the presented examples demonstrate a wide exchangeability of projects, actions and solutions within Latin American contexts. This reflects that cities suffer from similar problems and challenges and, therefore, solutions that are successful in one of them have potential to be extended to others. In that sense, Latin America is a potential region for a comprehensive understanding and application of its framework, considering possible spillover effects, contributing not only for the sustainable development of the entire region, but to the dissemination of the concept itself.

6.References

Alfonso Pina, W. H., & Pardo Martinez, C. I. (2014). Urban material flow analysis: An approach for Bogotá, Colombia. *Ecological Indicators, 42*, 32-42.

Allesch, A., & Brunner, P. H. (2015). Material Flow Analysis as a Decision Support Tool for Waste Management: A Literature Review. *Journal of Industrial Ecology, 19*(5), 753-764.

Beloin-Saint-Pierre, D., Rugani, B., Lasvaux, S. b., Mailhac, A. l. d., Popovici, E., Sibiude, G., . . . Schiopu, N. (2017). A review of urban metabolism studies to identify key methodological choices for future harmonization and implementation. *Journal of Cleaner Production: Supplement, 163*(Supplement), S223-S240.

Bohle, H.-G. (1994). Metropolitan food systems in developing countries: The perspective of "Urban Metabolism". *GeoJournal : An International Journal on Human Geography and Environmental Sciences, 34*(3), 245-251.

Brazilian Federal Government. (2014). Mineirão is the

first World Cup stadium powered by solar energy. Retrieved from http://www.copa2014.gov.br/en/noticia/mineirao-first-world-cup-stadium-powered-solar-energy

Broto, V. C., Allen, A., & Rapoport, E. (2012). Interdisciplinary Perspectives on Urban Metabolism. *Journal of Industrial Ecology, 16*(6), 851-861.

Bueren, E. v. (2012). Introduction. *Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach*. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

C40 cities. (n.d.). Mexico City: ProAire. Retrieved from http://www.c40.org/profiles/2013-mexicocity

Condeixa, K., Haddad, A., & Boer, D. (2017). Material flow analysis of the residential building stock at the city of Rio de Janeiro. *Journal of Cleaner Production, 149*(28), 1249-1267.

Conke, L. S., & Ferreira, T. L. (2015). Urban metabolism: Measuring the city's contribution to sustainable development. *Environmental Pollution, 202*(12), 146-152.

Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU). (2010). *Latin American Green City Index: Assessing the environmental performance of Latin America's major cities*. Retrieved from Munich, Germany: https://www.siemens.com/entry/cc/features/greencityindex_international/all/en/pdf/report_latam_en.pdf

Hoornweg, D., Campillo, G., Saldivar-Sali, A., Sugar, L., & Linders, D. (2012). *Mainstreaming Urban Metabolism: Advances and Challenges in City Participation*. Paper presented at the World Bank Sixth Urban Research and Knowledge Symposium - Rethinking Cities, Barcelona.

Itard, L. (2012). Energy in the Built Environment *Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach*. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Kennedy, C., Cuddihy, J., & Engel-Yan, J. (2007). The Changing Metabolism of Cities. *Journal of Industrial Ecology, 11*(2), 43-59. doi:10.1162/jie.2007.1107

Kennedy, C., & Hoornweg, D. (2012). Mainstreaming Urban Metabolism. *Journal of Industrial Ecology, 16*(6), 780-782.

Kennedy, C., Pincetl, S., & Bunje, P. (2011). The study of urban metabolism and its applications to urban planning and design. *Environmental Pollution, 159*(8), 1965-1973. doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2010.10.022

Kennedy, C. A., Stewart, I., Facchini, A., Cersosimo, I., Mele, R., Chen, B., . . . Sahin, A. D. (2015). Energy and material flows of megacities. *Proceedings of National Academy of Science of the United States of America (PNAS), 112*(9), 5985-5990. doi:10.1073/pnas.1504315112

Korpilo, S. (2014). *Integrating the concept of urban metabolism into planning of sustainable cities: Analysis of the Eco² Cities Initiative*.

Metropolitan Environment Comission. (n.d.). *Programa para mejorar la calidad del aire de la Zona Metropolitana del Valle de México 2011-2020 (PROAIRE 2011-2020)*. Retrieved from http://respiramexico.org.mx/wp-content/uploads/2015/07/proaire2011-2020.pdf

SABESP. (n.d.). Uso Racional da Água. Retrieved from http://site.sabesp.com.br/site/interna/Default.aspx?secaoId=587

Schuetze, T., van Bohemen, H., & van Bueren, E. (2012). Conclusions and Solutions. *Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach*. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Steffen, L., & Atiq Uz, Z. (2011). Challenges and Opportunities in Transforming a City into a "Zero Waste City". *challenges, 2*(4), 73-93. Retrieved from http://www.mdpi.com/2078-1547/2/4/73

Suzuki, H., Dastur, A., Moffatt, S., Yabuki, N., & Maruyama, H. (2010). *Eco2 Cities: Ecological Cities as Economic Cities*. Retrieved from Washington DC, USA:

Tejerina, M. R. (2015). Sustainable cities in Latin America. *Working papers, 16*(15), 28.

Timmeren, A. v. (2012). Climate Integrated Design and Closing Cycles: Solutions for a Sustainable 'Urban Metabolism'. *Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach*. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Tjallingii, S. (2012). Water Flows and Urban Planning. *Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach*. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Tuhus-Dubrow, R. (2014). "Urban Metabolism" Could Beat "Sustainability" in a Buzzword Contest. Retrieved from https://nextcity.org/daily/entry/what-is-urban-metabolism-defined-science-cities

UN-Habitat. (2012). *Estado de las Ciudades de América Latina y el Caribe 2012: Rumbo a una nueva transición urbana*. Retrieved from http://nacionesunidas.org.co/biblioteca/estado-de-las-ciudades-de-america-latina-y-el-caribe-2012/

UNDESA. (2014). *World urbanization prospects: the 2014 revision*. (Report 978-92-1-151517-6). Retrieved from New York, USA: https://esa.un.org/unpd/wup/publications/files/wup2014-highlights.Pdf

Wolman, A. (1965). The Metabolism of Cities. *Scientific American, 213*, 179-190.

Zhang, Y. (2013). Urban metabolism: A review of research methodologies. *Environmental Pollution, 178*, 463-473. doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2013.03.052

2.3 concepts review

2.3.1 sustainable development from an UM perspective

According to Arjan van Timmeren, a sustainable environment is one that closes its flows of materials with minimal effort and losses (energy and materials) and, therefore, focuses on "cyclic thinking and design" (Timmeren, 2012). In addition, sustainable development relies on constant knowledge and technology evolution and is often based on corporate responsibility theories (Timmeren, 2012). This concept is also used as a marketing tool for politicians to secure investments and economic competitiveness (Timmeren, 2012).

This "cyclic thinking and design" can follow the principles of the "New Trias", where the local context and its associated dynamics play a major role:

"(1) extending energy, water and material consumption;

(2) reusing waste flows; and

(3) filling in the remaining demand with renewables and apply a 'waste = food' approach" (Timmeren, 2012).

Therefore, following this concept implies on developing urban strategies that prioritize local and decentralized solutions.

2.3.2 resilience

Resilience can be understood as "the ability of a system to be subjected to changes in input and status variables and then to return after some time to its original status" (Schuetze et al., 2012). Urban resilience, then, relates to the amount of stress an urban system can support and its adaptive response capacity regarding changes (Ferrão & Fernandez, 2013). In addition, it is important to note that this concept can be applied to different scales (from individual to territory) and includes abiotic and biotic structures (Schuetze et al., 2012).

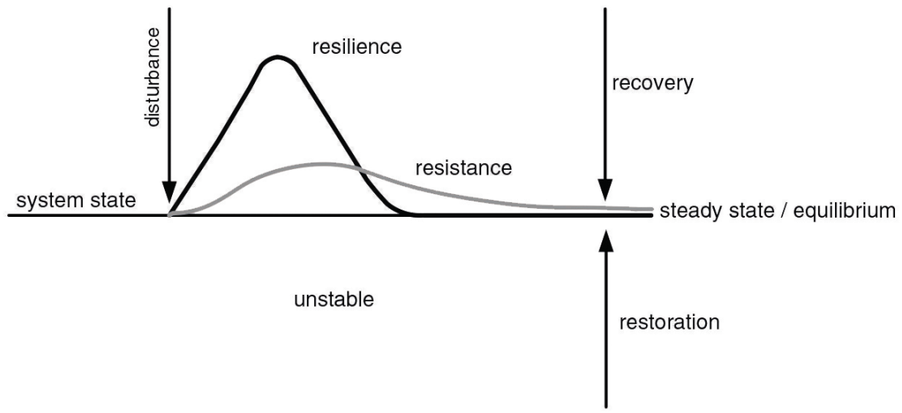


Diagram 18. Resilience
Source: (Schuetze et al., 2012)

3 | analytical horizon

follow the flow

3.1 introduction

This chapter provides a detailed analysis of RMBH's metabolism regarding wastewater and solid waste. The metabolic analysis for each flow illustrates the current situation and challenges and is followed by a decentralization investigation. This investigation results in a catalog of solutions for both flows (see Catalog of Solution Volume). Lastly, each flow analysis ends with the election of the most suitable solutions in relation to the existing demands. These relations are the basis for developing a combined regional strategy, presented in the following chapter.

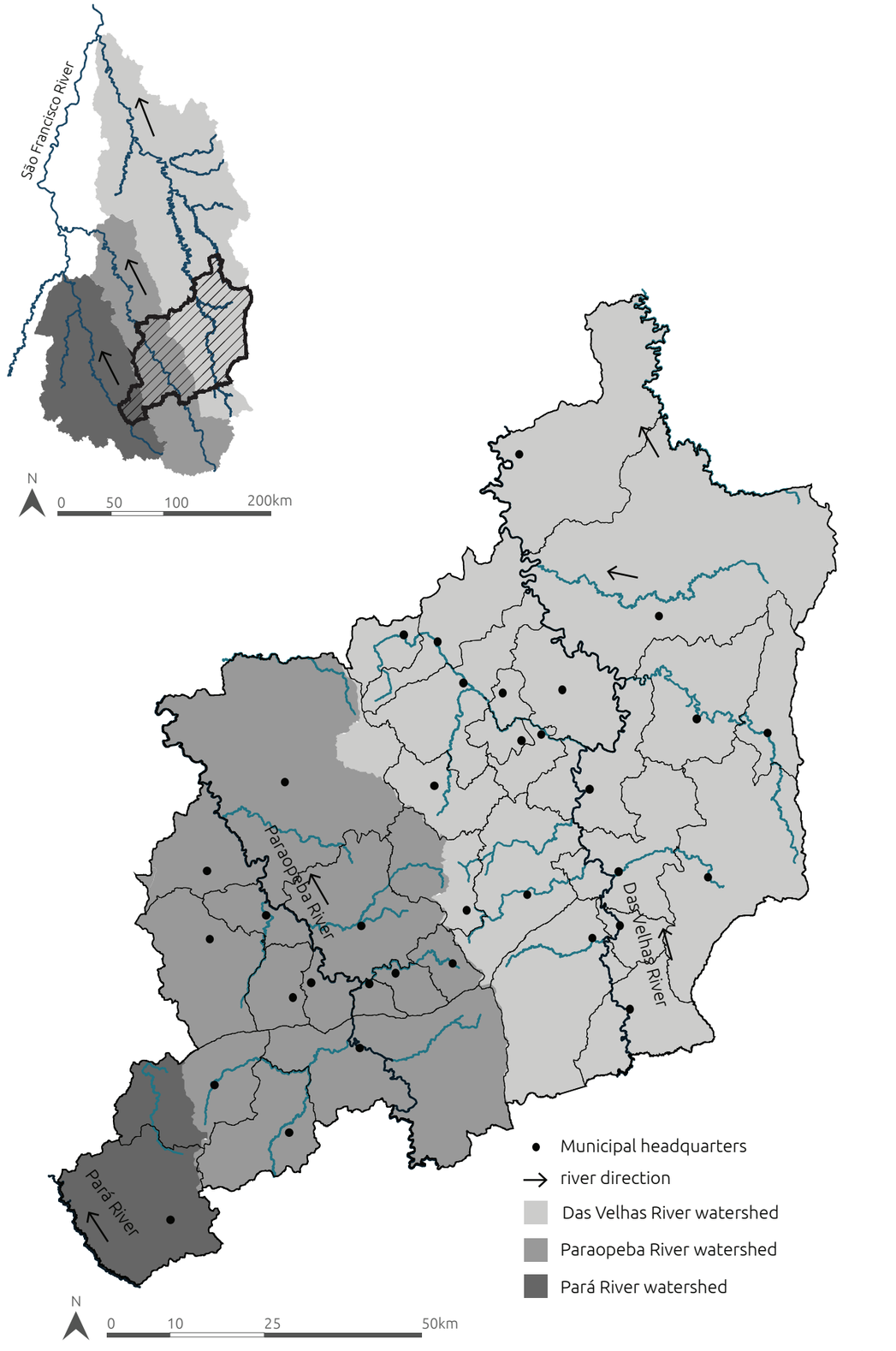
3.2 wastewater: the end point?

In this section, there are two main studies: wastewater metabolism and wastewater decentralization investigation. The first provides an overview of the elements of the metabolic flow, together with their qualitative and/or quantitative dimensions. This overview starts with the analysis of the drinking water resources of the region, given their relation with consumption and disposal phases. In sequence, the domestic focus is put forward, explaining the 3 different types of wastewater disposal present in the region (inexistent, individual solution and centralized) and their associated infrastructure. Subsequently, other parameters are also analyzed, such as Biological Oxygen Demand (BOD) and its association with river pollution. Lastly, there is an overview of future actions, which mostly focus on centralized solutions. The combination of these information results in a metabolic flow map, followed by conclusions, which reflect the urgencies in the metabolism and its relation to the territory.

The second study of this section is the decentralization investigation, providing a counterpoint from the existing centralized planning intentions. This study also puts forward an inventory of solutions for wastewater treatment (detailed in the Catalog of Solutions Volume). It also develops a matrix to compare and elect the most suitable solutions for the existing metabolic demands concluded previously.

3.2.1 current situation

In order to understand the metabolism of RMBH's wastewater, first there is a need to have an overview of its drinking-water resources, since there is "unbreakable relationship between drinking water and waste water", which together form the 'small hydrological cycle' (Timmeren, 2012). Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region is part of 3 different watersheds: Das Velhas River, Paraopeba River and Pará River, all part of the São Francisco Basin. Almost 60% of the territory belongs to Das Velhas watershed and 86% of RMBH's residents contribute to this basin (UFMG, 2010). Therefore, even though RMBH occupies only 21% of this watershed's area (UFMG, 2010), it causes a large impact on the basin as a whole, especially concerning river pollution. Das Velhas river is also one of the most important drinking water resources, together with 3 other reservoirs (Vargem das Flores, Serra Azul and Manso River). Together, these resources possess a complex infrastructure of water mains, abstraction areas and treatment plants that provide for region. Das Velhas river system is the main supplier for Belo Horizonte, where the majority of the region's population concentrate. Its Water Treatment Plant (ETA) has flow rate of 9,0m³/s (National Water Agency (ANA), 2010). The reservoirs are responsible for supplying the rest of the region and have ETAs with flow rates between 1,5 e 4,2 m³/s (National Water Agency (ANA), 2010). Even though most of the population is served by the integrated water system, 7 municipalities have isolated water abstraction systems. From those, 4 require expansion of their drinking water systems (National Water Agency (ANA), 2010).



Map 31. RMBH's watersheds

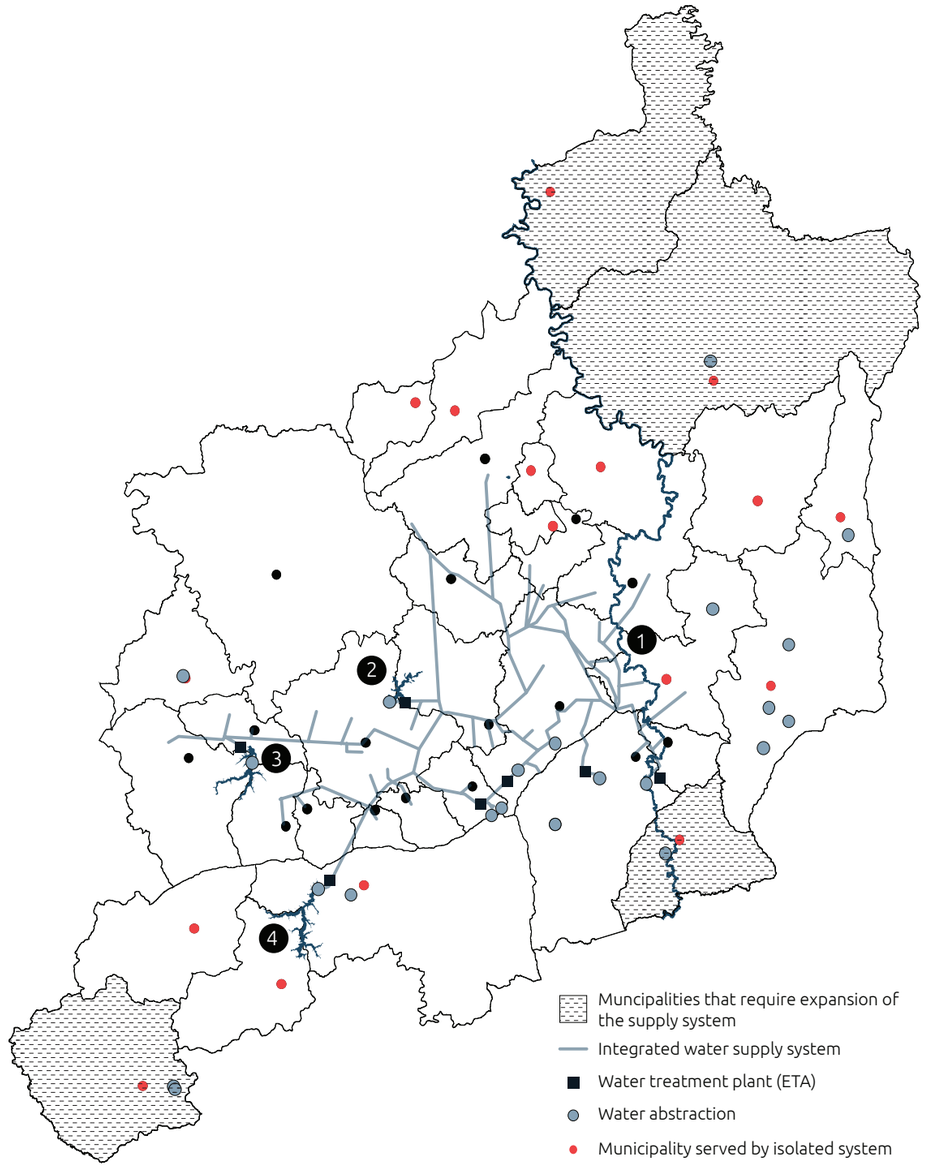
60% of RMBH is located in Das Velhas watershed and 86% of RMBH's residents contribute to this basin.



Picture 20. Manso River reservoir in 2018 recovering from the severe drought of 2015
Source: COPASA/Divulgação



Picture 21. Water Treatment Plant (ETA) of Das Velhas River managed by COPASA.
Source: Barbosa Melo Construtora



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 32. Drinking water system
Complex infrastructure of integrated system guarantees water supply for most of the region.

Once drinking water is distributed and consumed, domestic and non-domestic wastewater are produced. This thesis focuses on domestic sewage, since it is the main organic water pollutant in RMBH, due to low sewage coverage and treatment and lack of proper infrastructure (UFMG, 2010). Another aspect that adds to this situation is the focus on centralized facilities. If the infrastructure is not present, there are limited options to treat wastewater before discharging it into the rivers. River pollution and uncontrolled sewage discharge have health and environmental impacts, such as water and soil contamination, dissemination of diseases and river pollution (together with its associated consequences). Das Velhas river and its tributaries are the most polluted and toxically contaminated in the region (see “Map 33. River pollution”).

In the region, there are currently 3 situations of wastewater disposal: centralized solutions, decentralized solutions and inexistent (see Pictures 23-32 and Diagrams 22, 24-27). The centralized solution is the preferred one for urban areas. If the infrastructure is complete, buildings are connected to the sewage network, which in turn is connected to Sewage Treatment Plants (ETEs), before discharging treated wastewater into the rivers. In many cases, though, the sewage network is not connected to treatment plants (most likely due to high-cost infrastructures) and the sewage is collected, but not treated. The current decentralized system, on the other hand, includes individual solutions such as septic tanks and cesspits. They are more common in rural areas and may contaminate groundwater, if not realized properly. The last situation, which is in fact the absence of any solution, refers to when there is no form of sewage collection or treatment. This condition is most common in poor neighborhoods or informal settlements.

It is important to highlight that the region’s sewage network is completely separated from the rainwater system (UFMG, 2010). One of the benefits of this separation is the reduction on contaminated water in case of overflow due to storm water. However, in ares with no sewage treatment, it is common to have the household sewage connected to the rainwater network.

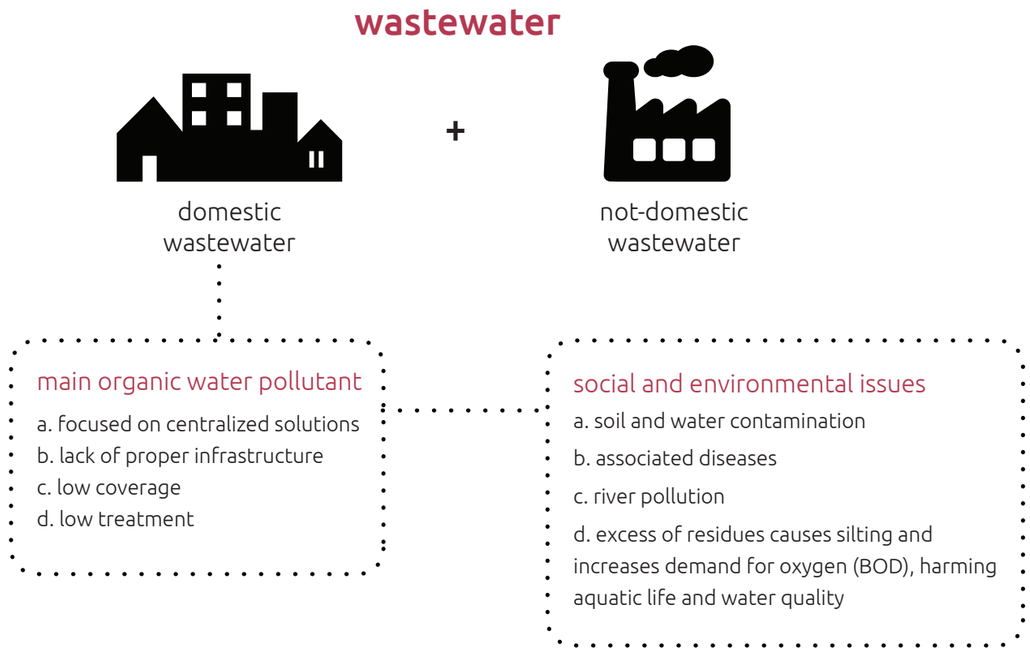


Diagram 19. Domestic wastewater focus: main organic pollutant causing social and environmental issues

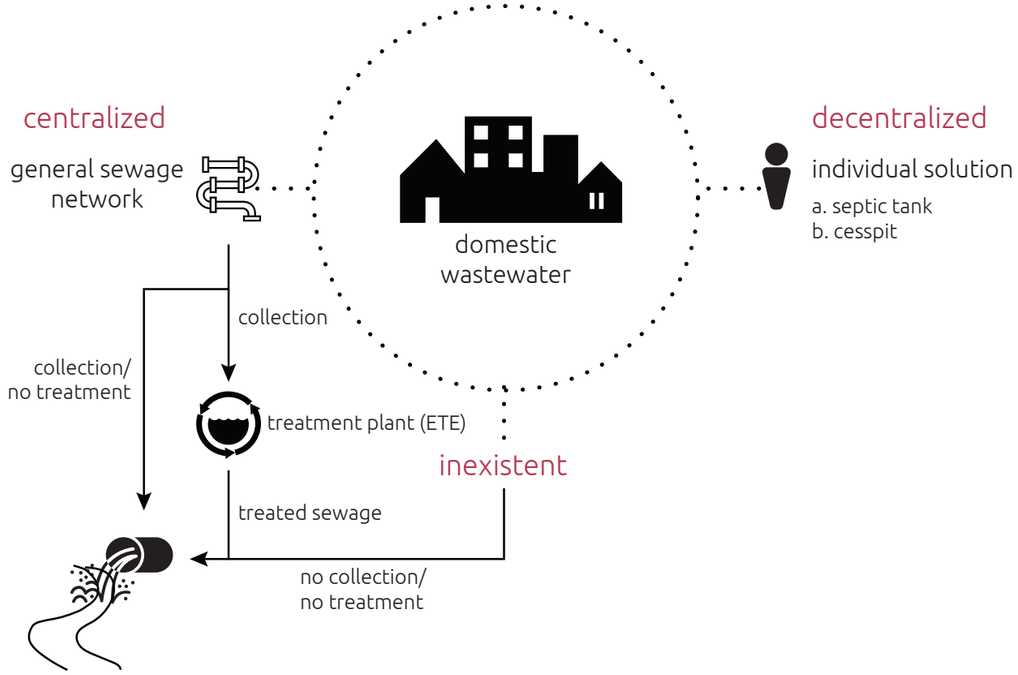


Diagram 20. Different domestic wastewater disposal

inexistent: no collection / no treatment

1

household sewage not collected



Picture 22. Untreated sewage discharge straight into water streams
Picture: Emily Hosek

decentralized: individual solution

1

household sewage collection network



Picture 23. Individual solution: household collection
Source: A Sua Obra

2

individual treatment



Picture 24. Individual sewage treatment solution (septic tank example)
Source: Recicloteca

centralized: collection / no treatment

1

household sewage collection network



Picture 25. Household collection
Source: A Sua Obra

2

untreated discharge: water streams

or



Picture 26. Untreated sewage discharge into streams
Picture: Jaques Diogo

2

untreated discharge via rainwater network



Picture 27. Untreated sewage connected to rainwater network
Picture: Divulgação/MP

centralized: collection and treatment

1

household sewage collection network



Picture 28. Household collection
Source: A Sua Obra

2

sewage collection network



Picture 29. Interception pipes on valleys
Picture: Carlos Alberto, Secom/MG.

3

treatment via treatment plants



Picture 30. Treatment Plant (ETE Onça)
Source: Engserj

4

treated sewage discharge



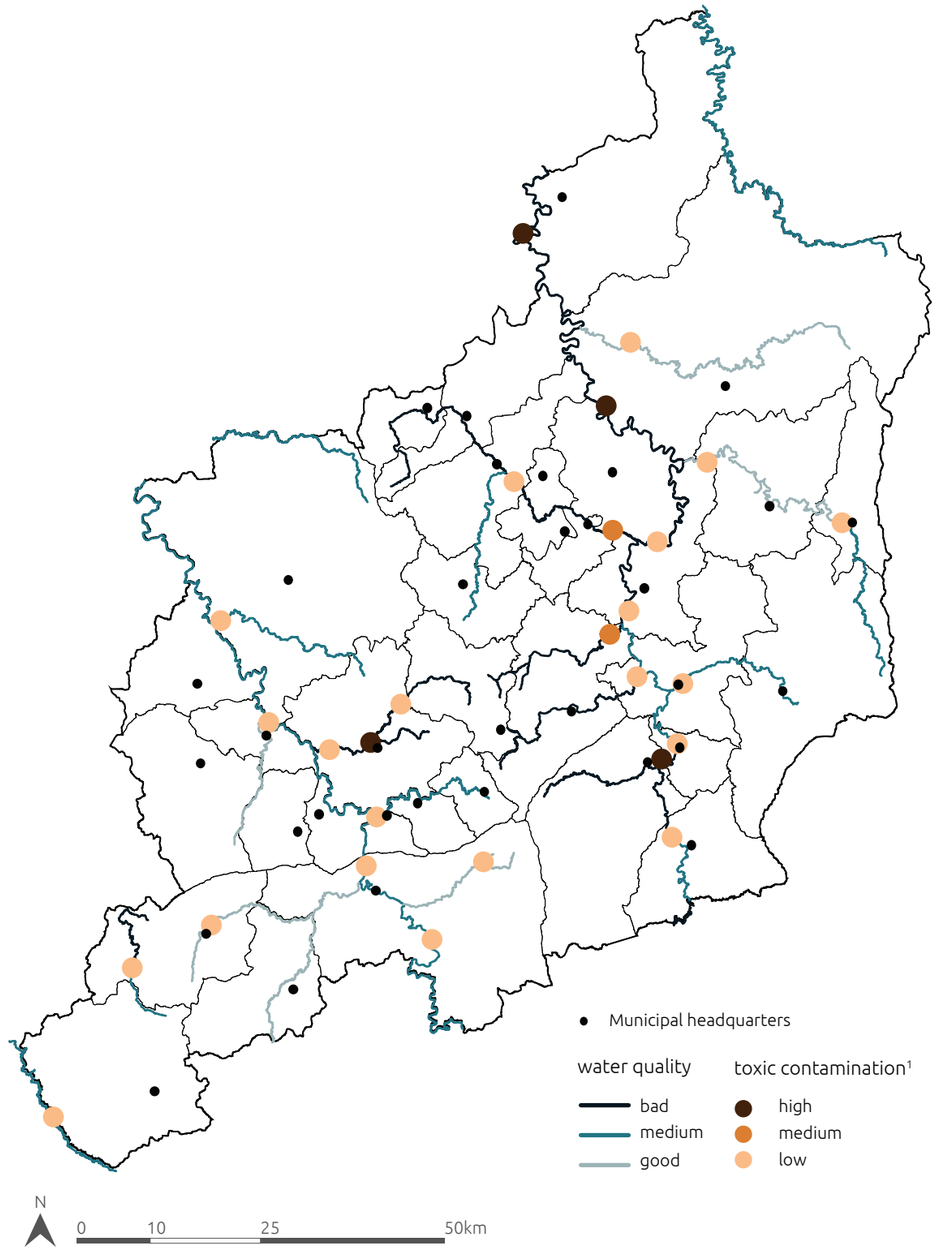
Picture 31. Treated sewage discharge
Picture: Jair Amaral, EM/D.A PRESS



Picture 32. Pollution along Das Velhas River in Santa Luzia (2017)
Picture: Leo Boi



Picture 33. Waste along Das Velhas River in Santa Luzia (2017)
Picture: Leandro Durães

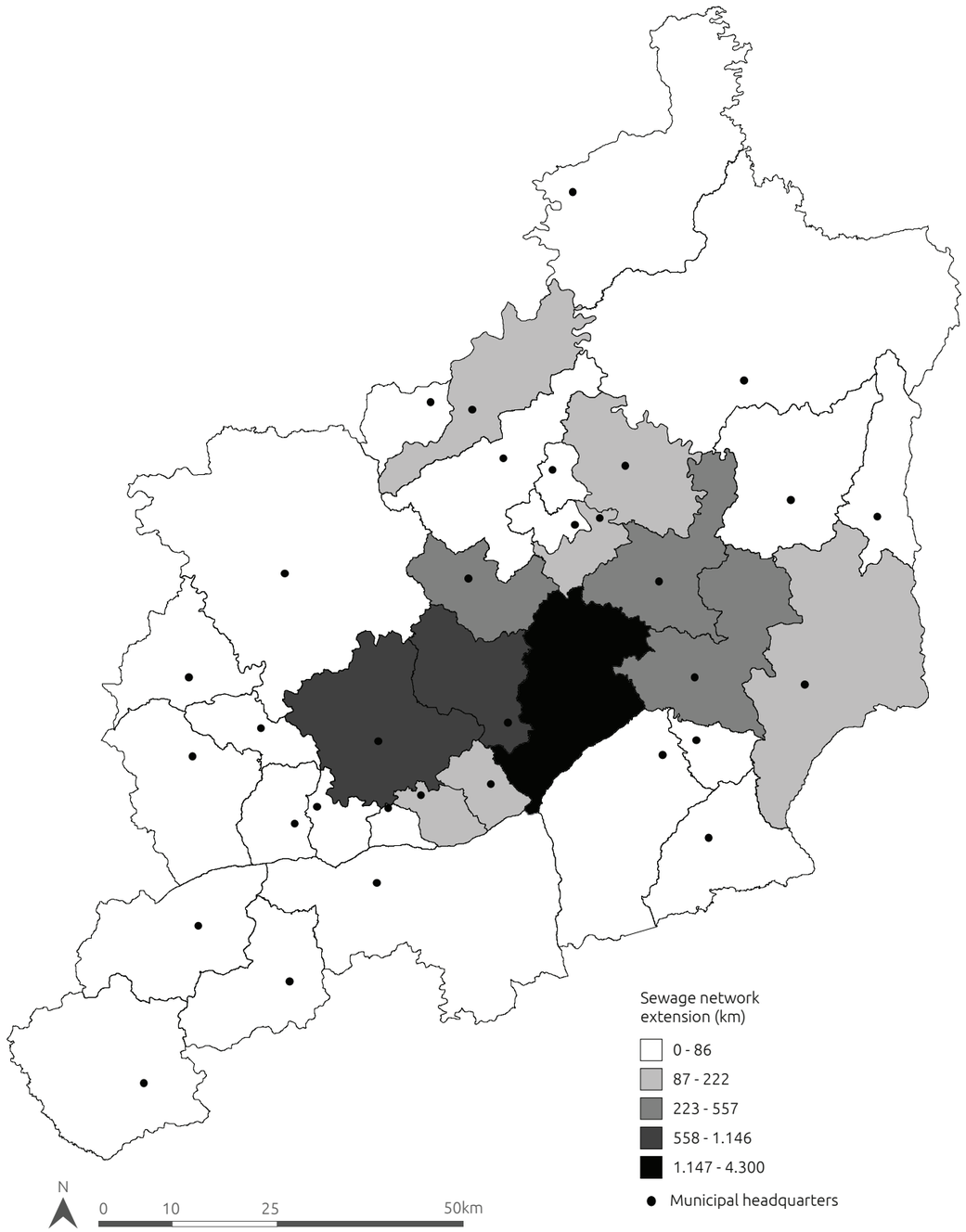


Notes:
Based on the map "Surface water quality first quarter 2010" (UFMG, 2011)
¹ Concentration of the following parameters: Ammonia, Total Arsenic, Total Barium, Total Cadmium, Total Lead, Free Cyanide, Total Copper, Dissolved Copper, Hexavalent Chromium, Total Chromium, Total Phenols, Total Mercury, Nitrites, Nitrates and Total Zinc (National Water Agency - ANA).

Map 33. River pollution
Bad water quality occurs where majority of population is concentrated and on the north.

According to the data from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH) (National Water Agency (ANA), 2013b), it is possible to visualize the spatial distribution of these solutions in the region in relation with population (Map 35). As expected, in most of the densely populated cities, the majority of people have collection and treatment of their sewage, with the exception of Ribeirão das Neves and Sabará. However, several cities that still have expressive population lack treatment and, in some cases such as Nova Lima and Esmeraldas, most of the population lack sewage collection and treatment (Map 36). This scenario is also reflected on the existing sewage extension network, where the capital presents significant discrepancy from other municipalities (Map 34). In addition, “Map 38. Volume of collected sewage”and “Map 40. Volume of treated sewage” provide an overview of the inputs and outputs of sewage collected and treated, reinforcing the concentrated infrastructure in the capital and its immediate surroundings and the higher deficiency in sewage treatment rather than collection.

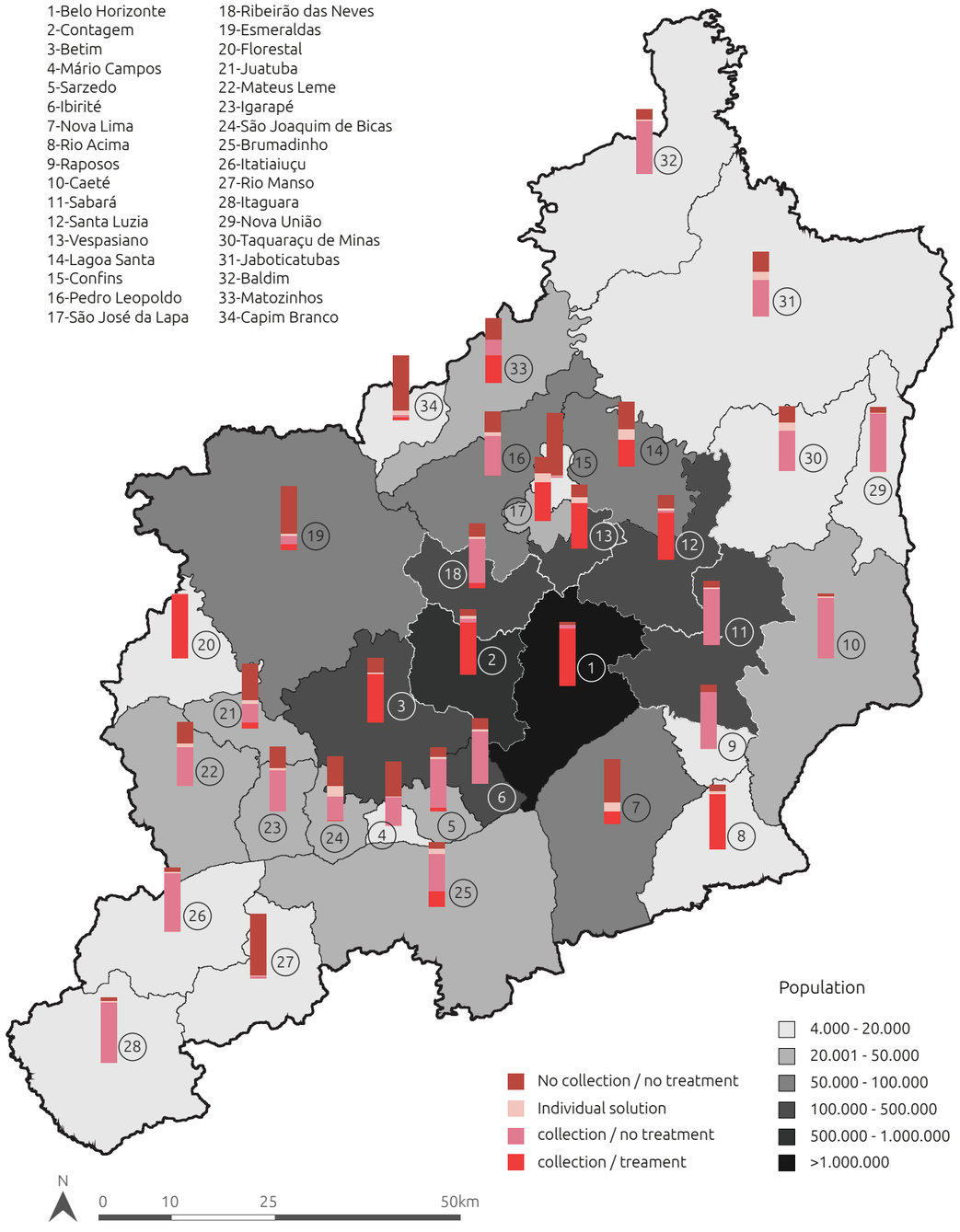
Another aspect that is relevant to discuss, especially in order to understand water pollution caused by wastewater discharge, is the Biological Oxygen Demand (BOD). This parameter indicates the amount of oxygen necessary to absorb organic matter by bacteria (Sasse, 1998). As a pollution indicator, the higher the BOD that is discharged into the rivers, the higher the pollution, since the oxygen will be consumed for decomposition of organic matter rather than for aquatic life (Sasse, 1998). Maps 41-43 and “Diagram 21. BOD overview: inputs x outputs” illustrate the BOD production, removal and remaining bulk after wastewater treatment (when existing). Crossing the population without sewage treatment and the amount of BOD discharged, it is possible to point the cities that most negatively contribute to river pollution (Table 5). These cities together represent around 1 million people without sewage treatment. It is important to highlight that, even though Belo Horizonte has a minority of inhabitants without sewage treatment (less than 10% (National Water Agency (ANA), 2013b)), it represents the size of a medium city (200.000 inhabitants). This situation has a large impact on the existing water conditions of the region as a whole.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

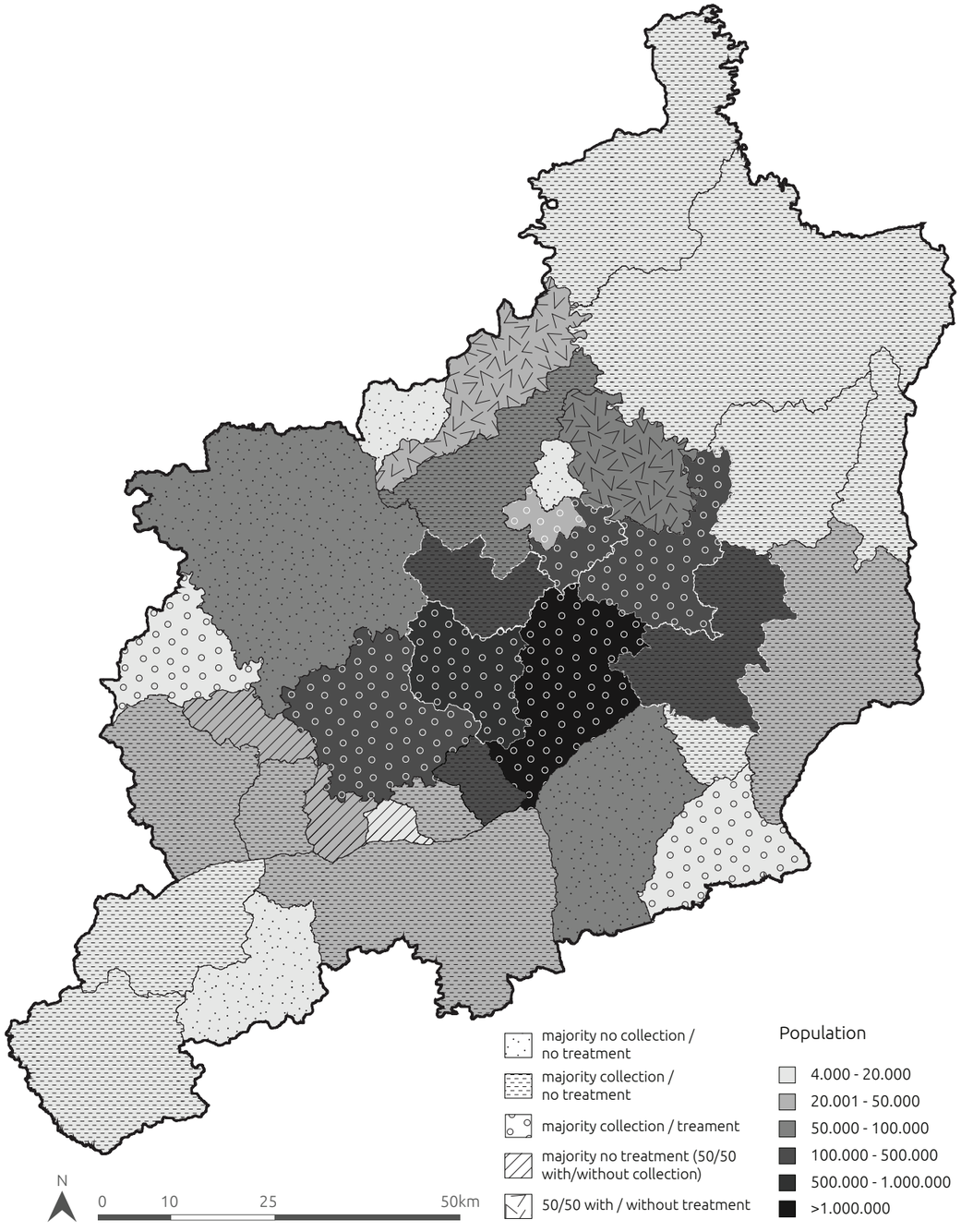
Map 34. Sewage network extension
Significant discrepancy between the capital and metropolitan municipalities.

1-Belo Horizonte
2-Contagem
3-Betim
4-Mário Campos
5-Sarzedo
6-Ibirité
7-Nova Lima
8-Rio Acima
9-Raposos
10-Caeté
11-Sabará
12-Santa Luzia
13-Vespasiano
14-Lagoa Santa
15-Confins
16-Pedro Leopoldo
17-São José da Lapa
18-Ribeirão das Neves
19-Esmeraldas
20-Florestal
21-Juatuba
22-Mateus Leme
23-Igarapé
24-São Joaquim de Bicas
25-Brumadinho
26-Itatiaiuçu
27-Rio Manso
28-Itaguara
29-Nova União
30-Taquaraçu de Minas
31-Jaboticatubas
32-Baldim
33-Matozinhos
34-Capim Branco



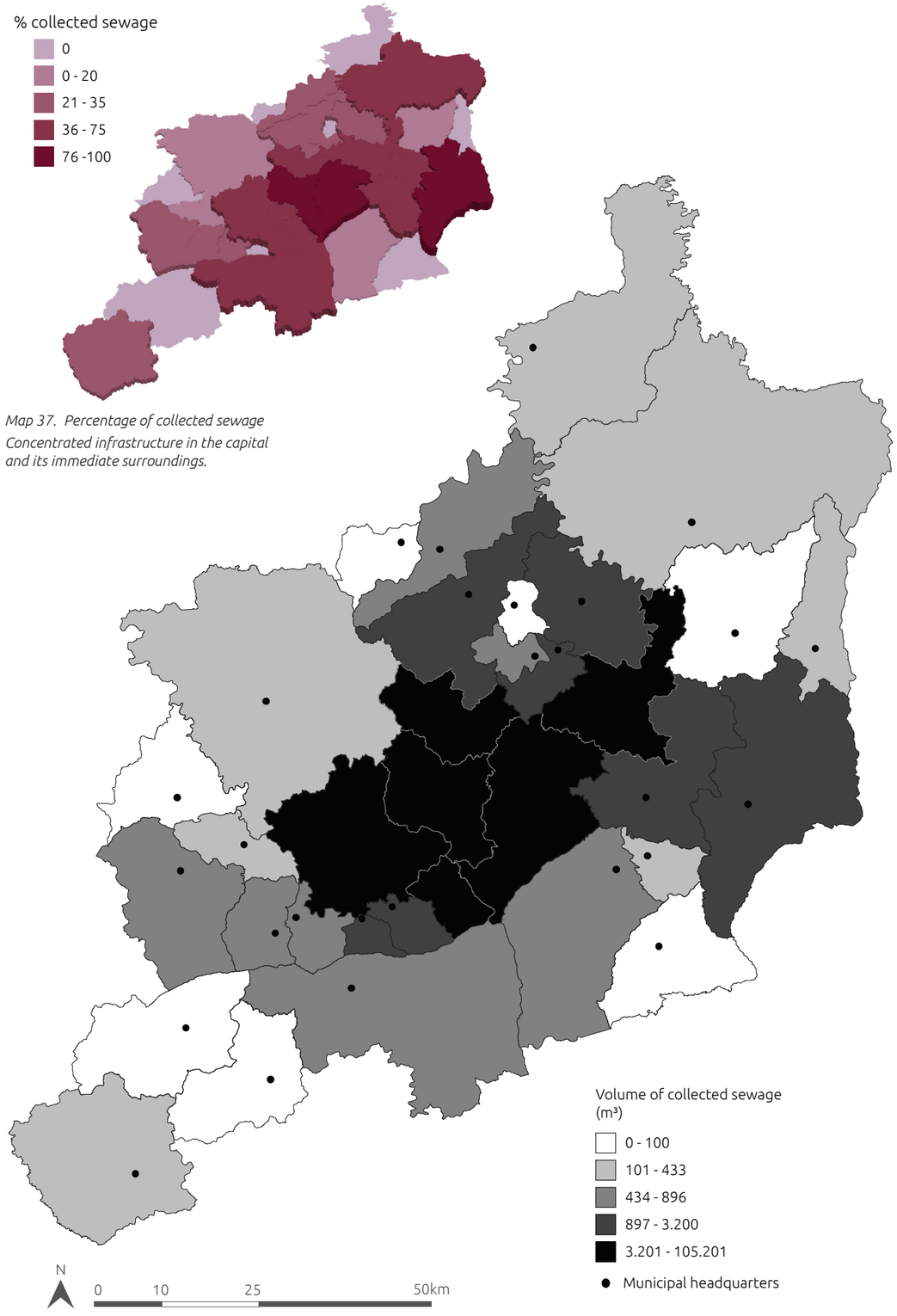
Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 35. Types of sewage situation x population
Distribution of the different types of wastewater disposal in the region.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

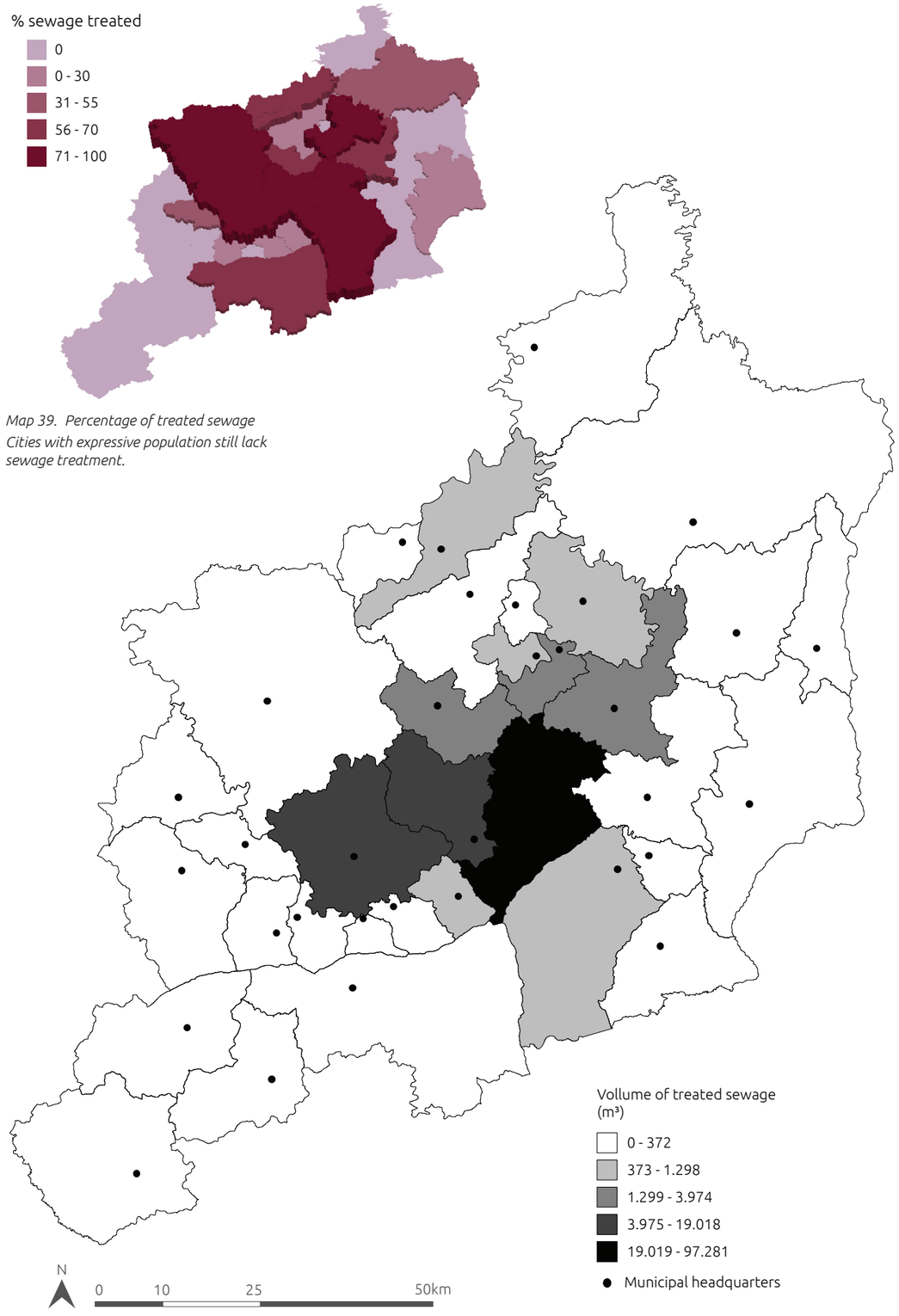
Map 36. Majority sewage disposal situation x population
The most densely populated cities have majority of people with sewage collection and treatment.



Map 37. Percentage of collected sewage
Concentrated infrastructure in the capital and its immediate surroundings.

Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

Map 38. Volume of collected sewage



Map 39. Percentage of treated sewage
Cities with expressive population still lack sewage treatment.

Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

Map 40. Volume of treated sewage

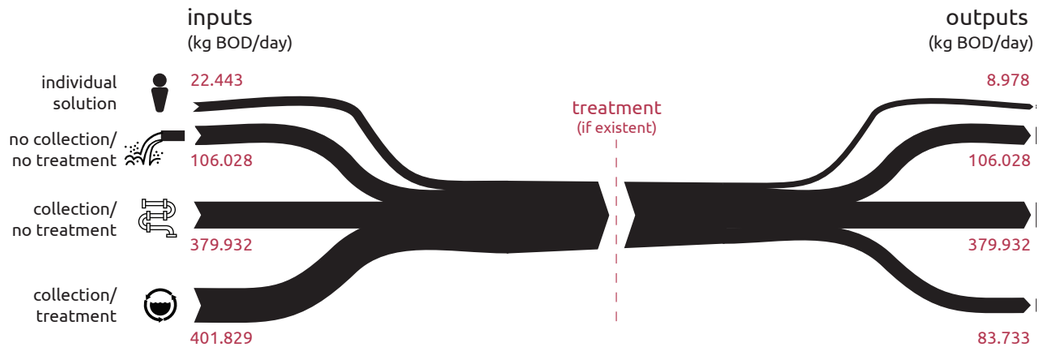
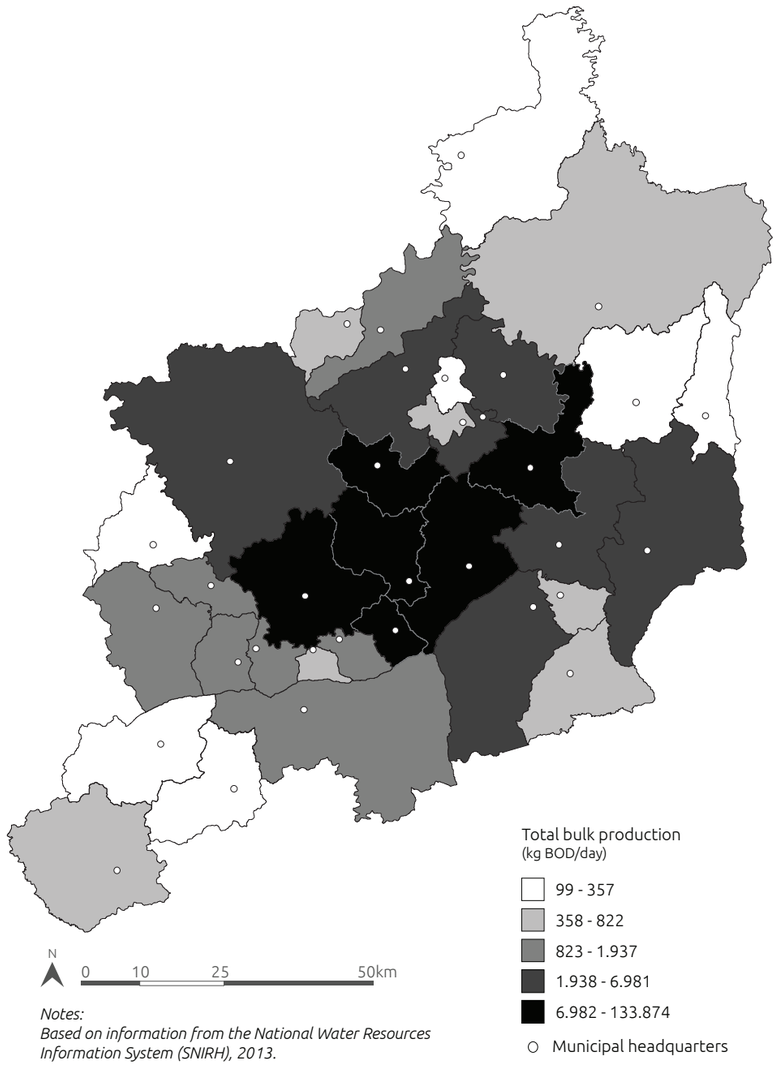


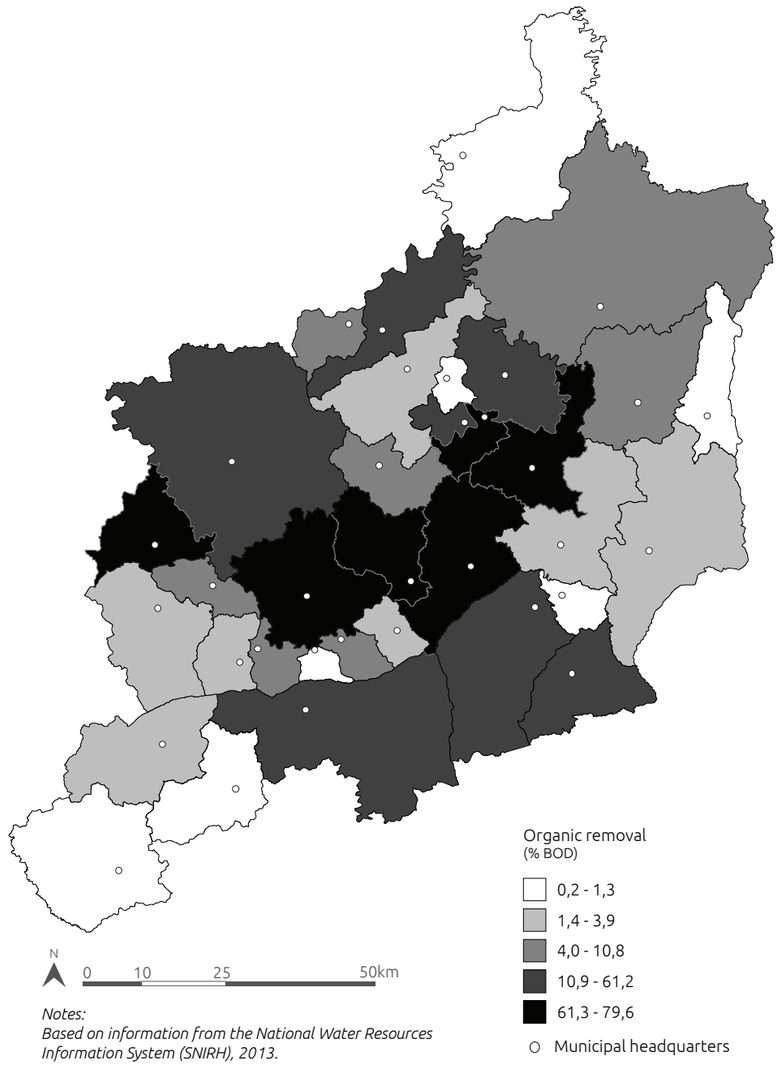
Diagram 21. BOD overview: inputs x outputs
Higher deficiency in sewage treatment rather than collection.
Based on data from (National Water Agency (ANA), 2013)

	City	Population without sewage treatment (2013)	Remaining Bulk (kg BOD/day - 2013)
1	Belo Horizonte	236.264	33.930
2	Ribeirão das Neves	280.594	15.740
3	Contagem	101.156	10.299
4	Ibirité	162.840	8.938
5	Sabará	123.303	6.885
6	Betim	93.049	6.310

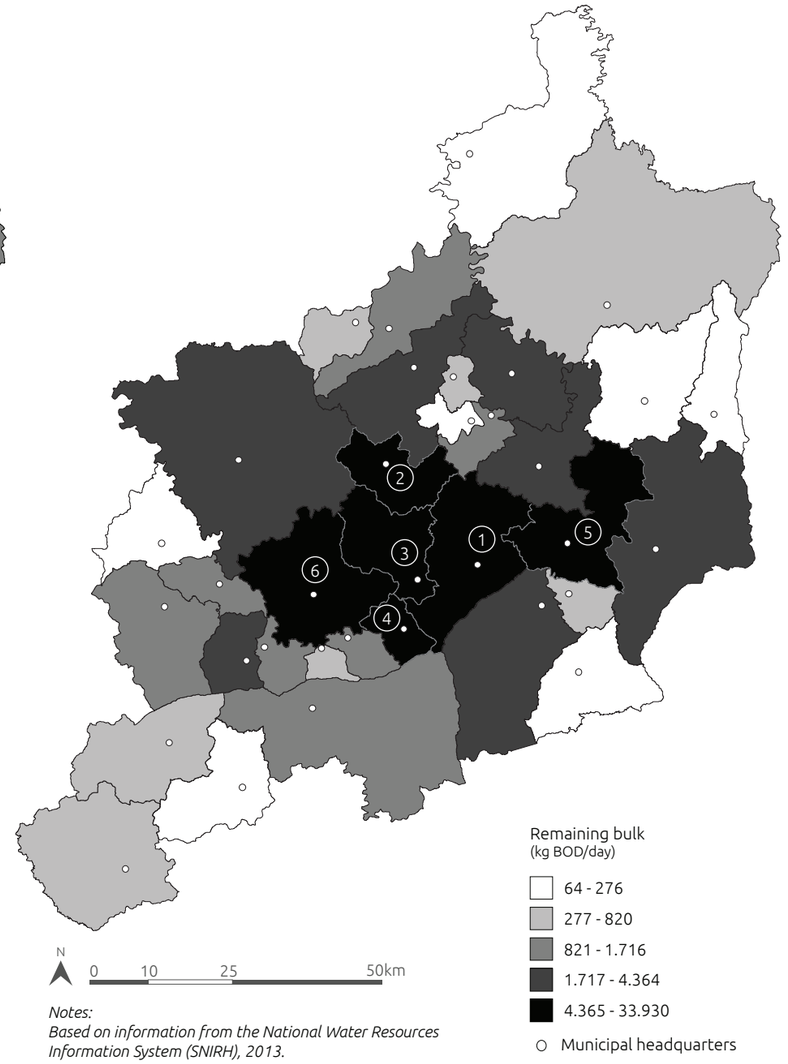
Table 5. Cities with largest BOD contribution x population
The first two largest contributors reflect two different situations: the first the minority has collection and treatment (but it is still expressive); the second the majority does not have sewage treatment.
Based on data from (National Water Agency (ANA), 2013)



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 41. [left] Total BOD production
Map 42. [middle] BOD removal
Map 43. Remaining BOD
The capital and its immediate surroundings are responsible for the majority of BOD contribution in the region.

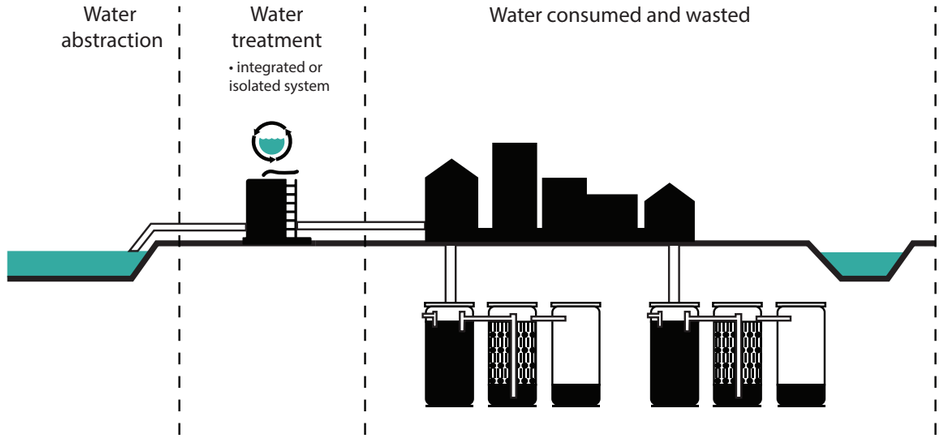


Diagram 22. Systemic section: individual solution
Septic tanks and cesspits are common solutions in rural areas.

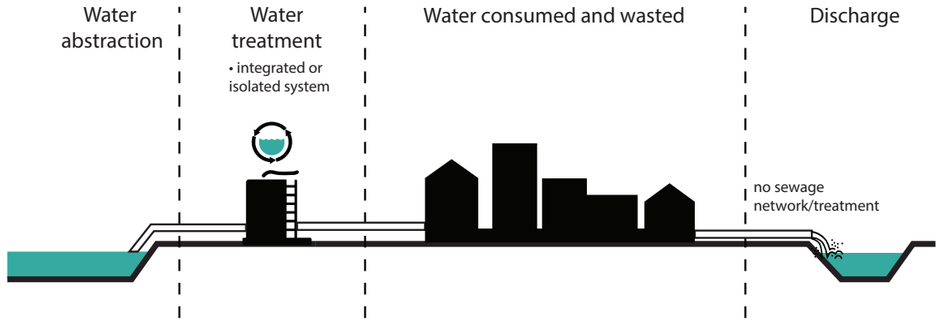


Diagram 23. Systemic section: inexistent solution
Most common in poor neighborhoods and informal settlements.

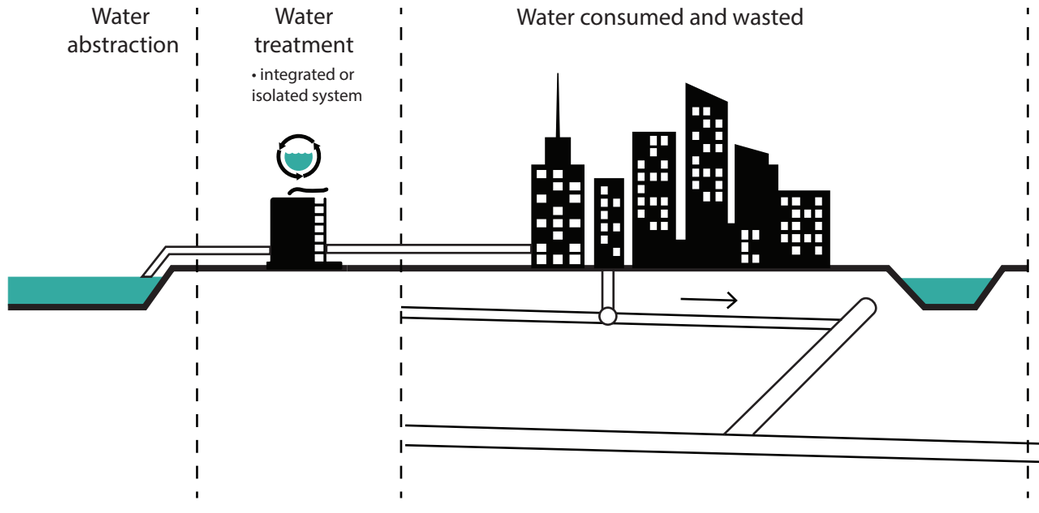
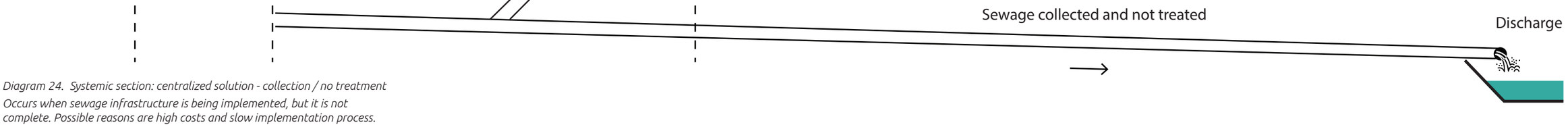
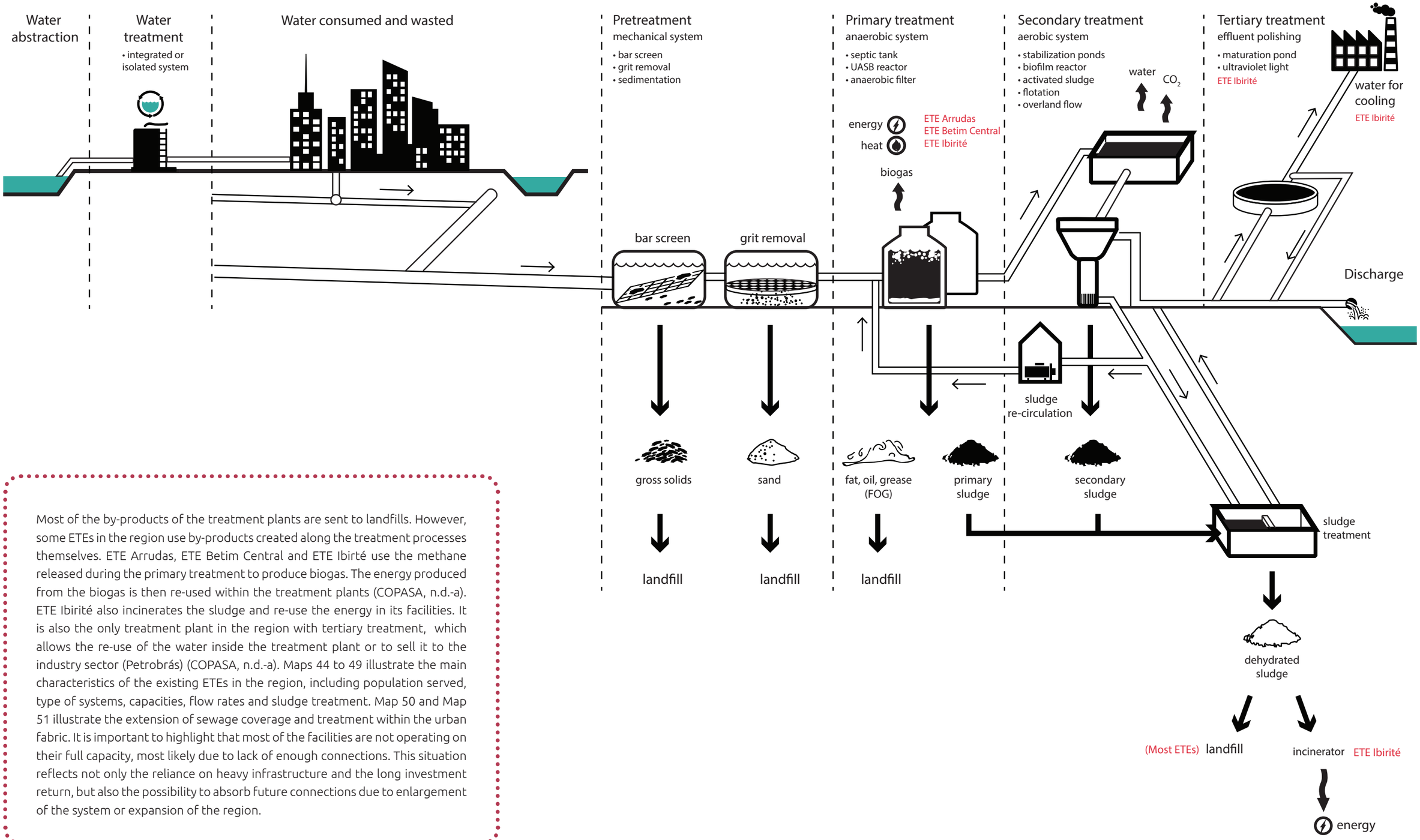


Diagram 24. Systemic section: centralized solution - collection / no treatment
Occurs when sewage infrastructure is being implemented, but it is not complete. Possible reasons are high costs and slow implementation process.

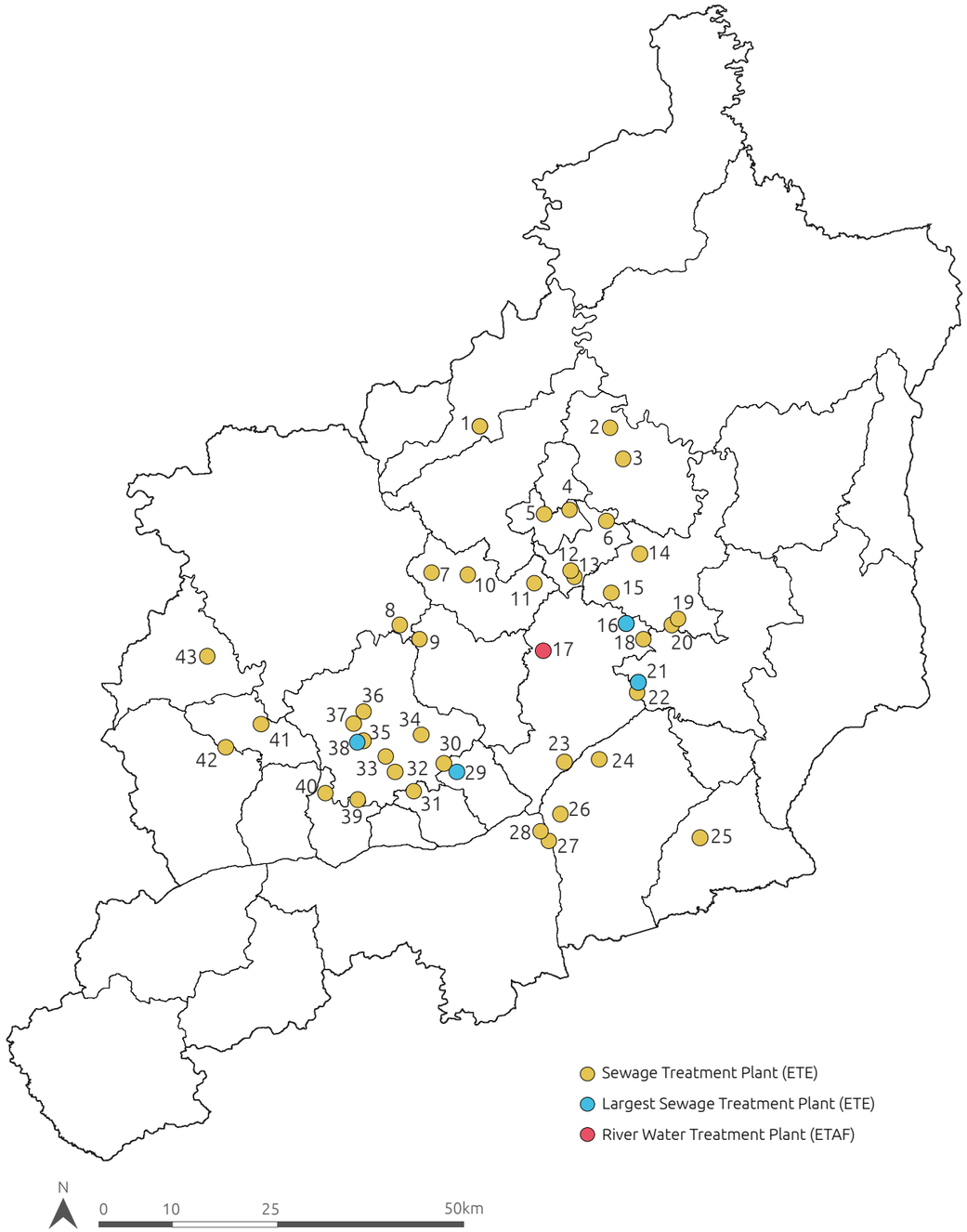
The systemic sections (Diagrams 24-27) illustrate the different forms of sewage disposal in RMBH. When there is sewage collection, the sewage from households is first directed to main pipes (trunk pipes), which in turn lead the sewage towards the interceptors, which are pipes placed along the rivers. The interceptors are the ones which further carries the sewage to the treatment plants. When there is collection, but no treatment, the missing infrastructure can be either trunks pipes or interceptors. In case of wastewater treatment through Sewage Treatment Plants (ETE), it includes multiple phases ("Diagram 25. Systemic section: centralized solution - collection / treatment"). Most of the systems in the region have preliminary, primary and secondary treatments. The preliminary phase removes large solids using mechanical systems such as bar screen and grit removal (COPASA, n.d.-c). The by-products of this phase are gross solids and sand. The primary treatment reduces the sewage's BOD, using anaerobic digestion, which is "the biological conversion of organic materials to methane and carbon dioxide in the absence of oxygen" (Porteous, 1996). The by-products of this phase are fat, oil, grease and primary sludge. The secondary treatment uses aerobic systems that reduce BOD to environmentally safe conditions and guarantee a risk-free discharge of treated water into the rivers (COPASA, n.d.-c). The by-product of this process is the secondary sludge. For an environmentally safe disposal of the sludge, it also undergoes a specific treatment process, where it is dehydrated before final destination (COPASA, n.d.-c). The sludge can be re-circulated as many times as necessary to achieve the required levels of treatment (COPASA, n.d.-c).When there is a need for a higher water quality, a tertiary treatment follows the secondary one. This is called effluent polishing and consists of removing specific pollutants too allow further use of the water (COPASA, n.d.-c).





Most of the by-products of the treatment plants are sent to landfills. However, some ETEs in the region use by-products created along the treatment processes themselves. ETE Arrudas, ETE Betim Central and ETE Ibirté use the methane released during the primary treatment to produce biogas. The energy produced from the biogas is then re-used within the treatment plants (COPASA, n.d.-a). ETE Ibirité also incinerates the sludge and re-use the energy in its facilities. It is also the only treatment plant in the region with tertiary treatment, which allows the re-use of the water inside the treatment plant or to sell it to the industry sector (Petrobrás) (COPASA, n.d.-a). Maps 44 to 49 illustrate the main characteristics of the existing ETEs in the region, including population served, type of systems, capacities, flow rates and sludge treatment. Map 50 and Map 51 illustrate the extension of sewage coverage and treatment within the urban fabric. It is important to highlight that most of the facilities are not operating on their full capacity, most likely due to lack of enough connections. This situation reflects not only the reliance on heavy infrastructure and the long investment return, but also the possibility to absorb future connections due to enlargement of the system or expansion of the region.

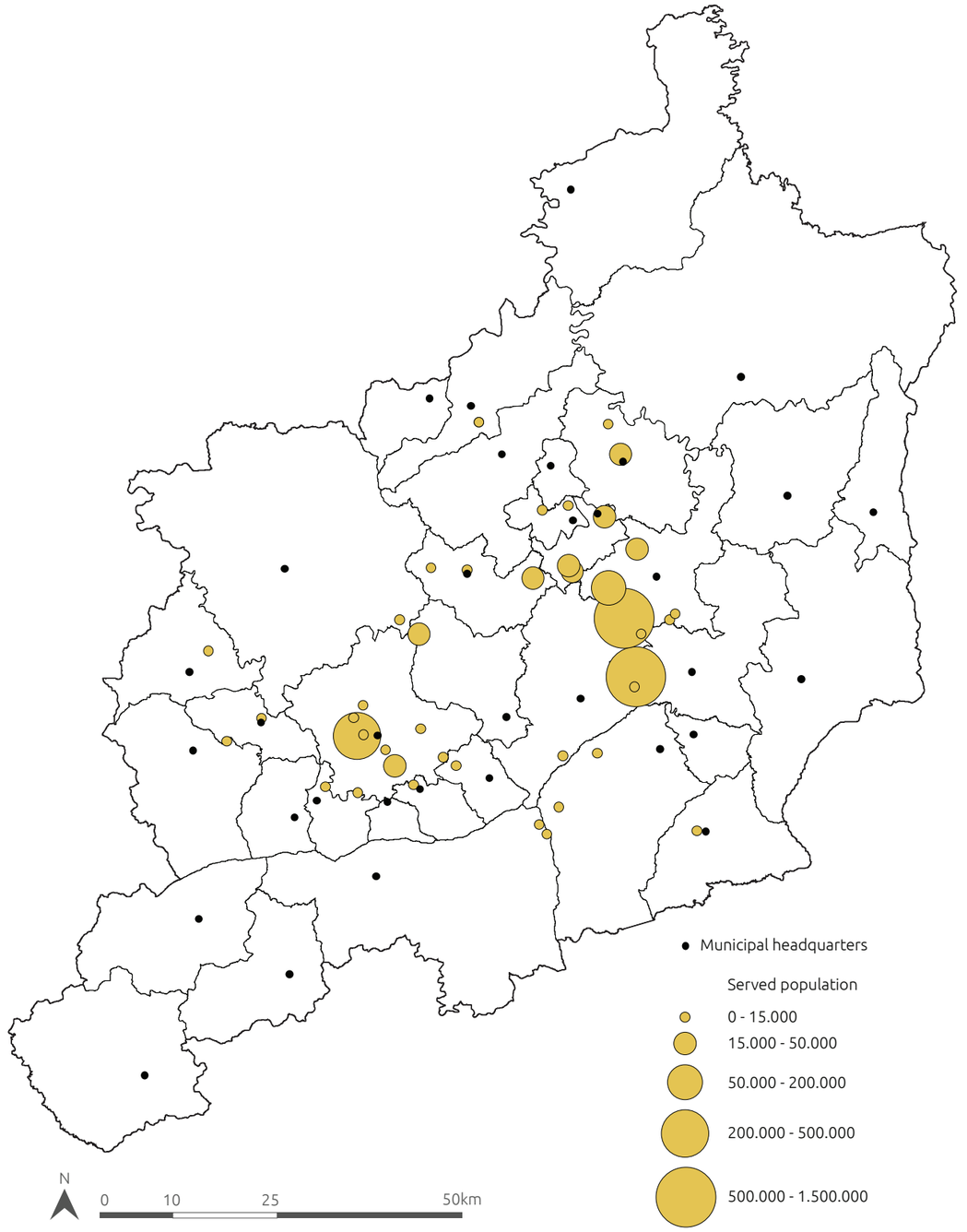
Diagram 25. Systemic section: centralized solution - collection / treatment
Complete sewage infrastructure, most common in urban cores.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

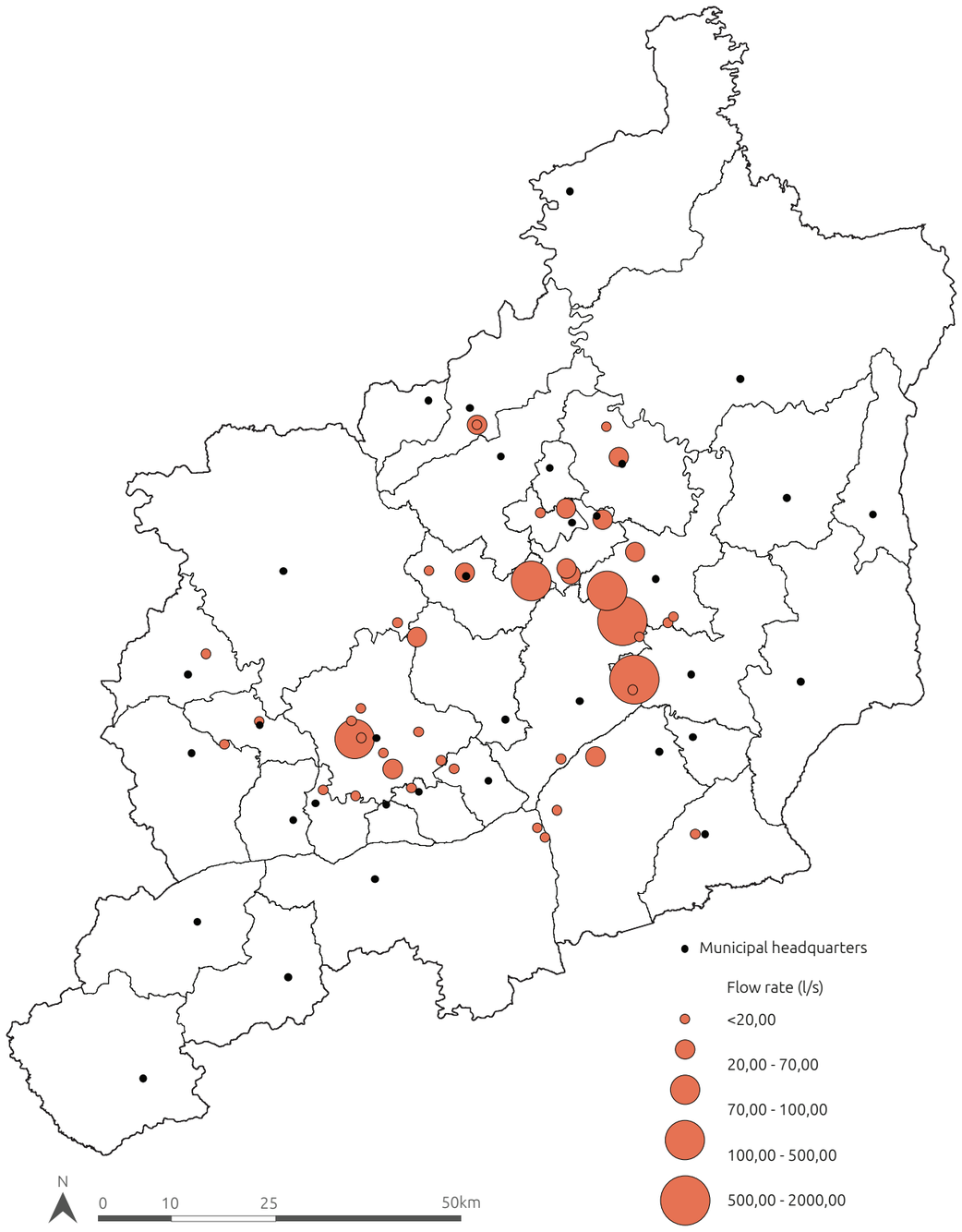
1-ETE Matozinhos
2-ETE Vila Maria
3-ETE Lagoa Santa
4-ETE São José da Lapa
5-ETE Inácio de Carvalho
6-ETE Vespasiano
7-ETE Veneza
8-ETE Esmeraldas
9-ETE Nova Contagem
10-ETE Ribeirão das Neves-Sede
11-ETE Justinópolis
12-ETE Nova Pampulha
13-ETE Morro Alto
14-ETE Santa Luzia
15-ETE Cristina - Sede
16-ETE Onça
17-ETAF Ressaca Sarandi
18-ETE Jardim Vitória
19-ETE Bom Destino Norte
20-ETE Bom Destino Sul
21-ETE Arrudas
22-ETE Minas Solidária
23-ETE Olhos D'água
24-ETE Vale do Sereno
25-ETE Rio Acima
26-ETE Jardim Canadá
27-ETE Mirante Brumadinho
28-ETE Ecológica
29-ETE Ibirité
30-ETE Petrovale
31-ETE Sarzedo
32-ETE Bandeirinha
33-ETE Cidade Verde
34-ETE Santo Antônio-Betim
35-ETE Cachoeira-Betim
36-ETE Teixeirinha
37-ETE Salomé
38-ETE Betim Central
39-ETE Bicas
40-ETE Igarapé
41-ETE Nova Esperança
42-ETE Mateus Leme
43-ETE Sede Florestal

Map 44. Existing Sewage Treatment Plants



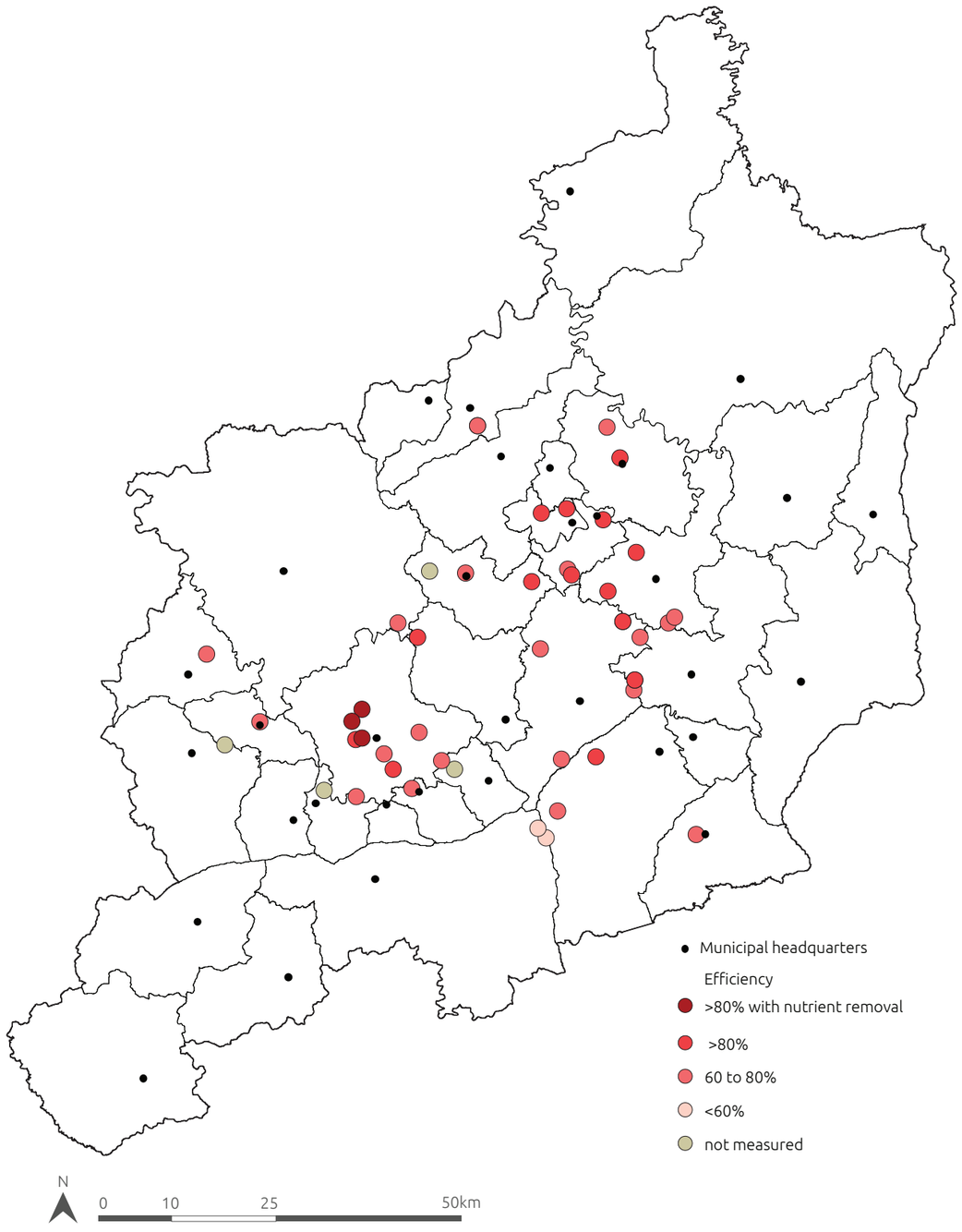
Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 45. Population served by each Sewage Treatment Plant
Most of the treatment plants serve below 50.000 people.



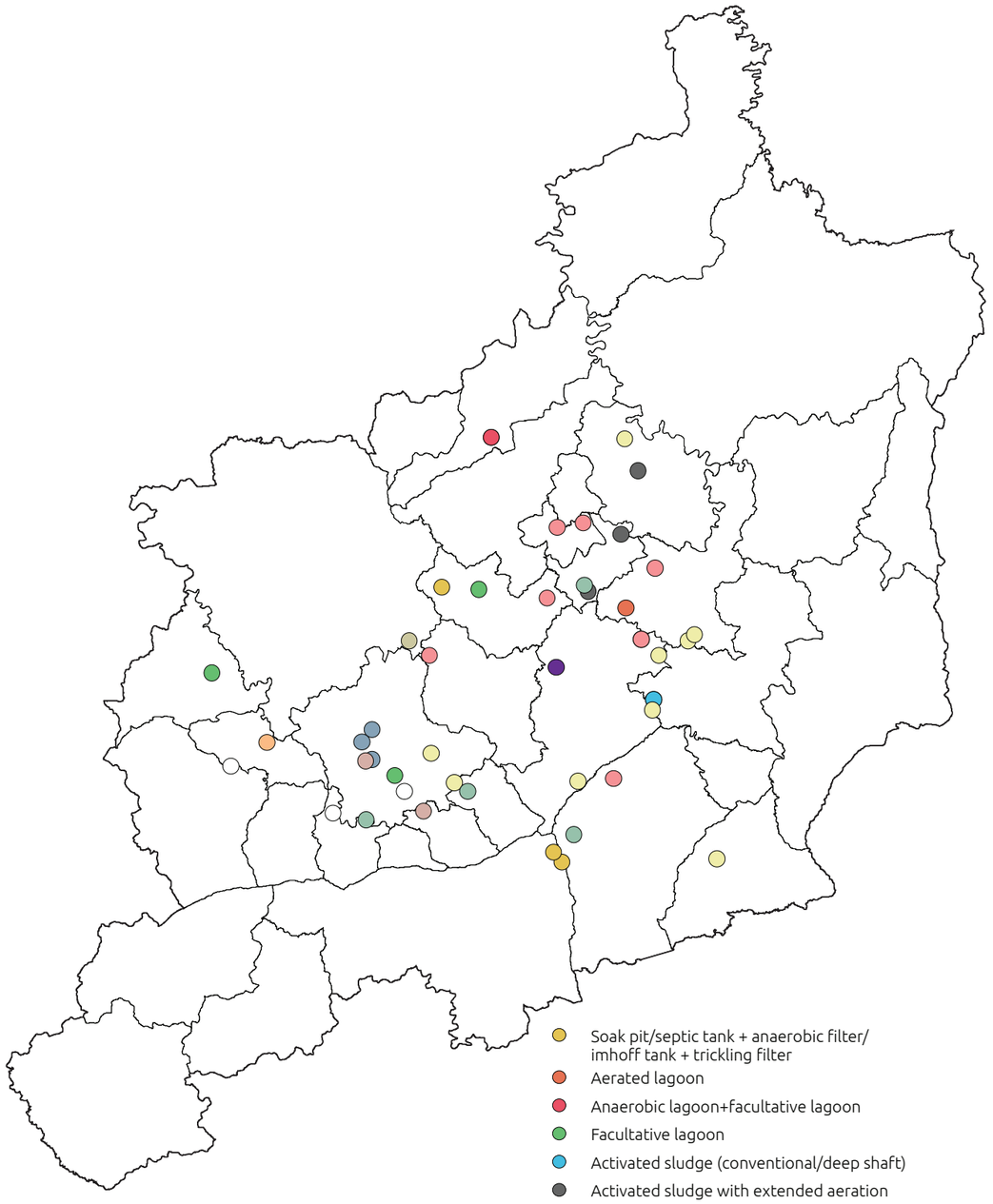
Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 46. Sewage Treatment Plants' flow rates
Flow rates are consistent with the size / population served.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 47. Sewage Treatment Plants' Capacities
Most of the treatment plants operate on 60-80% capacity: ability to absorb network expansion; reliance on heavy infrastructure; long investment return.



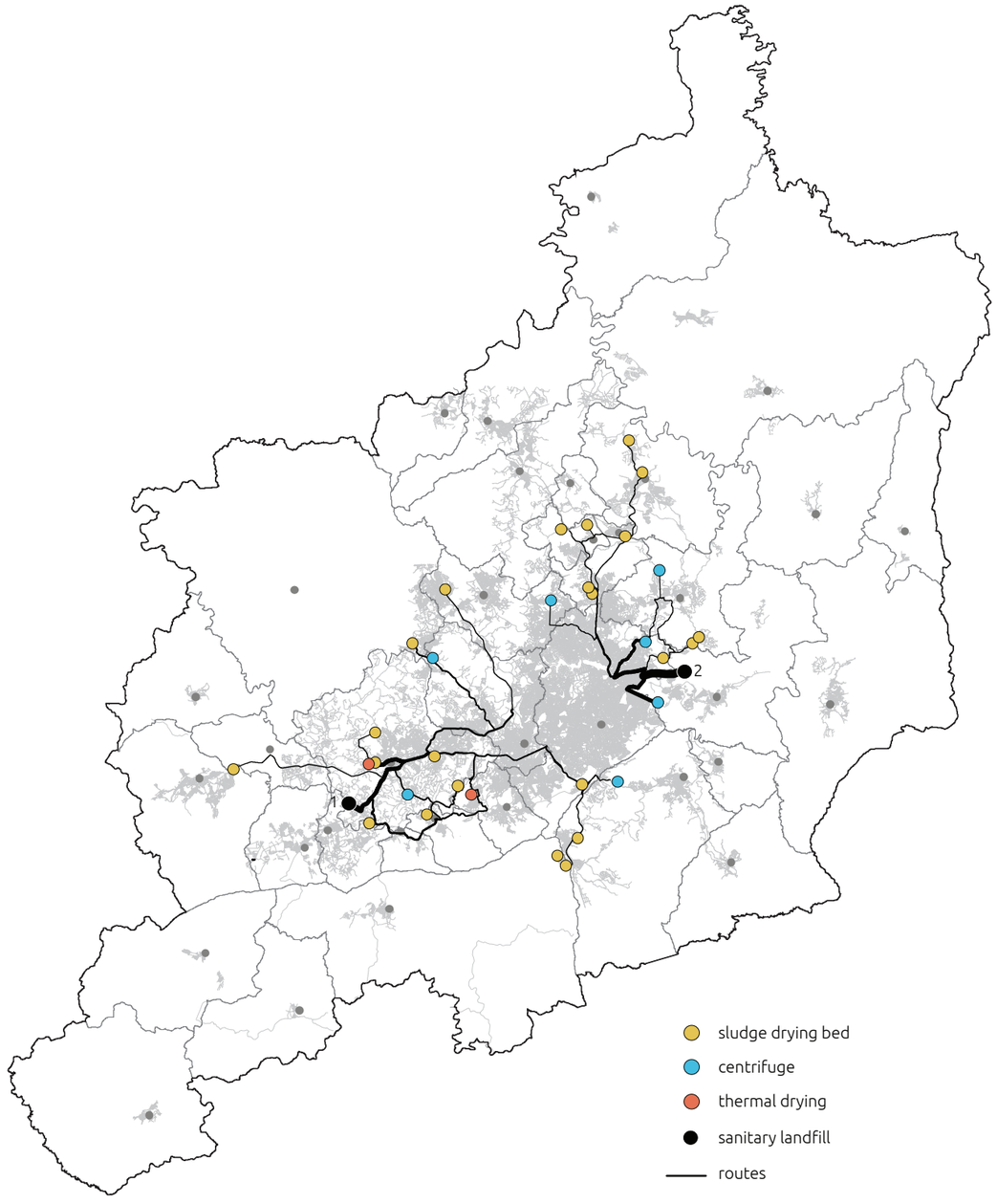
Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

[1]CEPT - Chemically Enhanced Primary Treatment

[2]UASB - Upflow Anaerobic Sludge Blanket

Treatment plants with only UASB systems = only primary treatment

Map 48. Types of Sewage Treatment Plants
Multiple types of treatment technologies in the treatment plants, pointing to a flexible choice based on local conditions.

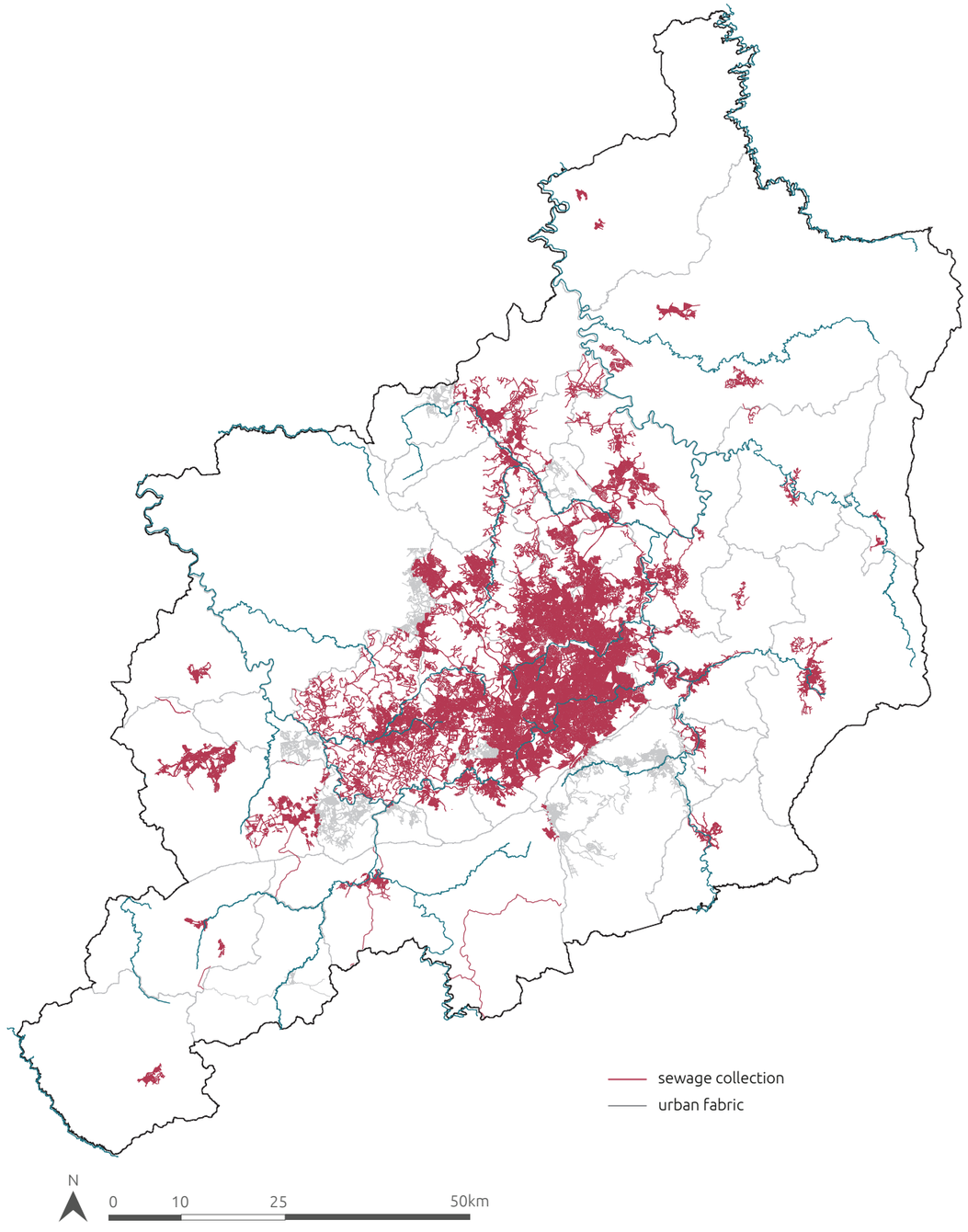


Notes:
Based on information received from COPASA via interviewee - 2017 data

1-CVTA Betim - average 662,35 ton/month ..... 55 trucks (12ton)

2- Macaúbas Landfill CTRS - average 3.778,09 ton/month ..... 315 trucks (12ton)

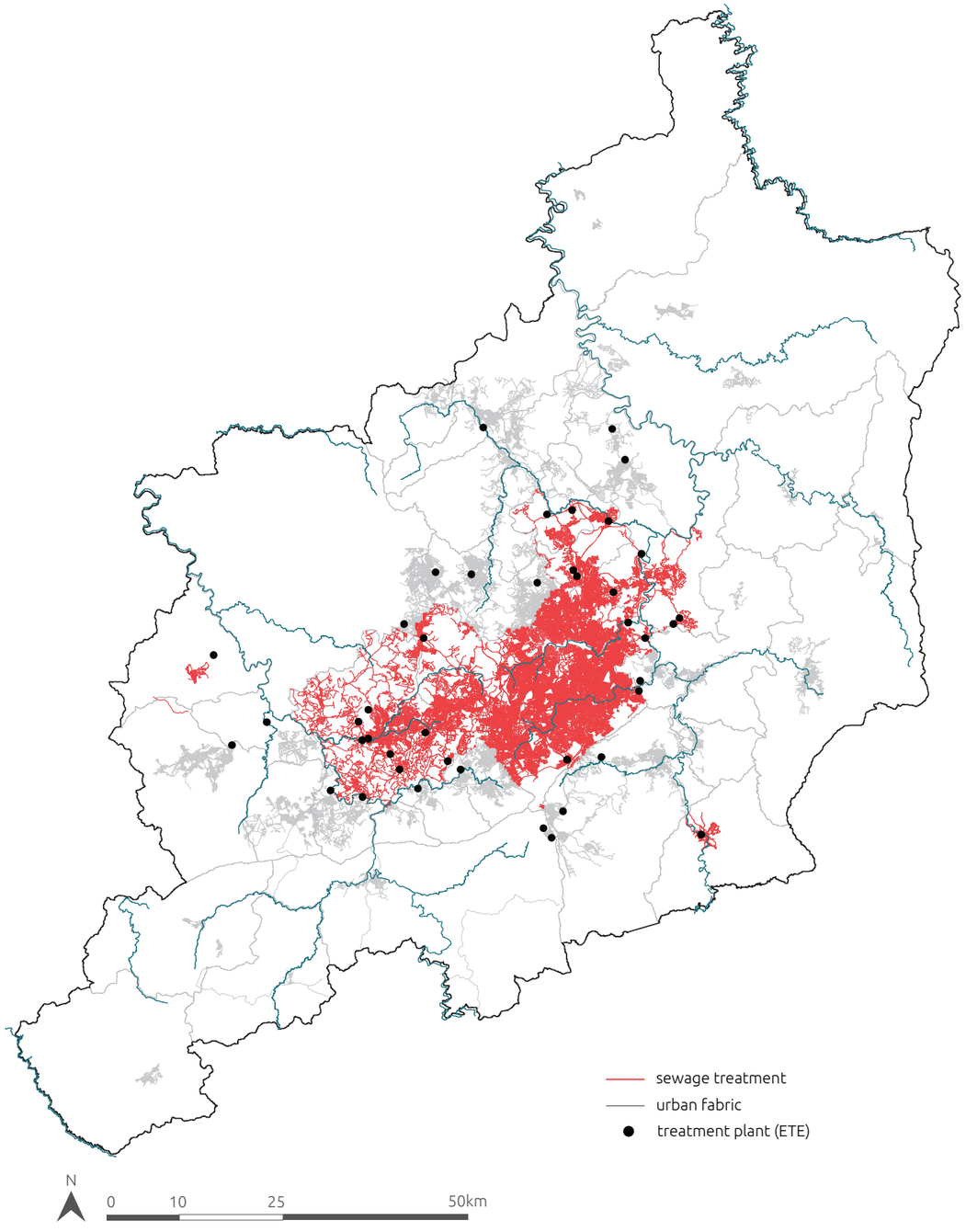
Map 49. Sludge treatment and transport
Treated sludge is taken to sanitary landfills for final disposal. Macaúbas Landfill receives around 12 trucks of 12ton per month, which is 6x more sludge than CVTA Betim.



Notes:
The map uses the information regarding the majority situation on the city scale

Map 50. Sewage collection within the urban fabric

Large portion of the region is served by sewage collection; areas without this service concentrate on the outskirts of the highly dense urban core.

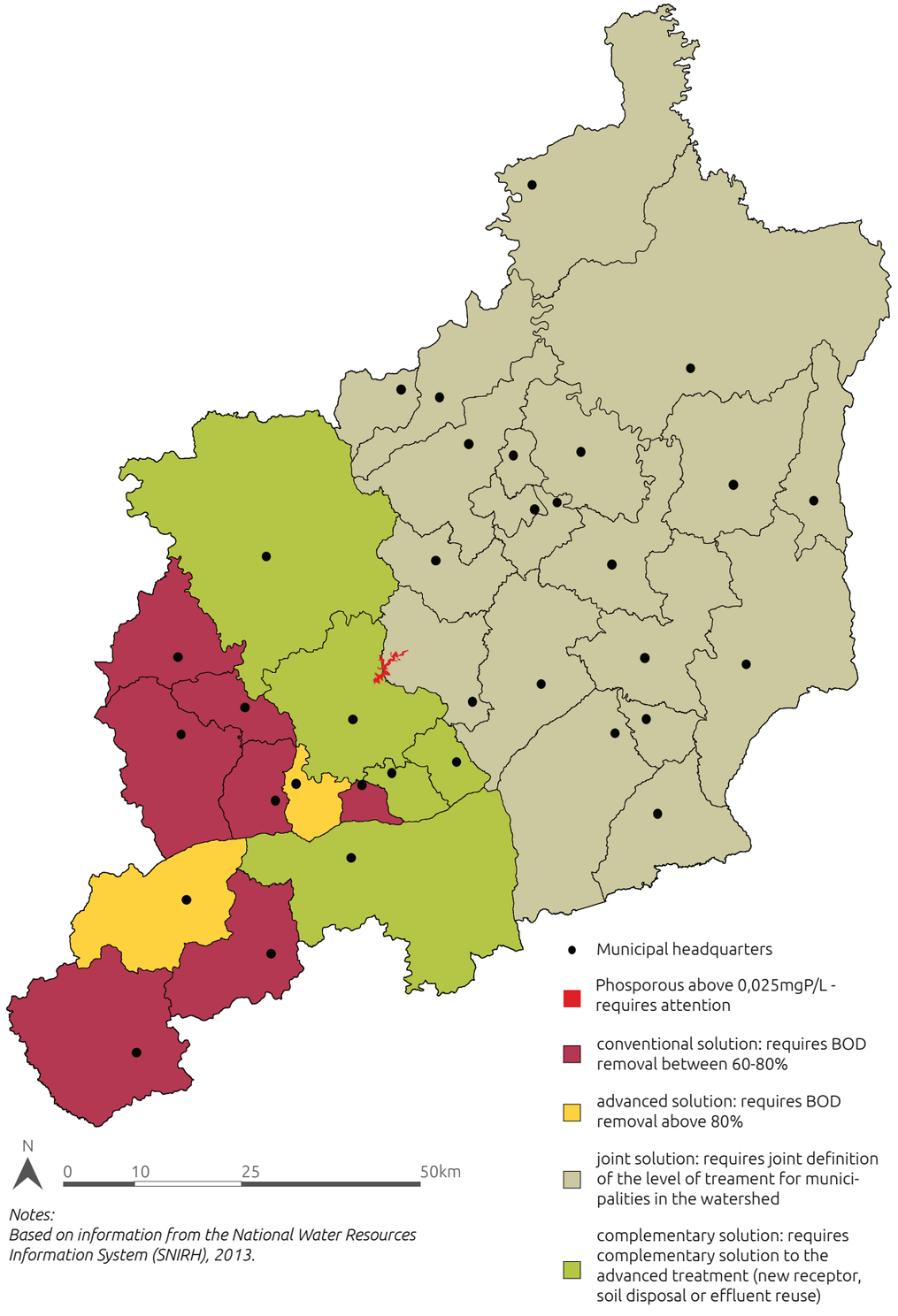


Notes:
The map uses the information regarding the majority situation on the city scale

Map 51. Sewage treatment within the urban fabric

Difference between sewage collection and treatment. Majority of the area with both services concentrate on the highly dense urban core.

According to data retrieved from the National Water Resources Information System (ANA), the planning ambition is to collect and treat (via ETEs) 90% or higher of all municipalities in the region by 2035. The estimation of necessary investments made in 2013 to achieve this scenario was around 3,5 billions of reais, which roughly corresponds to 900 million euros. “Map 52. Sewage network planning 2035” also illustrates the indication of different needs and actions regarding the expansion of the sewage system.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013.

Map 52. Sewage network planning 2035
Aims for 90% of higher of sewage collection and treatment in the entire region. Estimated costs of 900 million euros.

Drinking water

- reservoir
- watershed
- water mains
- water treatment plant (ETA)
- water abstraction

Water quality

- moderate pollution
- high pollution
- moderate toxic contamination
- high toxic contamination

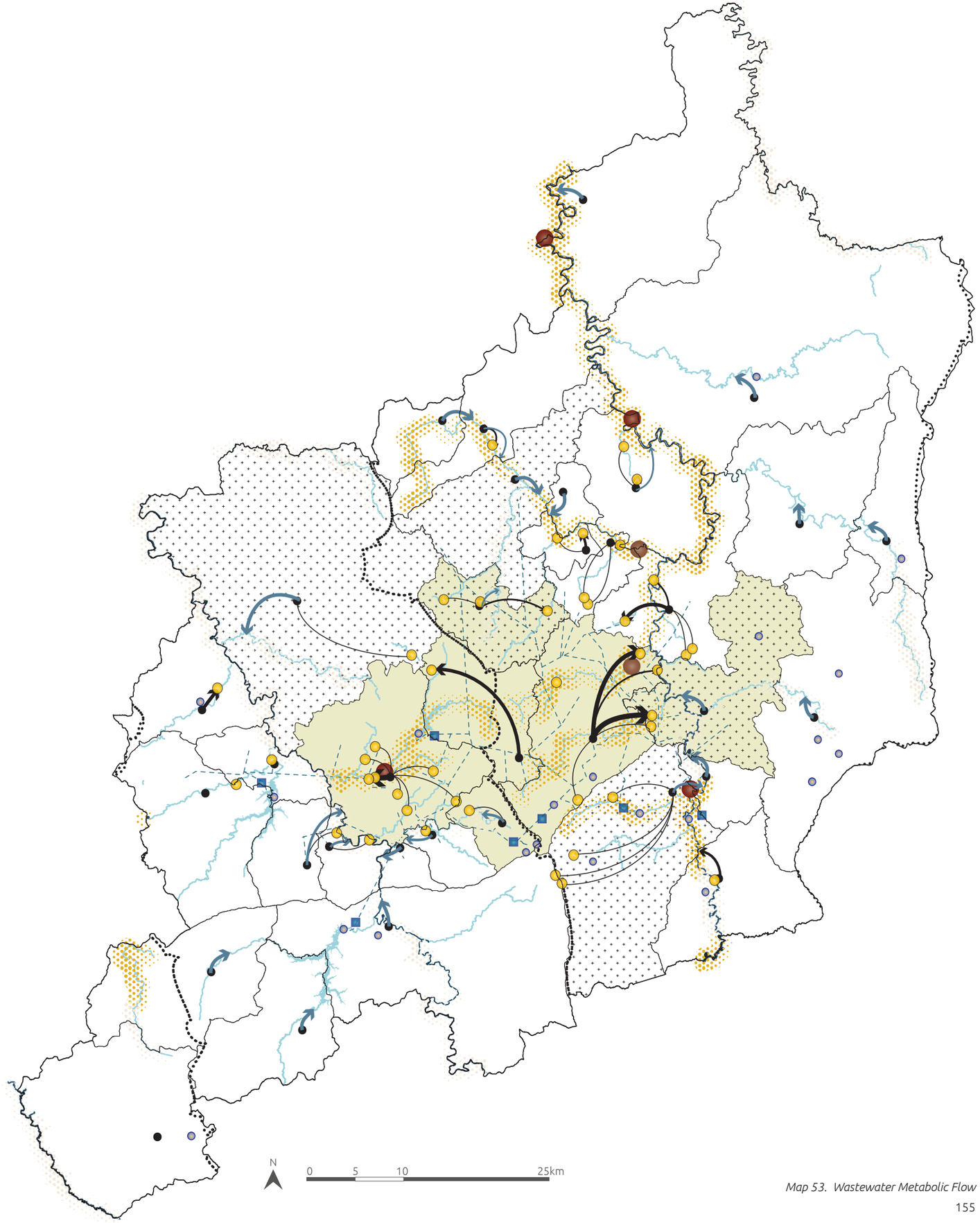
Wastewater

- sewage treatment plant (ETE)
- sewage treatment plant discharge
- untreated sewage discharge
- no treatment majority (population> 50.000)
- largest BOD contribution
- municipal headquarters

wastewater metabolism

When combining river pollution, largest populations without sewage treatment and high BOD contribution with drinking water and wastewater facilities, presented previously, it is possible to outline RMBH's metabolic flow on domestic wastewater[1]. It is possible to note that the mid-north presents more infrastructure and at the same time suffers more from water pollution (Das Velhas River). The south concentrates drinking water resources. The extreme north and south have less influence on the overall wastewater metabolism of the city.

[1] As mentioned in Chapter 1, mining and industry also have impacts on the rivers pollution. However, given this thesis focus on the main organic water pollutant - domestic sewage - this flow map does not include them.



Map 53. Wastewater Metabolic Flow

pollution due to upstream contamination

pollution due to expressive minority without treatment
(high density)

pollution due to majority without treatment

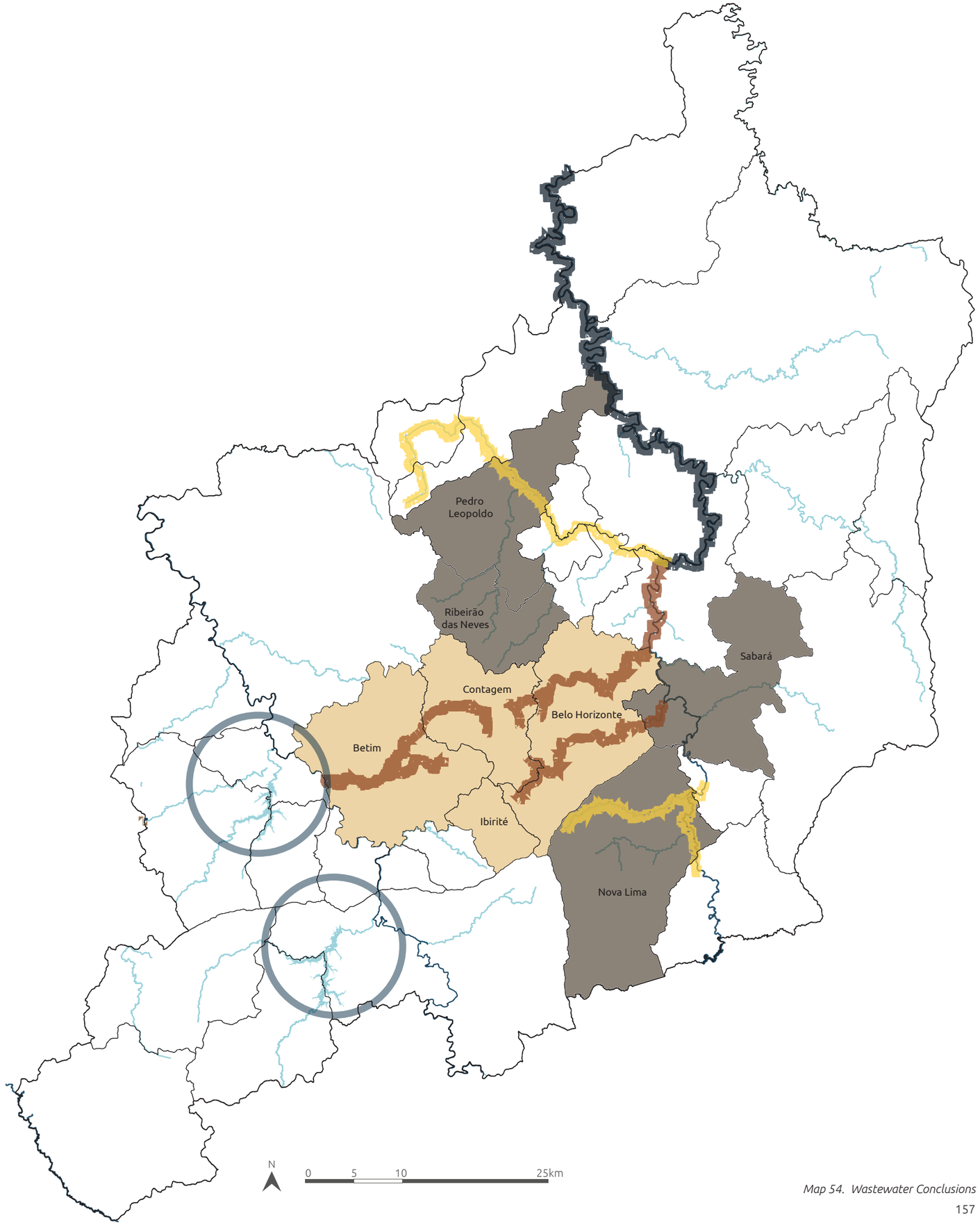
critical area A.1 - Belo Horizonte, Contagem, Betim, Ibirité
(population x minority without sewage treatment x pollution)

critical area A.2 - Pedro Leopoldo, Ribeirão das Neves, Sabará, Nova Lima
(population x majority without sewage treatment x pollution)

critical areas for expansion
(drinking water x no sewage treatment)

wastewater metabolic conclusions

From the previous map, it is possible to highlight the cities which contribute the most to the river pollution, based on their lack of wastewater treatment, large population and discharge direction (to which watershed they contribute). This results in two distinct critical areas that have a straight relation with the current environmental pressures in the region. Area A.1 is where the urban core is located. This area has as main characteristic high density and large infrastructure systems, but with an expressive minority in absolute numbers without sewage treatment. The areas that most likely represent this situation are informal settlements and the outskirts (possibly in areas close to the borders with Area A.2). Area A.2, on the other hand, has the opposite scenario. The majority of population does not count on sewage treatment and the population is expressive in terms of wastewater production. Another aspect is that the lowest part of Das Velhas River is probably polluted due to upstream wastewater discharge rather than the contribution from the cities in the north, given their lower density. Lastly, there are two areas that are considered critical for expansion. They are an overlap between drinking water resources, population density and majority with no sewage treatment. These areas require special attention to assure the availability of water resources in the future.



Map 54. Wastewater Conclusions

3.2.2 decentralization

As stated before, RMBH relies on heavy infrastructure when it comes to wastewater disposal. Planning ambitions indicate the perpetuation of this situation, aiming for a 90 to 100% of the population with sewage collection and treatment by 2035 (National Water Agency (ANA), 2013a). However, in order to achieve this, there is a need of large investments over long periods of time, as well as political will and stakeholder engagement. Moreover, as the population expands, even if at slower rate, it becomes harder to close the gap between infrastructure and population. This occurs since a centralized system requires wastewater transportation through long distances (Pötz, 2016). In addition, treatment plants require large amounts of energy for aeration and sludge treatment (Pötz, 2016). Leakage is another setback concerning centralized systems (Pötz, 2016), given the maintenance difficulties of such large network of pipes, creating possible health and environmental issues due to groundwater contamination.

Alternatives to a centralized system are decentralized biological treatment systems. These solutions produce less sludge, do not use chemicals, require less energy and cost 20-25% of the corresponding operational, management and maintenance expenses of a conventional sewage treatment plant (Pötz, 2016). Moreover, Pötz advocates that compact decentralized solutions are possible ways to deal with urban expansion (Pötz, 2016), since they are more flexible. Associated with local landscape and context, these solutions can not only be integrated in the urban fabric, but also provide possibilities of closing the water cycle loop, as well as facilitating interconnections and synergies with other flows. Therefore, in the context of RMBH, what if instead of aiming for connecting 100% of the population to a centralized system, decentralized wastewater treatment solutions could be applied in areas with currently individual solutions and with collection, but not sewage treatment? (See “Diagram 26. Shift from centralized to decentralized solutions”)

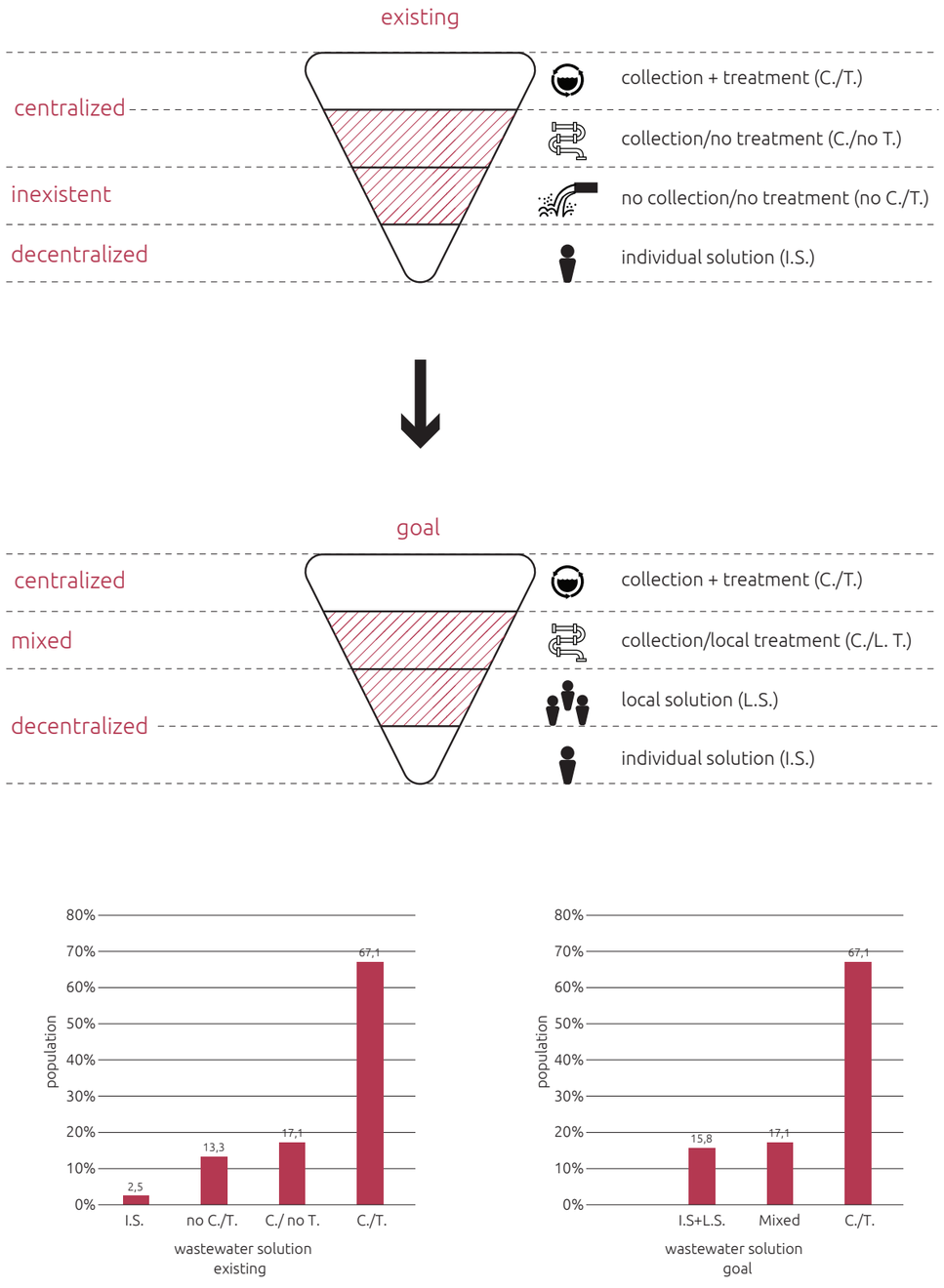


Diagram 26. Shift from centralized to decentralized solutions

Decentralized solutions produce less sludge, do not use chemicals, require less energy and cost 20-25% of the corresponding operational, management and maintenance expenses.

decentralized solutions

When discussing decentralized solutions, it is common to need multiple steps in order to treat wastewater and achieve the required levels of water quality. These steps follow the same logic behind a conventional sewage treatment plant: pre-treatment (removal of gross solids), primary treatment ("removal of easily degradable organic solids" - anaerobic digestion systems) and secondary treatment ("removal of more difficult degradable organic solids" - aerobic digestion systems) (Sasse, 1998). A tertiary treatment can also take place for effluent polishing.

There are many techniques and possible combinations between solutions and treatment phases (hybrid solutions), where the pre-treatment can be included in the primary treatment, for example, or that scape the conventional treatment logic. One exception is what is known as the "French System", where no pre-treatment is required and a two-stage vertical constructed wetland functions as one unique treatment (Hoffmann, Platzer, von Münch, & Winker, 2011). Each stage is also subdivided into steps, all using the same solution for each treatment phase (Hoffmann et al., 2011). Another exception is the "Living Machine". This system subdivides into two: the tidal flow wetland living machine system and the hydroponic living machine system. It is similar to a constructed wetland, but incorporates additional systems, such as aquaculture and hydroponic. Aquaculture, on the other hand, can also be used as unique treatment, using fish or floating plants ponds. What defines the most suitable combination of solutions are local conditions and treatment purpose (Sasse, 1998).

This section presents a selection of decentralized solutions, which were selected using a set of criteria, projects and literature review (Hoffmann et al., 2011; Pötz, 2016; Sasse, 1998; Tilley et al., 2014). "Diagram 28. Wastewater treatment: decentralized solutions overview" provides an overview of these solutions and the possible re-use of their by-products, whereas "Diagram 29. Wastewater treatment: solutions matrix" provides a matrix relating each solution with the used criteria. These criteria were defined in order to assist and guide the election of those solutions that can benefit an urban a regional strategy. Naturally, technical requirements for each solution cannot be disregarded for implementation. The first criterion is the neighborhood or city scale, which varies between 200 to 20.000 people. The second one is the area requirement for each solution. This is defined by m² per population equivalent (PE), which refers to 160L of wastewater per person (according to interviewee Breno Cota, Wetlands Construídos). The third criterion refers to the relation between the solution and the possibility of integration with the public space. This is particular interesting given the decentralized nature of the selected solutions. In other words, it relates to the potential to strengthen the missing link between society and the wastewater flow. In order to evaluate this criterion, the matrix considers 3 qualitative groups: avoid, when citizens should not have contact with the solution; neutral, when there is no harm for the citizen, but the solution does not add value to the public space; and add value, when the solution itself has elements that can be integrated into the public space. The forth criterion reflects the economic value of the by-products of the solution. Again, 3 qualitative groups were considered: low value, when the solutions do not produce by-products that can be commercialized; medium, when the by-products could be commercialized; and high, when the by-product have a high market value. Lastly, the most relevant criterion reflects the relation between the solution and other flows, divided in: none, when the solution does not relates to other flows; only one, when the solution creates interconnections with another flow; and multiple, when it is possible for the solution to interconnect with more than one flow. "Diagram 30. Wastewater treatment: solutions highlights considering matrix" provides an overview of those solutions which perform best in the matrix and, therefore, are most interesting to be implemented in an urban strategy. The detailed description of each solution can be found in the Catalog of Solutions Volume.

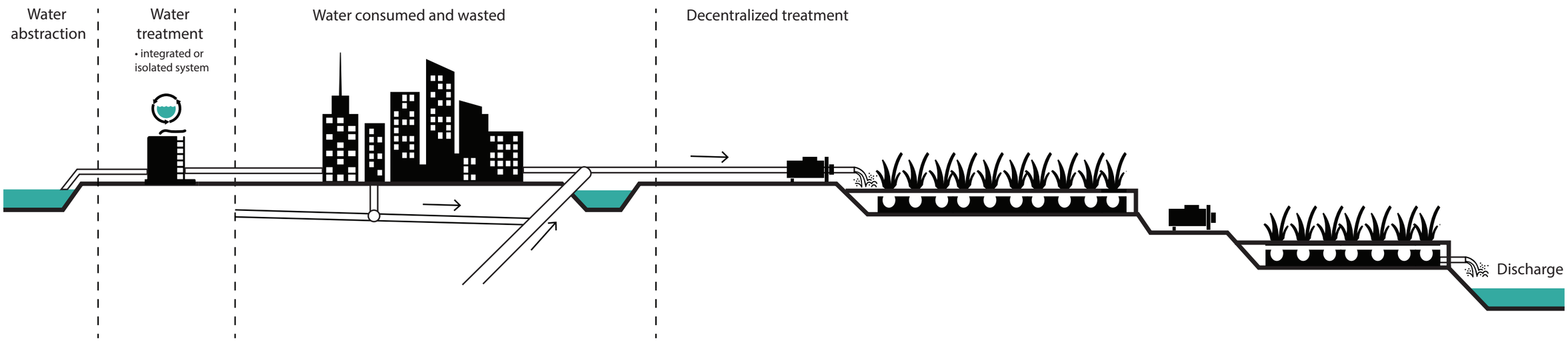


Diagram 27. Shift to decentralized solutions
Connection of existing collected sewage network and directing of untreated sewage to decentralized solutions.

wastewater

aquaculture

fish pond

floating plant pond

proteine source

living machine®

tidal flow wetland

hydroponic living

reusable water

food

“french system”

two-stage constructed wetland

preliminary / primary treatment

anaerobic filter

tanks

ponds

biogas reactor

+organic waste
+animal manure

sludge

effluent

secondary treatment

constructed wetland

ponds

trickling filter

irrigation water

river disposal

effluent

optional tertiary treatment

constructed wetland

membrane filter

reusable water

+organic waste
(co-composting)

decentralized treatment

leachate

landfill disposal

fertilizer

incineration

power

heat

hydrothermal carbonization

bio-charcoal

“terra preta”

+organic waste
+manure
+human feaces

city

agriculture

urban lanscape

humans /animals

tanks

- septic tank
- baffled tank
- imhoff tank

ponds

- anaerobic
- facultative
- maturation
- aerated

constructed wetland

- vertical flow
- horizontal subsurface flow
- free-water surface

decentralized sludge treatment

- sedimentation pond
- unplanted drying bed
- planted drying bed
- co-composting

Diagram 28. Wastewater treatment: decentralized solutions overview
Solutions range between the conventional treatment phases and “all-in-one” solutions. Several by-products are produced and have potential to be reused.



Diagram 29. Wastewater treatment: solutions matrix
Each solution is evaluated considering 5 criteria that relate to urban quality.

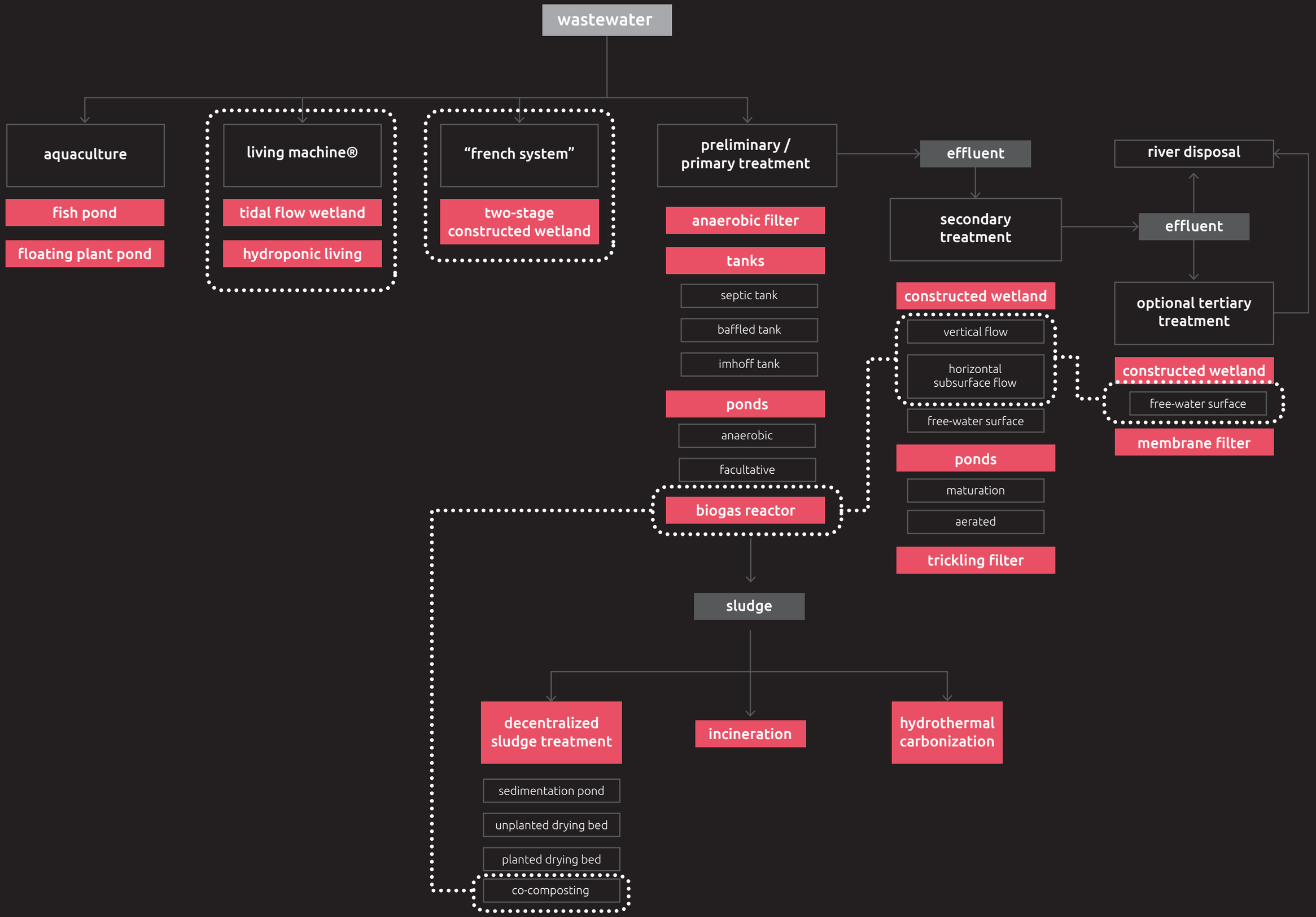
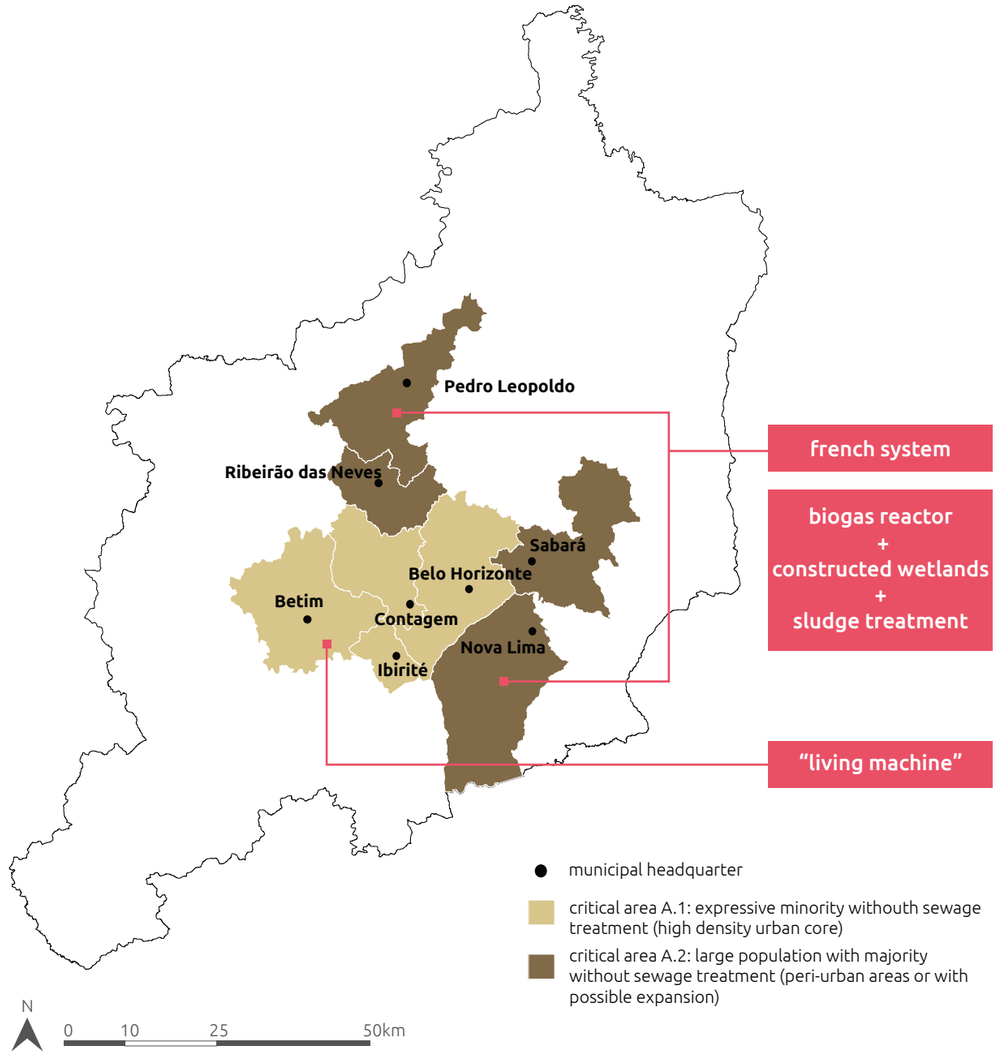


Diagram 30. Wastewater treatment: solutions highlights considering matrix Election of those solutions that are most suitable for urban strategies.

Considering the conclusions derived from the metabolic analysis, RMBH possesses two types of situations that require different wastewater solutions: high density urban core (Critical Area A.1) and peri-urban areas or areas with possible expansion (Critical Area A.2). Using the matrix of solutions, the “living machine” presents itself as the most suitable choice for the high density urban core. Although it requires large space per person equivalent, this solution can be implemented in a wide range of scales. This flexibility is crucial in dense areas. In addition, this solution can treat wastewater to higher quality levels in a single system. Therefore, not only it is possible to re-use water locally, but also to associate the system with public space or other functions. Constructed wetlands combined with biogas reactor and sludge treatment or the French System, though, are better choices for peri-urban areas or areas with possible expansion, due to its simpler construction and large space requirements. These solutions have a direct relation with other flows, since the plants used in the wetlands can be commercialized as animal feeding; the sludge produced does not require any additional treatment and can be used as a fertilizer; the water can be re-used; and there is landscape integration potential. The biogas reactor additionally produces biogas (highly valued by-product that can be used in the city) and it can also incorporate organic waste and animal manure in order to increase the reactor’s efficiency. It should be noted that in the case of the bioreactor, a sludge treatment must also take place. It is also important to highlight that choosing the best-fit option does not imply that other solutions cannot be associated or used.



Map 55. Critical areas x chosen wastewater treatment solutions

3.3 solid waste: the waste that no one sees

In this section, following the same structure of the previous one, the solid waste metabolic analysis and decentralization investigation take place. For the metabolism, there is a brief contextualization on the National Solid Waste Policy of Brazil (PNRS/2010), responsible for setting current requirements for waste management. This is followed by an overview of the general waste flow and the introduction of the domestic focus. Subsequently, there are two main analyses: household waste and recyclables waste. For each one of them, it is presented qualitative and quantitative characteristics. Lastly, there is an overview of the existing and planned actions regarding waste management. The combination of these information results in a metabolic flow map, followed by conclusions, which reflect the urgencies in the metabolism and its relation with the territory.

The decentralization investigation for solid waste is alike the wastewater one. It creates an inventory of solid waste solutions (detailed in the Catalog of Solutions Volume) and includes a similar matrix to compare and elect the most suitable solutions for the existing metabolic demands concluded previously.

3.3.1 introduction: national perspective on waste

According to the National Solid Waste Policy of Brazil (PNRS/2010), solid waste is every "material, substance, object or disposed item from human activities in society, whose final destination is carried in solid or semi-solid states, including gases present in containers and liquids whose peculiarities make them inadequate for disposing in the public sewage system or water bodies, or in order to do so, require technically or economically inviable solutions in the face of the best available technology" (Federal Government of Brazil, 2010- translated by author).

This national policy has as goal to assure the "integrated management and environmentally correct management of solid waste" (Federal Government of Brazil, 2010- translated by author). In order to do so, it establishes a hierarchy for waste management, which goes in line with circular principles: no generation; reduction; re-use; recycle; treatment and environmentally correct disposal.

The PNRS points the main actions and instruments to achieve its goal:

1-enlargement of recyclables collection

2-implementation of reversed logistics systems (collection and devolution of products after consumption for re-use)

3- promote the development of associations of recyclable waste pickers

4-development of the National Information System on Solid Waste Management (SINIR)

It also establishes that, in order to have access to federal resources, each Municipality should develop a Municipal Plan for Solid Waste Integrated Management (PMGIRS). Until 2013, in the RMBH, only 7 municipalities had developed this document (Belo Horizonte, Betim, Brumadinho, Florestal, Lagoa Santa, Mateus Leme and Ribeirão das Neves) (Environment Ministry, 2014). In the regional scale, so far there are plans for Healthcare and Construction Waste (See item 1.6.9 on page 82). However, the Regional Plan for Urban Solid Waste is still under progress.

3.3.2 current situation

There are many types and categories of waste. In this thesis, waste is categorized based on Belo Horizonte's PMGIRS, which divides solid waste into urban waste (municipal + household) and special waste (with several sub-categories). "Diagram 32. Waste flow in RMBH" illustrates the types of waste and their associated collection form and current disposal facilities in the RMBH.

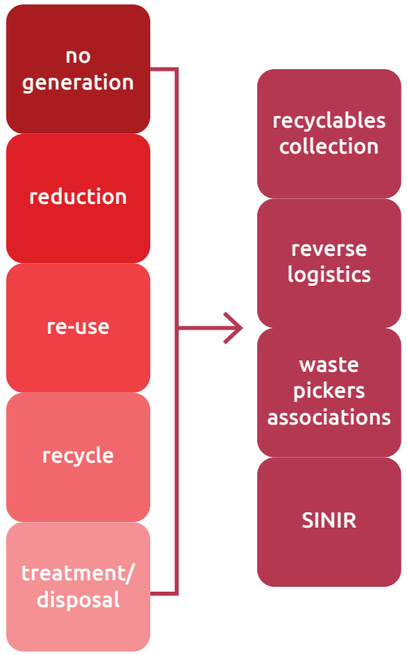
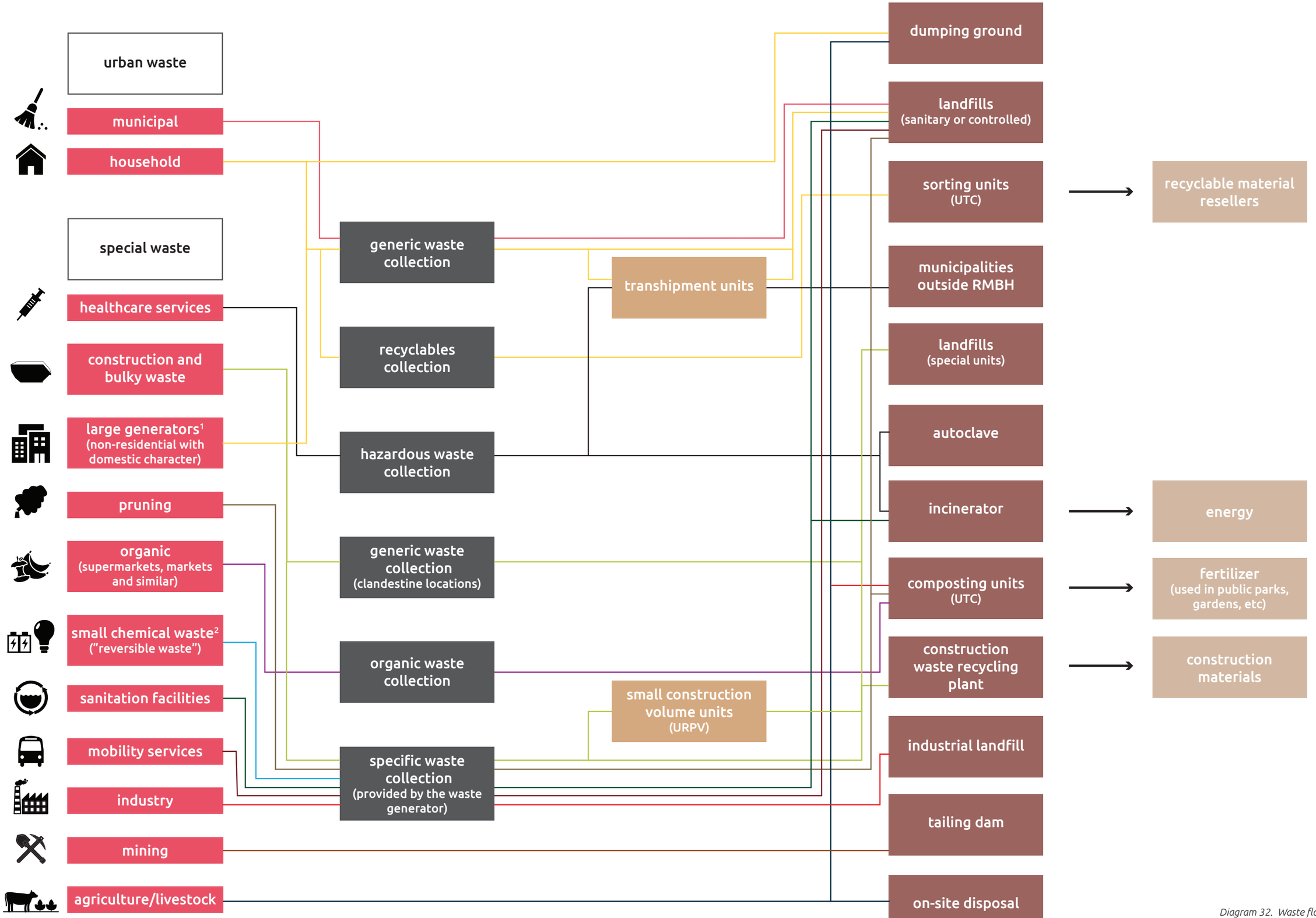


Diagram 31. PNRS goals and tools: supporting circular principles



[1]>120L or 60kg/day
[2] agrochemicals; batteries; tires; oils; lamps; electronics

Diagram 32. Waste flow in RMBH
According to BH's PMGIRS, waste can be subdivided into urban and special waste and their sub-categories.

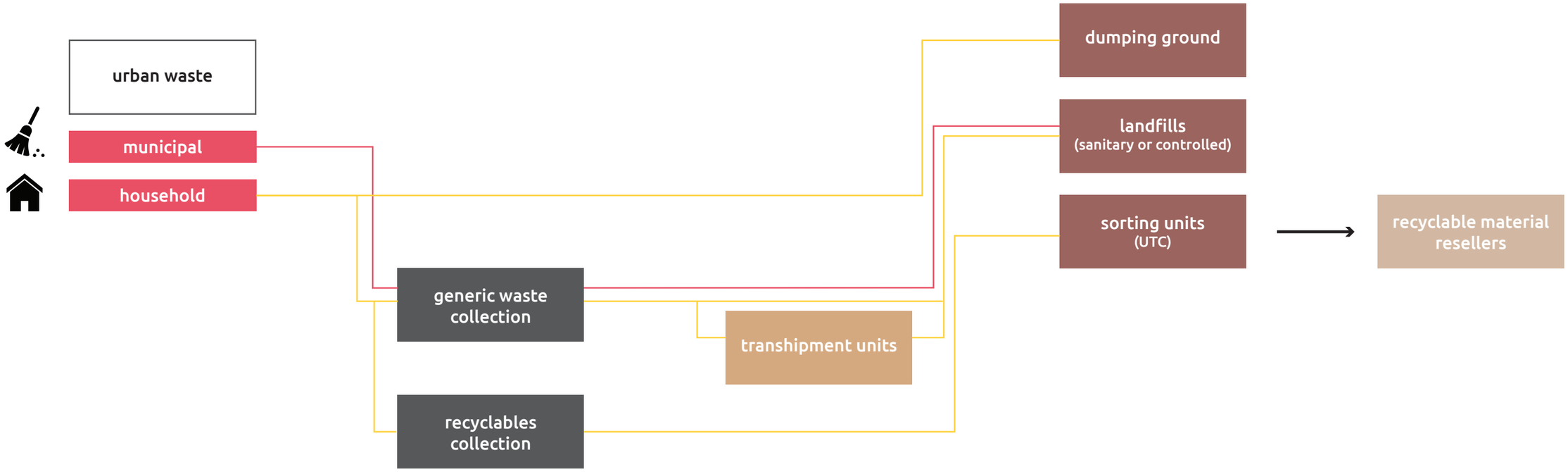


Diagram 33. Urban waste focus
60% of domestic waste is organic matter, which can be seen as a risk, but also a potential.

As shown previously, waste has multiple generation sources and outputs, which increases its complexity and challenges. In line with the wastewater focus of this thesis, urban solid waste is the predominant emphasis of this study. This is particularly interesting considering that 60% of the domestic waste is organic matter, with high pollution risks (soil and water) (UFMG, 2011). However, this same aspect can be seen as a potential, since it is possible to re-use this organic matter in other forms. Moreover, the PDDI highlights that the current waste management structure in the RMBH is diverse among municipalities, but in general focused on a sanitary approach (UFMG, 2010). This results in the alienation of waste in society, increasing the feeling of repulse regarding waste itself and reinforcing the role of the Municipality as the responsible actor for treating and disposing waste (UFMG, 2010). Therefore, urban waste becomes a potential to shift the current urban relationships between waste and society.

When discussing urban waste, three main aspects are analyzed[1]: municipal waste (all waste resulted from city cleaning); household waste (waste produced by each person) and recyclable waste (which subdivides in paper, plastic, glass and metal). Maps "Map 56. Household waste collection coverage" and "Map 57. Recyclables collection coverage" illustrate the coverage of household and recyclable wastes in the RMBH, where it is possible to note that the majority of municipalities has high coverage of general waste collection, but low coverage of recyclables collection. In relation to the last, it is also important to highlight the amount of lost potential, considering that some of the cities with largest population have a minority of recyclables collection. Maps 58 to 60 illustrate the volumes of household waste and municipal waste and the total waste production of each municipality. Naturally, the cities with larger population produce more waste. Lastly, Map 61 and Map 62, provide an overview of the volume of recyclables and the material recovery in each municipality. The capital stands out of the rest of the region, with largest volume collected and recovered.

[1] It is important to highlight that the data used for this analysis comes from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS -2015) and that not all the municipalities are part of that system. The PDDI already stated in 2010 the difficulties of gathering proper information regarding waste and the lack of a consolidated database (UFMG, 2010). The following analysis was produced based on the best understanding of the available data by the author of this thesis.

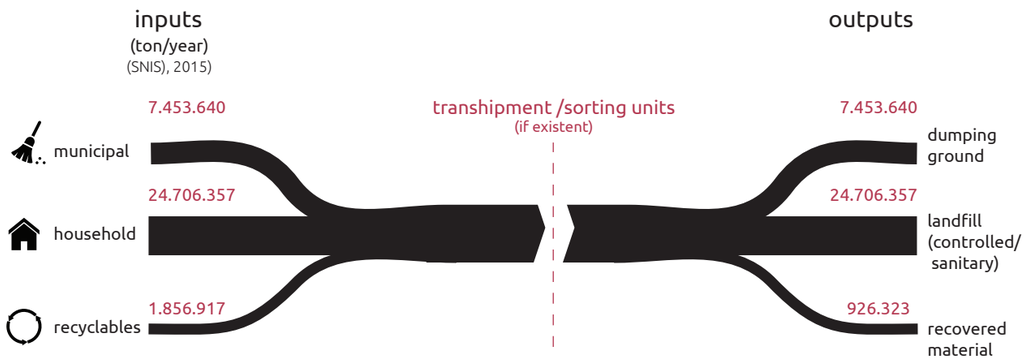
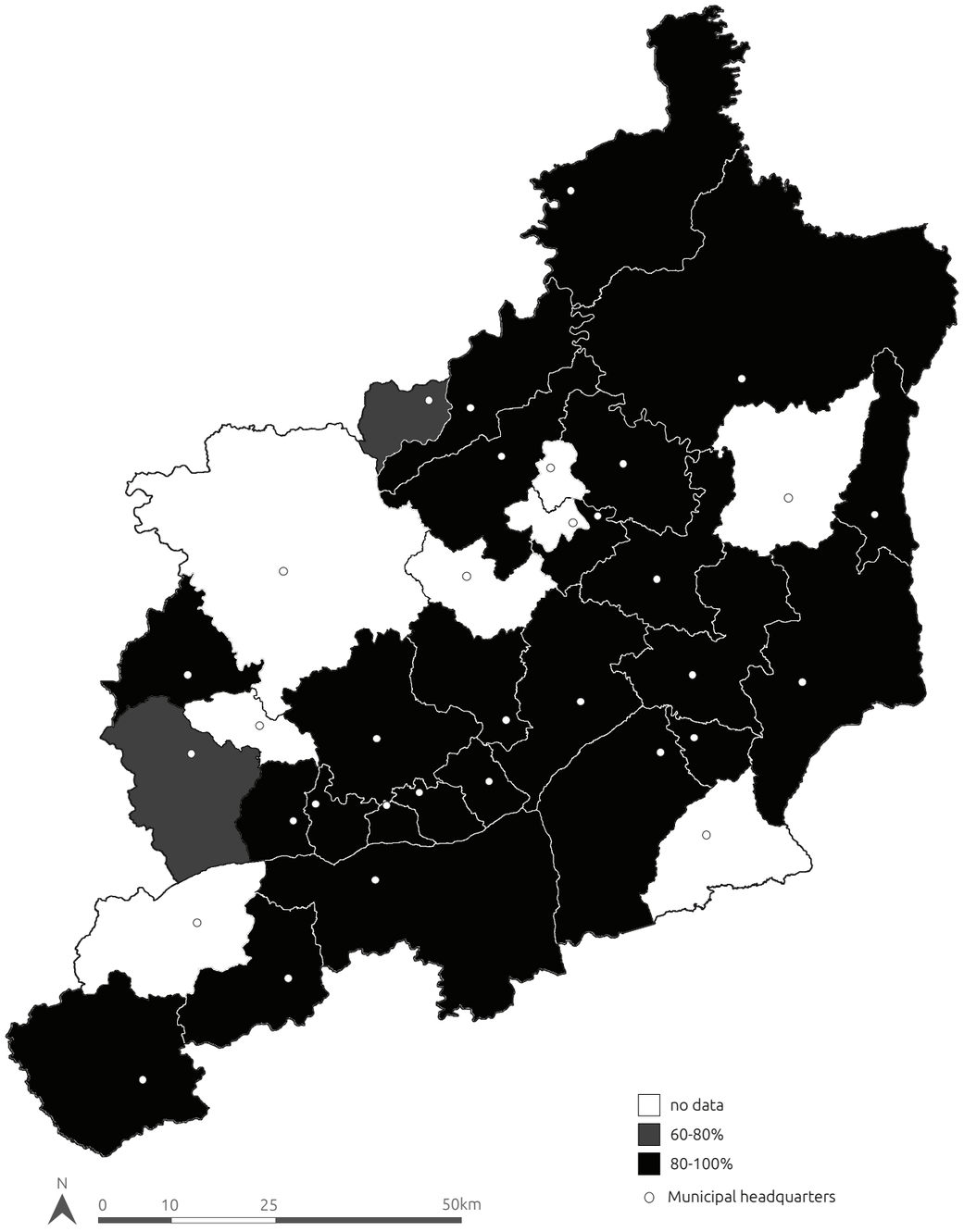


Diagram 34. Inputs x outputs solid waste
Landfilling is the most common form of waste disposal. Highlights to the large lost potential for recycling.

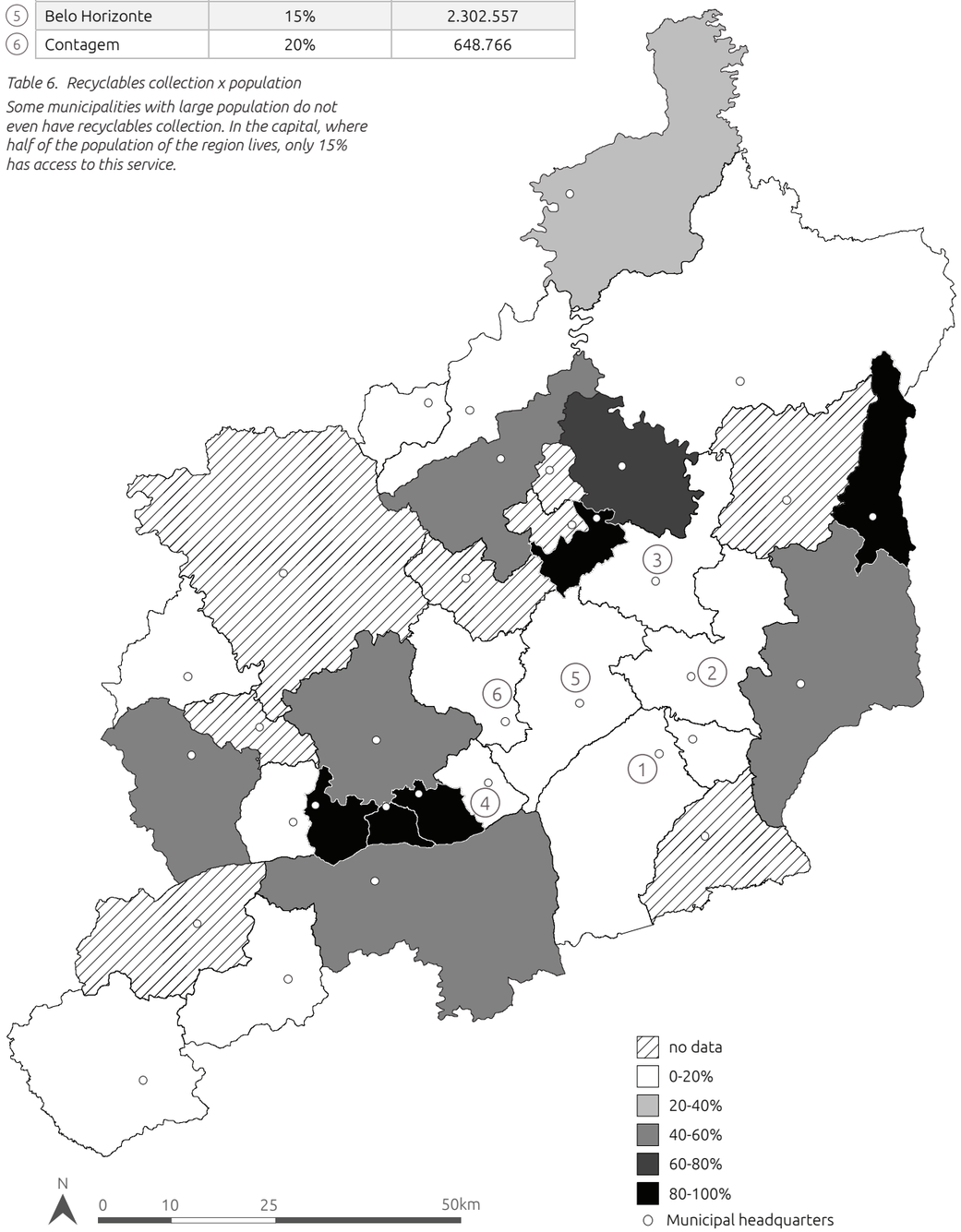


Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

Map 56. Household waste collection coverage
The majority of municipalities has high coverage of general waste collection...

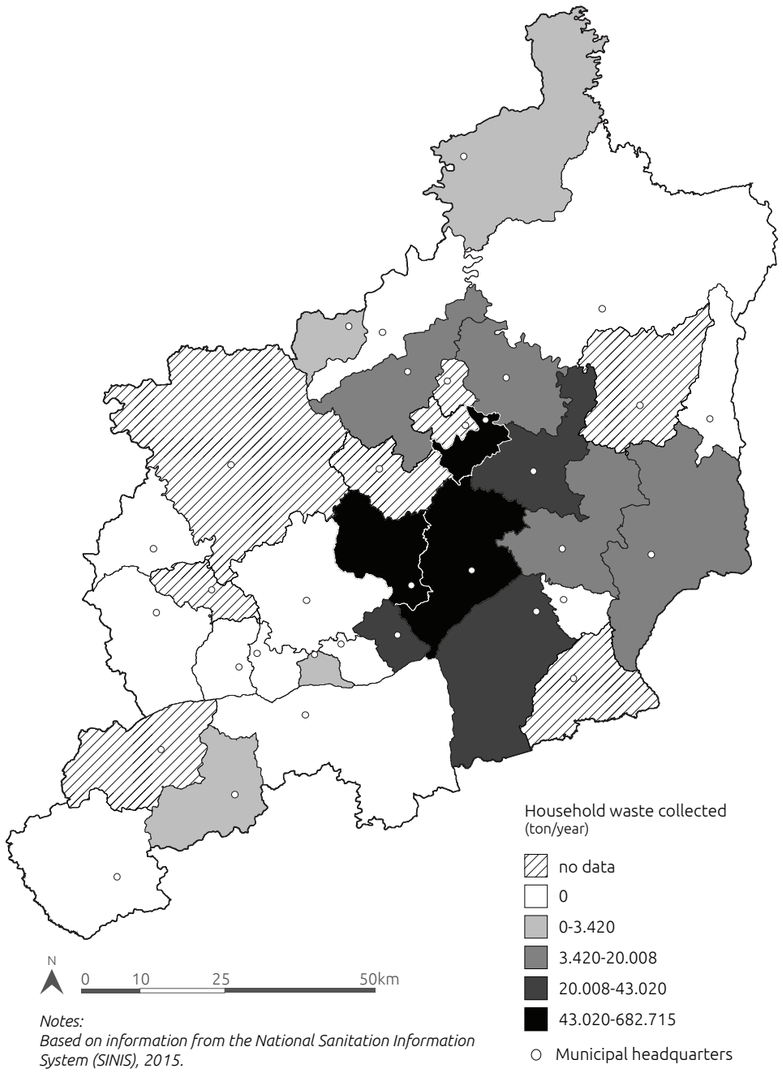
	City	Population with recyclables collection <20% (2015)	Population (>50.000) (2015)
1	Nova Lima	0%	89.900
2	Sabará	0%	134.382
3	Santa Luzia	0%	216.254
4	Ibirité	2,88%	173.873
5	Belo Horizonte	15%	2.302.557
6	Contagem	20%	648.766

Table 6. Recyclables collection x population
Some municipalities with large population do not even have recyclables collection. In the capital, where half of the population of the region lives, only 15% has access to this service.

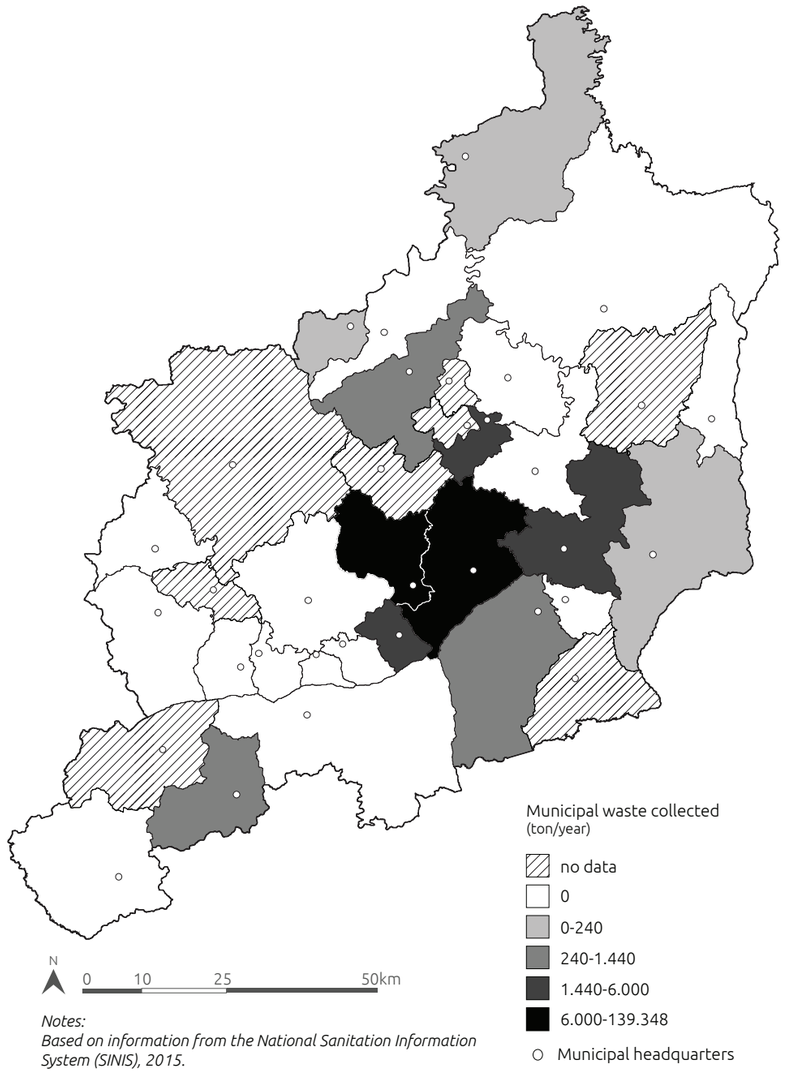


Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

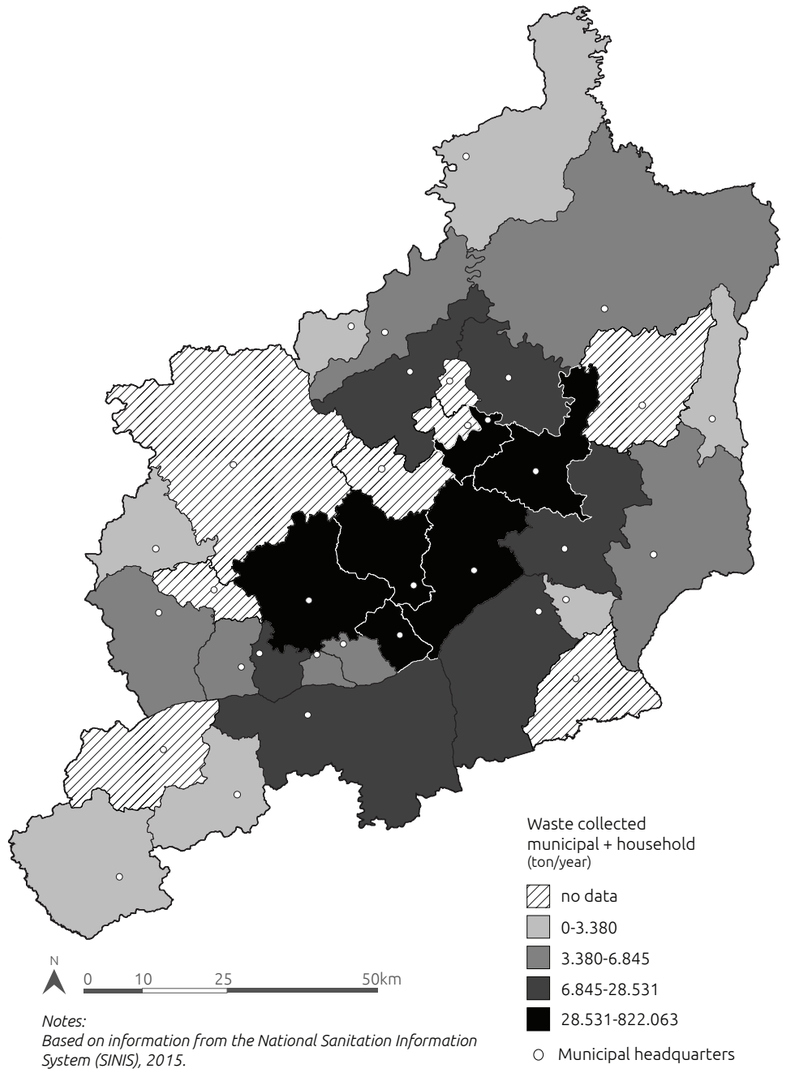
Map 57. Recyclables collection coverage
...but low coverage of recyclables collection.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS), 2015.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS), 2015.

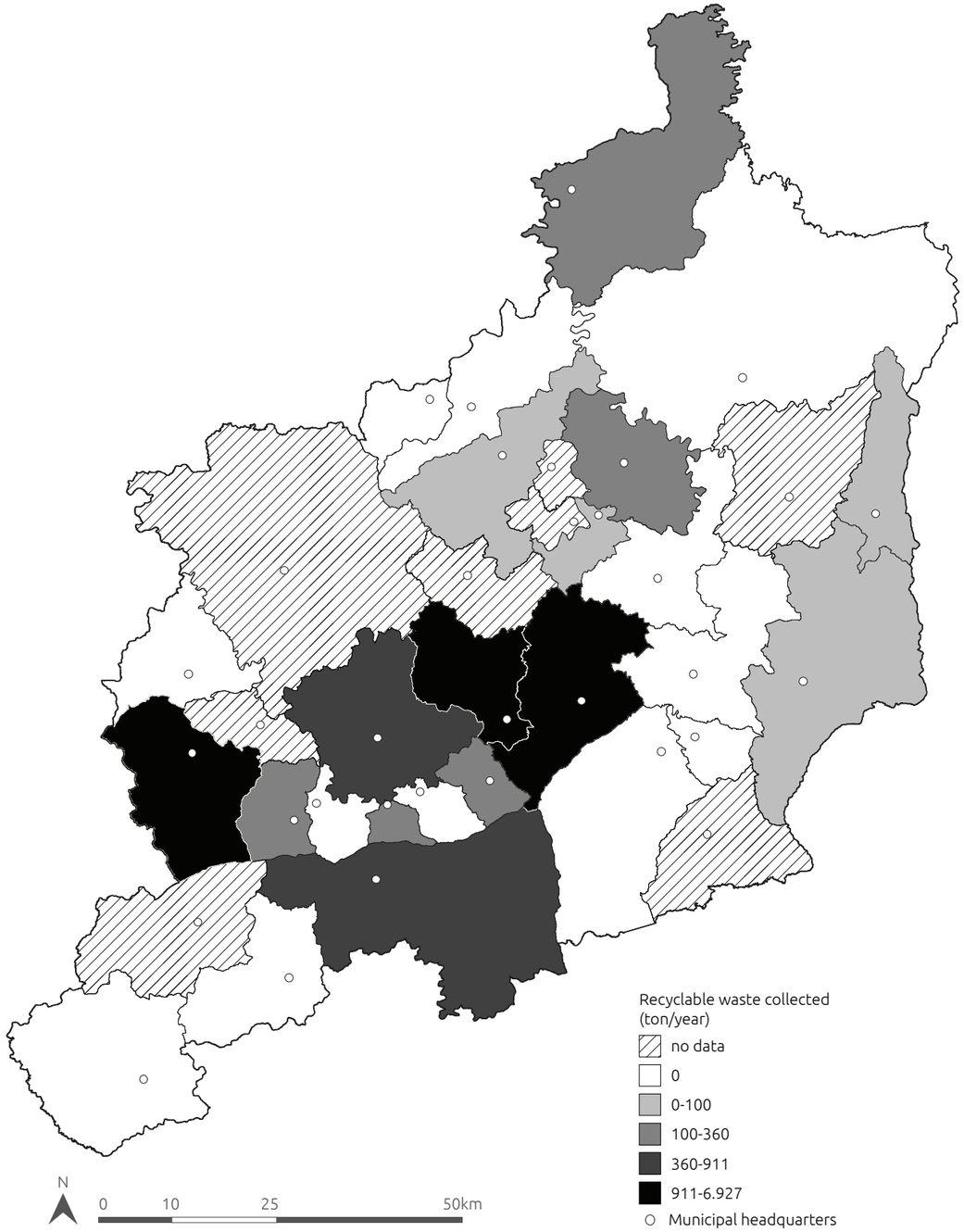


Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS), 2015.

Map 58. [left] Household waste collection volume

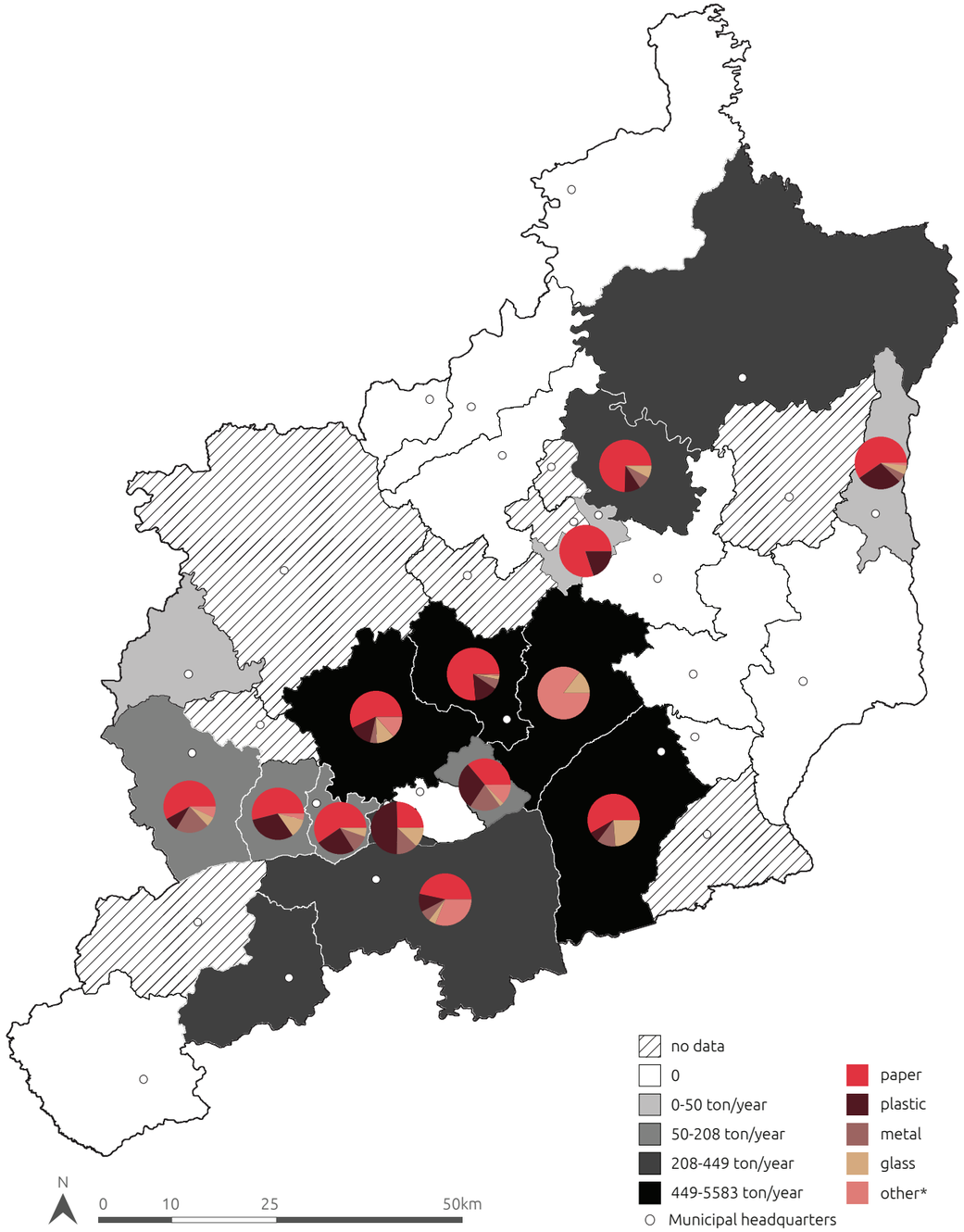
Map 59. [middle] Municipal waste collection volume

Map 60. [right] Urban waste (household+municipal) collection volume
Household waste is larger than municipal waste. In addition, cities with larger population produce more waste, as expected.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.

Map 61. Recyclable waste collection volume
The capital stands out of the rest of the region, with largest volume of recyclables collected.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS), 2015.
**any other recyclable material except tires and electronics*

Map 62. Material recovery from recyclable waste
Despite the low volume of collection, there is material recovery in most municipalities. However, it is still very small in absolute numbers, when compared with waste generation.

In principle, the largest population, the largest waste production. However, one interesting variable to take in consideration is the amount of waste per capita that is produced. In a developing country it is normal to have an average waste production between 0,6 and 1,3 kg/day/per capita (Bain & Company, 2012). A high waste per capita can indicate excessive consuming habits, whereas low waste per capita can indicate lack of proper waste disposal and/or lower social status. In the RMBH, the first situation occurs only in Brumadinho and Vespasiano, which together have an expressive population. On the other hand, the cities with lowest waste per capita are Capim Branco, Florestal and Baldim, which can be related with their small population and rural basis (see “Map 63. Urban waste collected per capita” and “Table 7. Waste collection per capita (highest and lowest values)”).

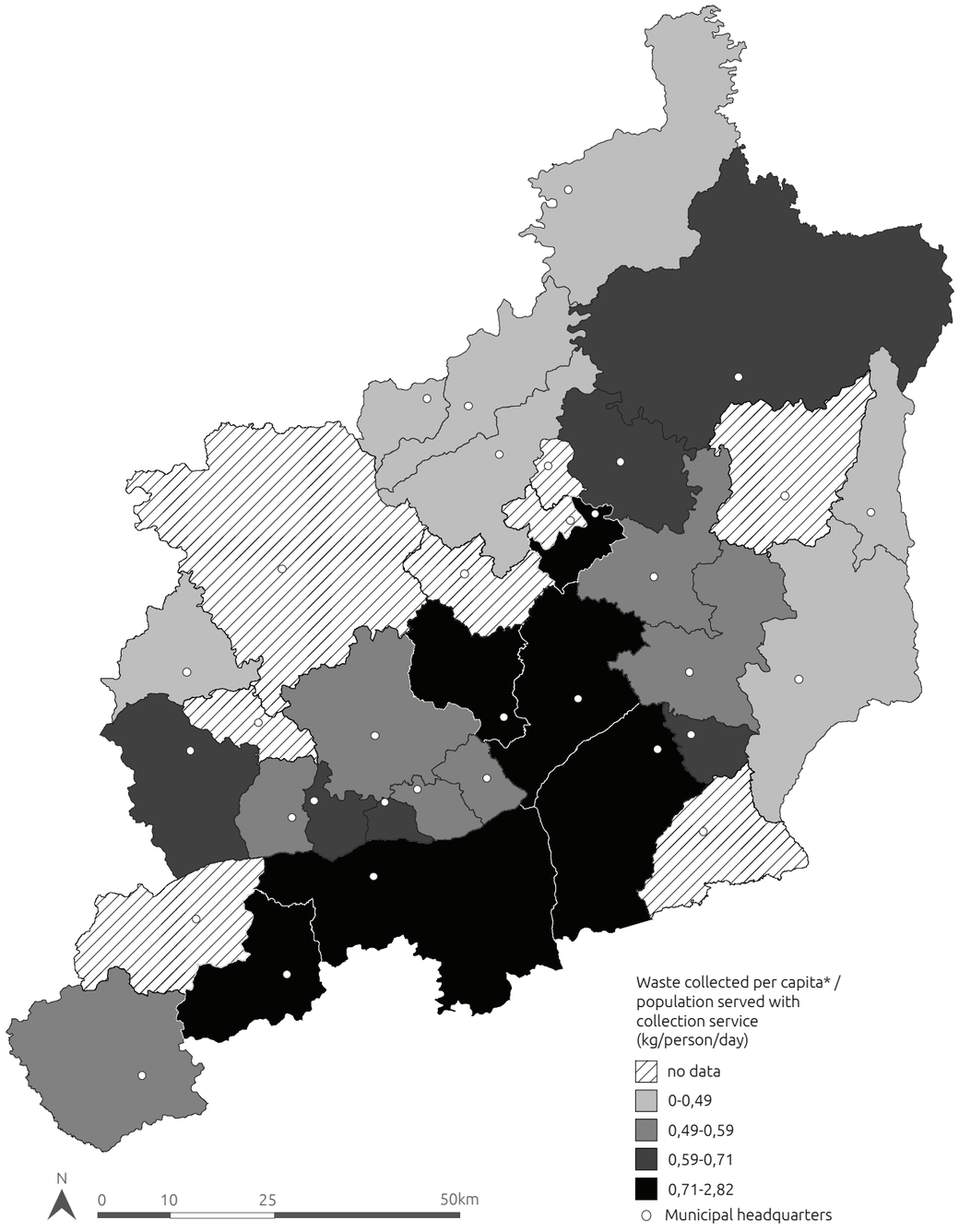
In relation to the municipal waste disposal, in the RMBH there are multiple types of solutions, including landfills, dumping grounds and recycling units. It is important to note that these categories are based on the Environmental Foundation of the State (FEAM)’s definitions. These definitions include the types of waste disposal facilities that are considered adequate (sanitary landfill, composting and sorting units) or inadequate (dumping ground and controlled landfill), based on health and environmental parameters (Environmental Foundation of the State (FEAM), 2016). Maps “Map 64. Household waste disposal” and “Map 65. Waste disposal facilities” illustrate the main waste disposal for each municipality and the existing facilities. It is possible to note that several municipalities still rely on inadequate disposal facilities. “Table 8. Waste disposal x population” provides the three largest municipalities that have inadequate waste disposal. Lastly, Pictures 35-46, “Map 66. Routes to each waste disposal facility” and “Map 67. Recyclable waste routes” explain the domestic and recyclable waste routes, from production to disposal.

City	Lowest and highest waste collection per capita	Population
Capim branco	0,13	9537
Florestal	0,16	7209
Baldim	0,23	8071
Brumadinho	1,39	37.857
Vespasiano	2,82	118.557

Table 7. Waste collection per capita (highest and lowest values)
High waste per capita occurs only in Brumadinho and Vespasiano, which can indicate excessive consumption habits. On the other hand, Capim Branco, Florestal and Baldim have lowest waste per capita, which can be related with their small population and rural basis.

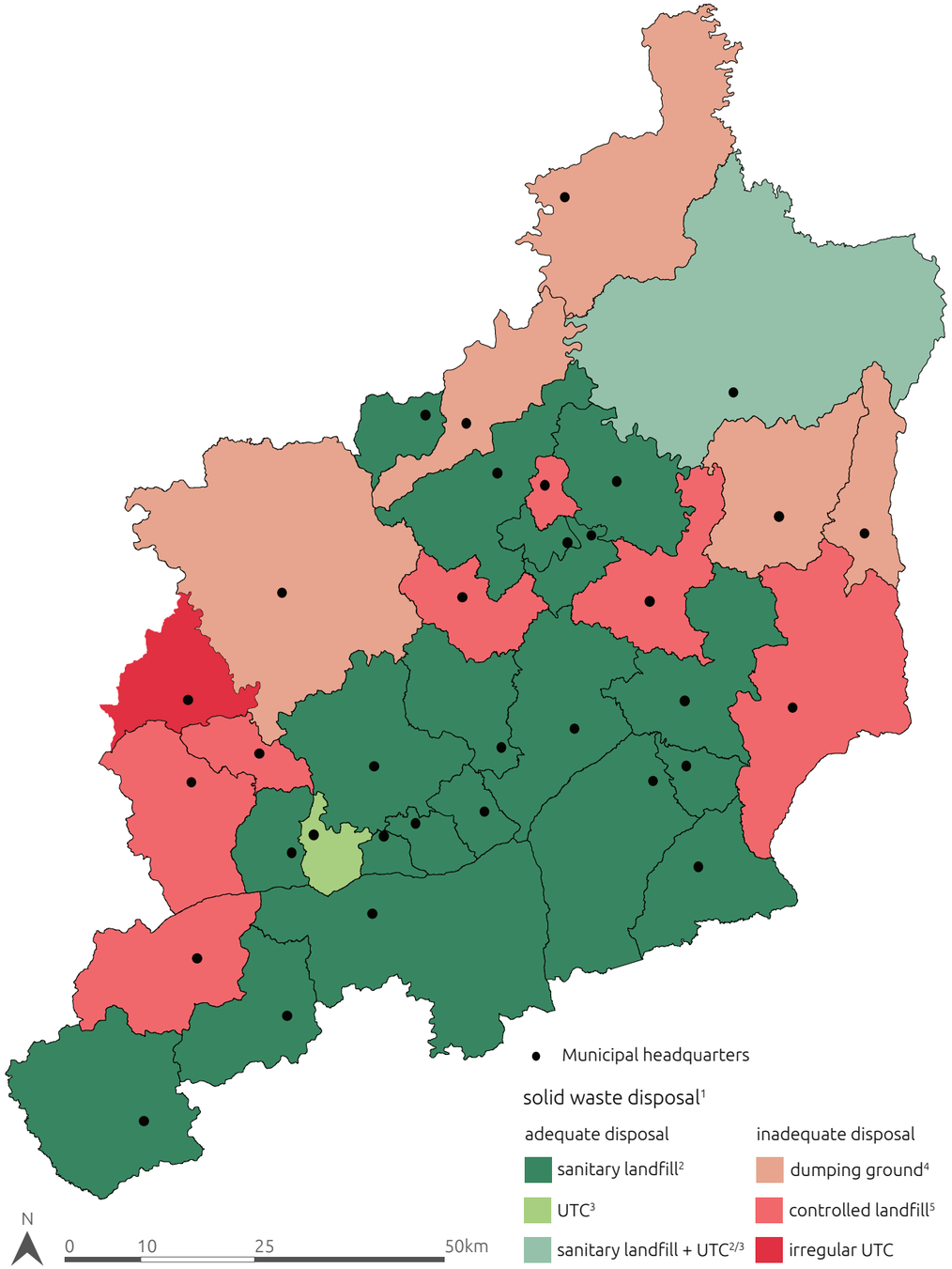
City	Type of waste disposal (inadequate) - 2015	Population (>50.000) (2015)
Esmeraldas	Dumping ground	67.208
Santa Luzia	Controlled landfill	216.254
Ribeirão das Neves	Controlled landfill	322.659

Table 8. Waste disposal x population
Esmeraldas, Santa Luzia and Ribeirão das Neves are the three largest municipalities with what is considered inadequate waste disposal facilities.



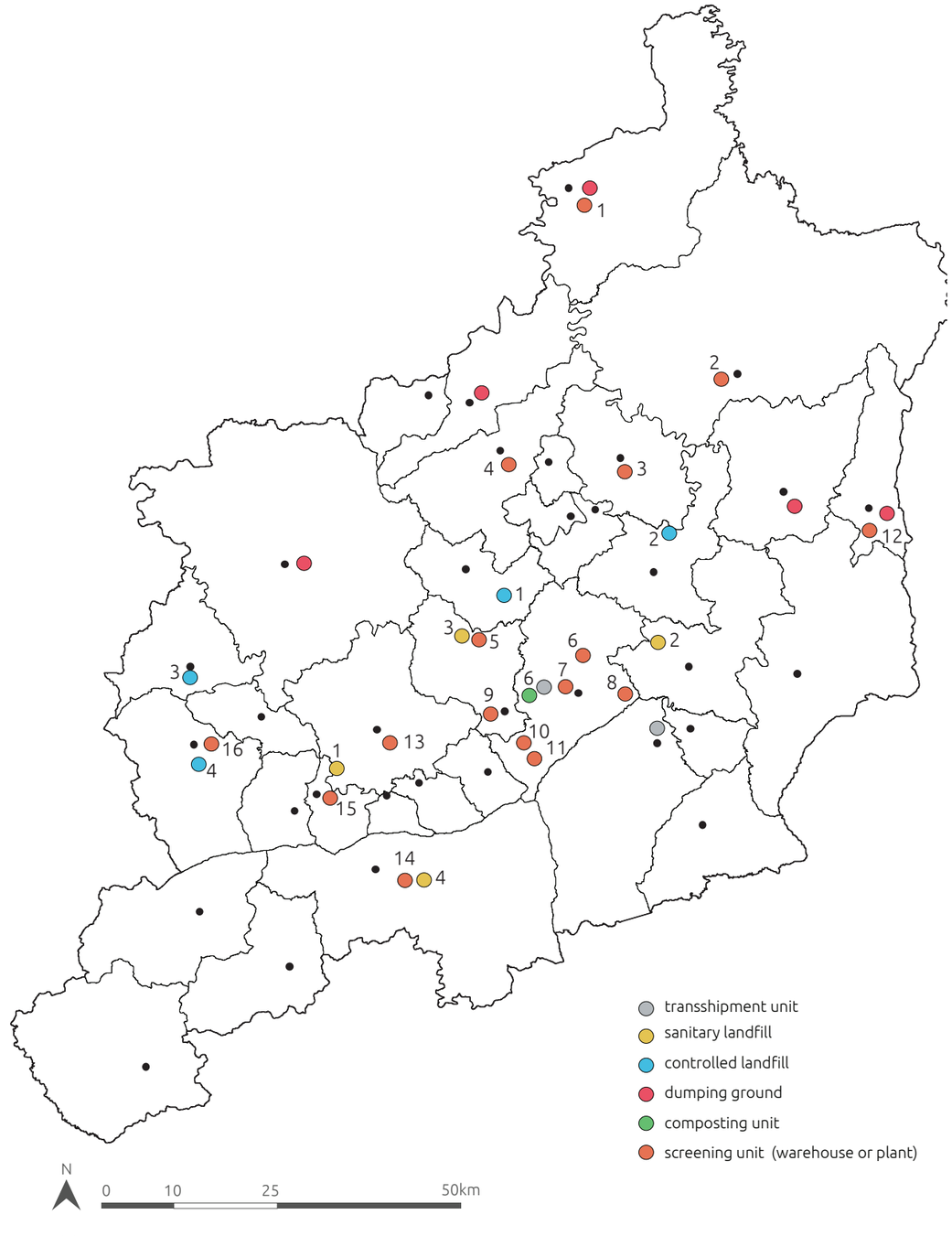
Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SNIS), 2015.
** Domestic+Public waste*

Map 63. Urban waste collected per capita
A high waste per capita can indicate excessive consuming habits, whereas low waste per capita can indicate lack of proper waste disposal and/or lower social status.



Notes :
[1]Map based on the document "Overview of waste disposal of urban solids in Minas Gerais State in 2015" (FEAM, 2016).
[2] Sanitary Landfill = includes environmental and technical treatment, such as waterproofing, drainage system, collection of gases and monitoring. It is considered an adequate system. (FEAM, 2016)
[3] UTC = Screening and Composting Plant (UTC). It separates the waste into potentially recyclable materials, organic matter and tailings. It is considered an adequate system. (FEAM, 2015)
[4] Dumping ground = does not have any environmental or technical treatment. It is not an adequate system (FEAM, 2016).
[5] Controlled Landfill = includes only minimal environmental and technical treatment such as rainwater drainage system, location restrictions and frequent covering of the residues. It is not considered an adequate system (FEAM, 2016).

Map 64. Household waste disposal
Several municipalities in RMBH still rely on inadequate disposal facilities.



Notes:
Based on information from the National Sanitation Information System (SINIS), 2015 and FEAM 2016.
No information available for Itaguara, Juatuba and Itatiaiuçu

1-Baldim Sorting Unit
2-Jaboticatubas Sorting Unit
3-Lagoa Santa Sorting Unit
4-ASCAPEL
5-ASMAC Perobas
6-COMARP
7-ASMARE
8-Galpão Granja de Freitas
9-ASMAC Riacho
10-COOPEMAR
11-COOPERSOL
12-ASCAP
13-ASCAPEL HQ
14-Brumadinho Sorting Unit
15-São J. de Bicas Sorting Unit
16-ASCALEME

1-CVTA Betim
2-Macaúbas Landfill (CTRS)
3-Perobas Landfill
4-Brumadinho Landfill

1-Ribeirão das Neves Landfill
2-Santa Luzia Landfill
3-Florestal Landfill
4-Mateus Leme Landfill

1-CTRS 040

Map 65. Waste disposal facilities
Several municipalities in RMBH still rely on inadequate disposal facilities.

domestic route

1

generic domestic waste collection



Picture 34. Solid waste collection directly on the streets
Picture: TV Globo



Picture 35. Solid waste collection from containers
Picture: TV Anhanguera

2

transport



Picture 36. Typical truck for solid waste collection
Picture: Divulgação

3

transship-ment unit (when existent)



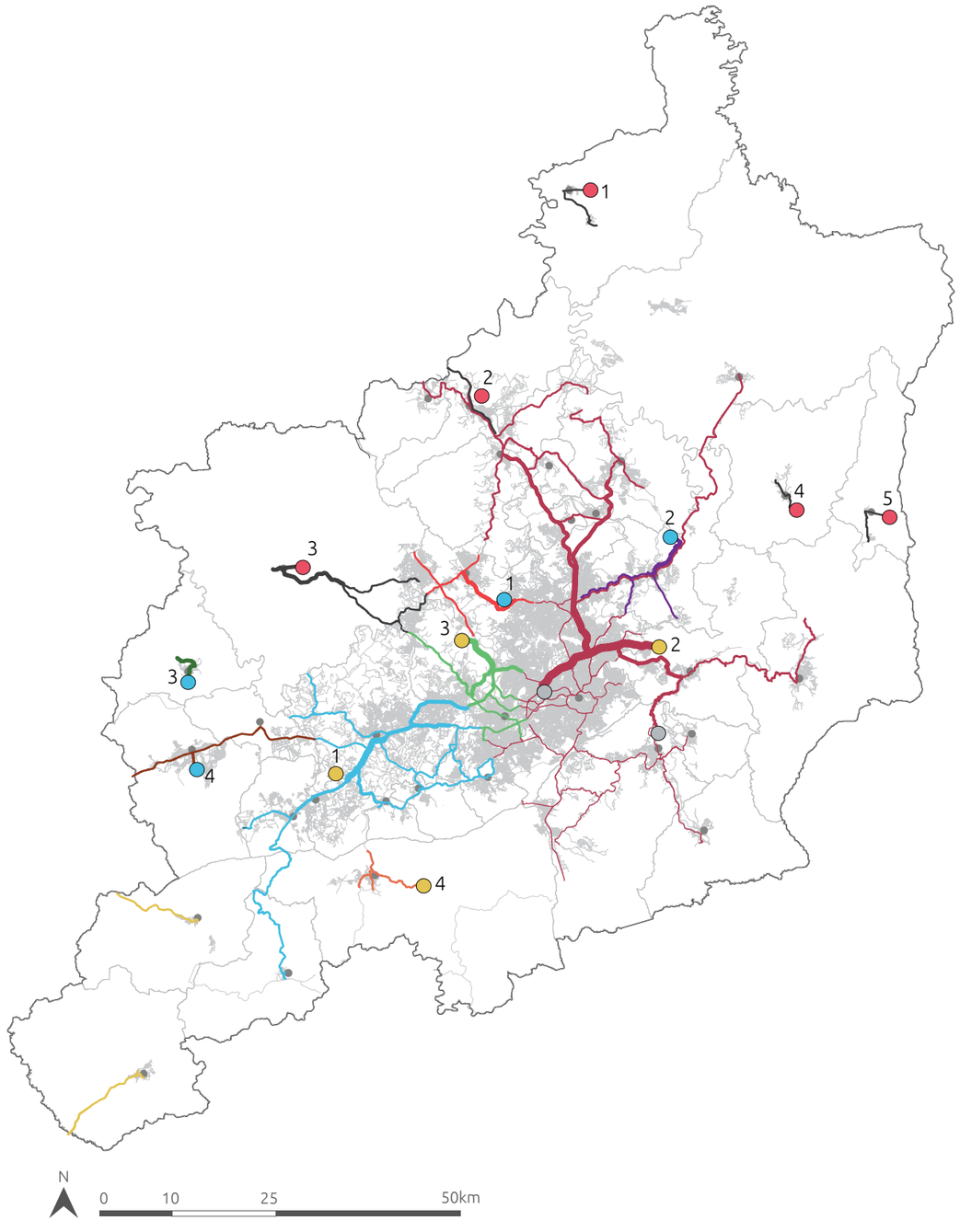
Picture 37. Transshipment unit
Picture: Municipality of Belo Horizonte

4

final disposal (controlled or sanitary landfill / dumping ground)



Picture 38. Controlled landfill in the city Itatiaiuçu
(the sign reads: "animal ditch")
Picture: Municipal Director Plan Revision Team



sanitary landfill
- *1-CVTA Betim*
- *2-Macaúbas Landfill (CTRS)*
- *3-Perobas Landfill*
- *4-Brumadinho Landfill*

controlled landfill
- *1-Ribeirão das Neves Landfill*
- *2-Santa Luzia Landfill*
- *3-Florestal Landfill*
- *4-Mateus Leme Landfill*

dumping ground

to dumping ground
- *1-Baldim*
- *2-Matozinhos*
- *3-Esmeraldas*
- *4-Taquaraçu de Minas*
- *5-Nova União*

transshipment unit

to other municipality

Map 66. Routes to each waste disposal facility
CVTA Betim and Macaúbas Landfill are the main facilities in the region, which also implies in long distances between waste production and disposal.

sanitary landfill
- *1-CVTA Betim - 143.418ton/year* ..... 74 vehicles
- *2-Macaúbas Landfill (CTRS) - 1.041.412ton/year* ..... 278 vehicles
- *3-Perobas Landfill - 288.367ton/year* ..... 72 vehicles
- *4-Brumadinho Landfill - 19.156ton/year* ..... 6 vehicles

controlled landfill
- *1-Ribeirão das Neves Landfill - 82.439ton/year* ..... 30 vehicles
- *2-Santa Luzia Landfill - 43.020ton/year* ..... 23 vehicles
- *3-Florestal Landfill - 350ton/year* ..... 1 vehicle
- *4-Mateus Leme Landfill - 6.200ton/year* ..... 11 vehicles

dumping ground
- *1-Baldim -582ton/year* ..... 2 vehicles
- *2-Matozinhos -3.800ton/year* ..... 3 vehicles
- *3-Esmeraldas - 17.172ton/year* ..... 30 vehicles
- *4-Taquaraçu de Minas - 1.030ton/year* ..... 1 vehicle
- *5-Nova União - 822 ton/year* ..... 1 vehicle

Notes:

1-For the Municipalities Confins, Esmeraldas, Itatiaiuçu, Juataba, Ribeirão das Neves, Rio Acima, São José da Lapa and Taquaraçu de Minas, the total solid waste directed to the disposal facility was considered: population x 0,70kg/day (average per capita according to SNIS 2015). For the remaining cities, informations extracted from SNIS, 2015.

2-For the Municipalities Confins, Esmeraldas, Itatiaiuçu, Juataba, Ribeirão das Neves, Rio Acima, São José da Lapa and Taquaraçu de Minas, the number of vehicles used foro solid waste collection was calculated using the average of collected waste from the other cities (SNIS, 2015), divided by the average of number of vehicles used in them (SNIS, 2015). For the remaining cities, informations extracted from SNIS, 2015.

Diagram 35. Existing vehicles for waste collection
Heavy reliance on Macaúbas Landfill illustrates the region's low resilience.

recyclables route

1

recyclables collection



Picture 39. Recyclables collection (at the household)
Picture: Carlos Henrique



Picture 40. Recyclables collection (collection points)
Picture: Pedro A. de Oliveira/SLU

2

transport



Picture 41. Recyclables collection truck
Picture: Pedro A. de Oliveira

3

sorting units



Picture 42. Workers separating waste in a sorting unit
Picture: Adriano Alves

4

sorted material ready for processing



Picture 43. Example: plastic bales ready for processing
Source: B2Blue

5

disposal of non-recyclable waste: sanitary landfill



Picture 44. Sanitary landfill: CTRS Macaúbas, Sabará
Picture: SLU/CEMP

6

recycled material in form of new product



Picture 45. Example: final recycled product: roof tiles
Picture: Divulgação

7

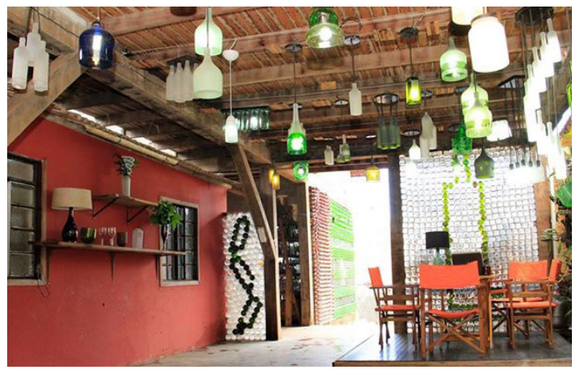
commer-cialization of recycled products



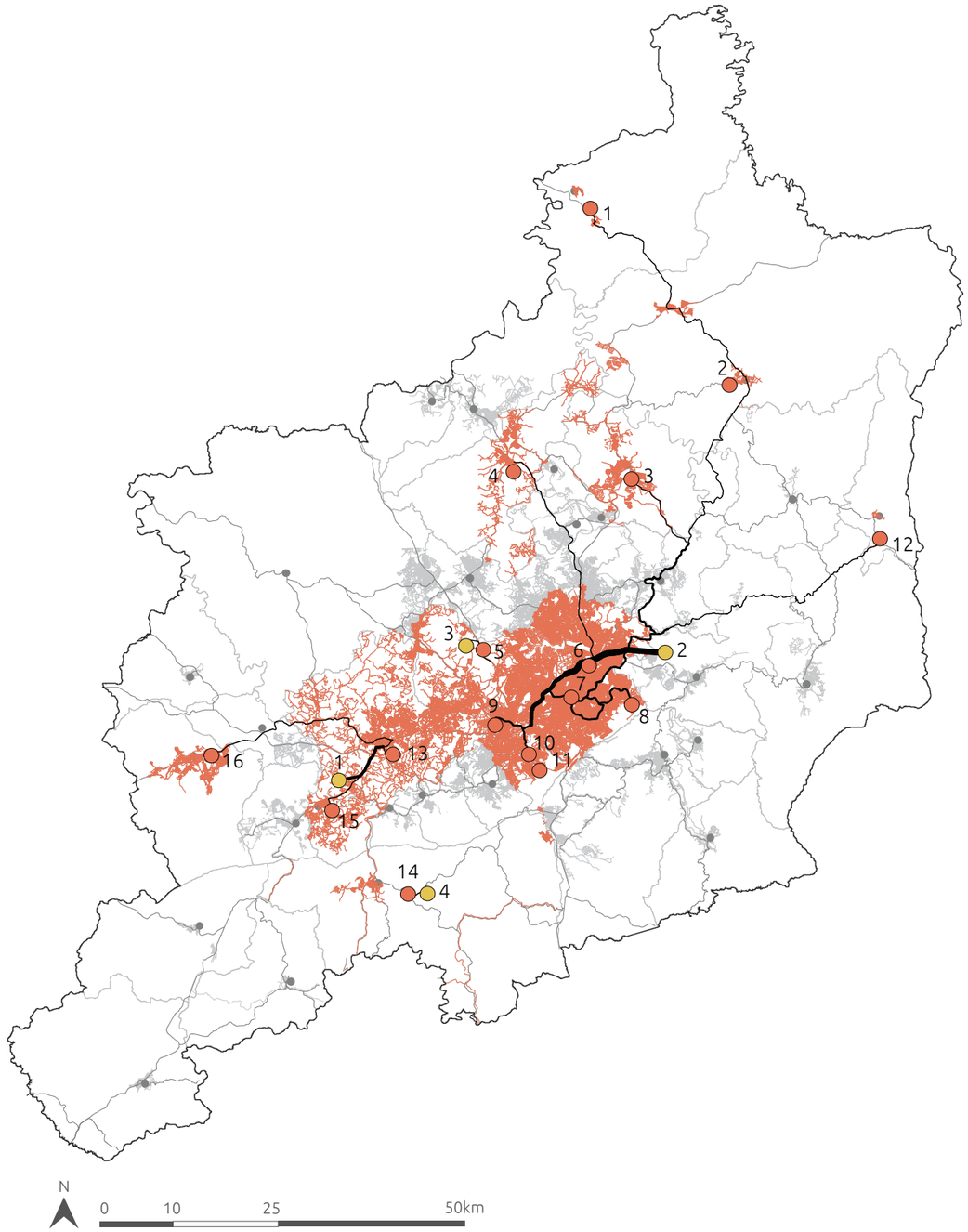
Picture 46. Example: Casa do Vidro store in Bonito, store that sells recycled glass products
Picture: Deivid Correia

8

new uses for recycled products



Picture 47. Example: recycled products are used for interior design.(Casa do Vidro)
Picture: Divulgação



Notes:
There is insufficient data to highlight the areas within a city that have selective collection. Therefore, this map represents the municipalities as a whole that provide this service.

sorting unit
recyclables' collection to sorting unit
sanitary landfill
non-recyclable waste to sanitary landfill

1-Baldim Sorting Unit
2-Jaboticatubas Sorting Unit
3-Lagoa Santa Sorting Unit
4-ASCAPEL
5-ASMAC Perobas
9-ASMAC Riacho
10-COOPEMAR
11-COOPERSOL
12-ASCAP
13-ASCAPEL HQ

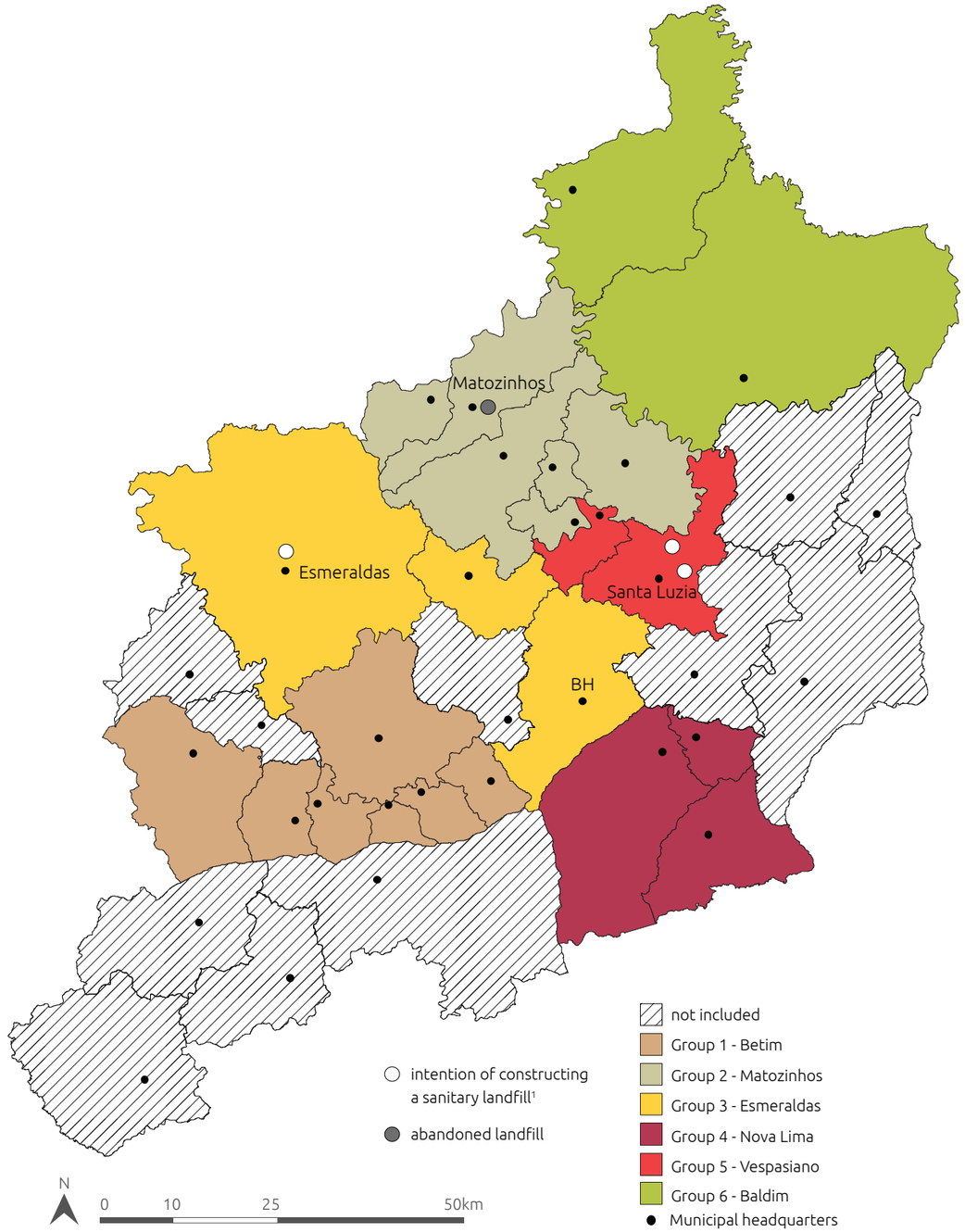
1-CVTA Betim
2-Macaúbas Landfill (CTRS)
3-Perobas Landfill
4-Brumadinho Landfill

Map 67. Recyclable waste routes
Even the portion of recyclable waste that is not suitable for recovery has to be taken to sanitary landfills.

Lastly, regarding planning actions, in 2011, the PDDI presented clusters of municipalities that shared interests and funds for waste management actions (see "Map 68. Planning clusters"). It also highlighted the intention to build a new sanitary landfill in Esmeraldas, which would also receive Belo Horizonte's waste, reducing the pressure of Macaúbas Landfill. Apart from that, another sanitary landfill is planned to be implemented in Santa Luzia, to substitute the existing controlled landfill[2], and Matozinhos actually built one, but it is currently abandoned[3]. Another remark is that, as mentioned earlier (see item "1.6.11 Metropolitan Program for Solid Residues"), Minas Gerais State implemented a private-public partnership (PPP), with the intention to eradicate the existing dumping grounds and controlled landfills and assist smaller municipalities on their waste management. The private sector is responsible to build the necessary infrastructure (waste treatment facilities and transshipments units in a maximum radius of 12km from the municipality), whereas the municipalities remain in charge of the waste collection and transportation to the appropriate unit. The public sector not only assures the private sector, but also gives incentives for recycling practices and energy production in the waste treatment plants (Minas Gerais State, 2012). However, even though a consortium was hired, the partnership is currently suspended (Radar PPP, 2017).

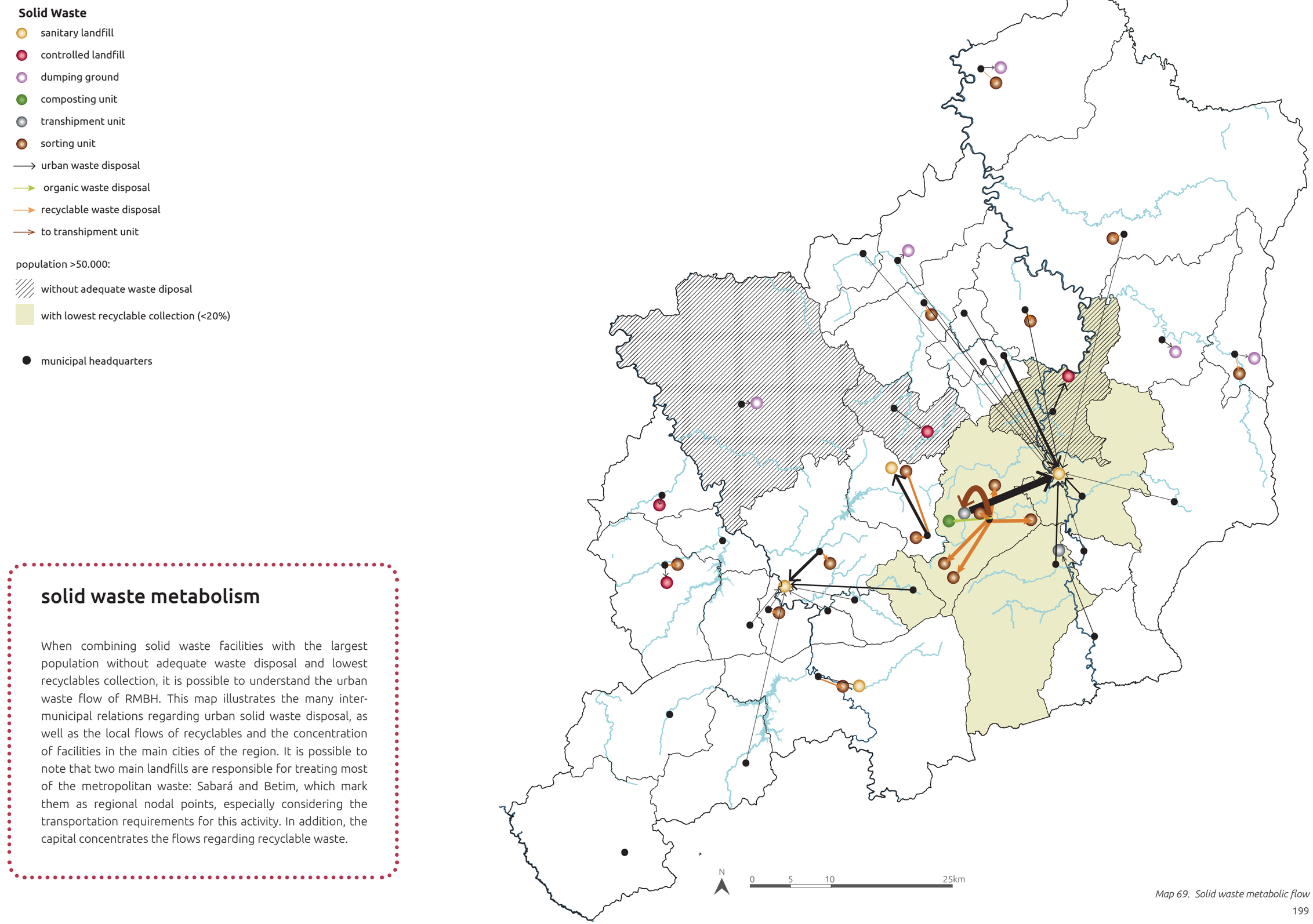
[2] In Santa Luzia, two sanitary landfills are predicted. One from the Municipality, which had the environmental license expired in 2012 (Regional Superintendency of the Environment, 2014) and its current status is unknown . The second one is the expansion of an existing Construction Waste Treatment Plant (CTR Maquiné) to receive urban waste as well. A preliminary 4-year license was given in 2014 (Regional Superintendency of the Environment, 2014)., but the current status of the Plant is also unknown.

[3] Matozinhos' sanitary landfill was finished in 2012 and had plans for the construction of a pilot waste treatment plant using micro-wave technology (removal of waste humidity without the need of incineration). However, in 2014 the city's waste started to be transferred to containers in the existing dumping ground and later shipped to Sabará's landfill, since the transportation costs were smaller than the operational costs of the plant. Currently, the landfill is abandoned and the treatment plant was never built (Araújo, 2013; Mesquita, 2013).



Notes:
Based on the map "Proposals for urban solid waste - RSU: Groups of Municipalities - Growth Acceleration Project - PAC2" (UFMG, 2011 - translated by author)
[1]Esmeraldas - based on (UFMG, 2011). Santa Luzia - based on (Regional Superintendency of the Environment, 2014).

Map 68. Planning clusters



solid waste metabolism

When combining solid waste facilities with the largest population without adequate waste disposal and lowest recyclables collection, it is possible to understand the urban waste flow of RMBH. This map illustrates the many inter-municipal relations regarding urban solid waste disposal, as well as the local flows of recyclables and the concentration of facilities in the main cities of the region. It is possible to note that two main landfills are responsible for treating most of the metropolitan waste: Sabará and Betim, which mark them as regional nodal points, especially considering the transportation requirements for this activity. In addition, the capital concentrates the flows regarding recyclable waste.

Map 69. Solid waste metabolic flow

critical area B.1 - Esmeraldas, Ribeirão das Neves
(population x inadequate waste disposal facility)

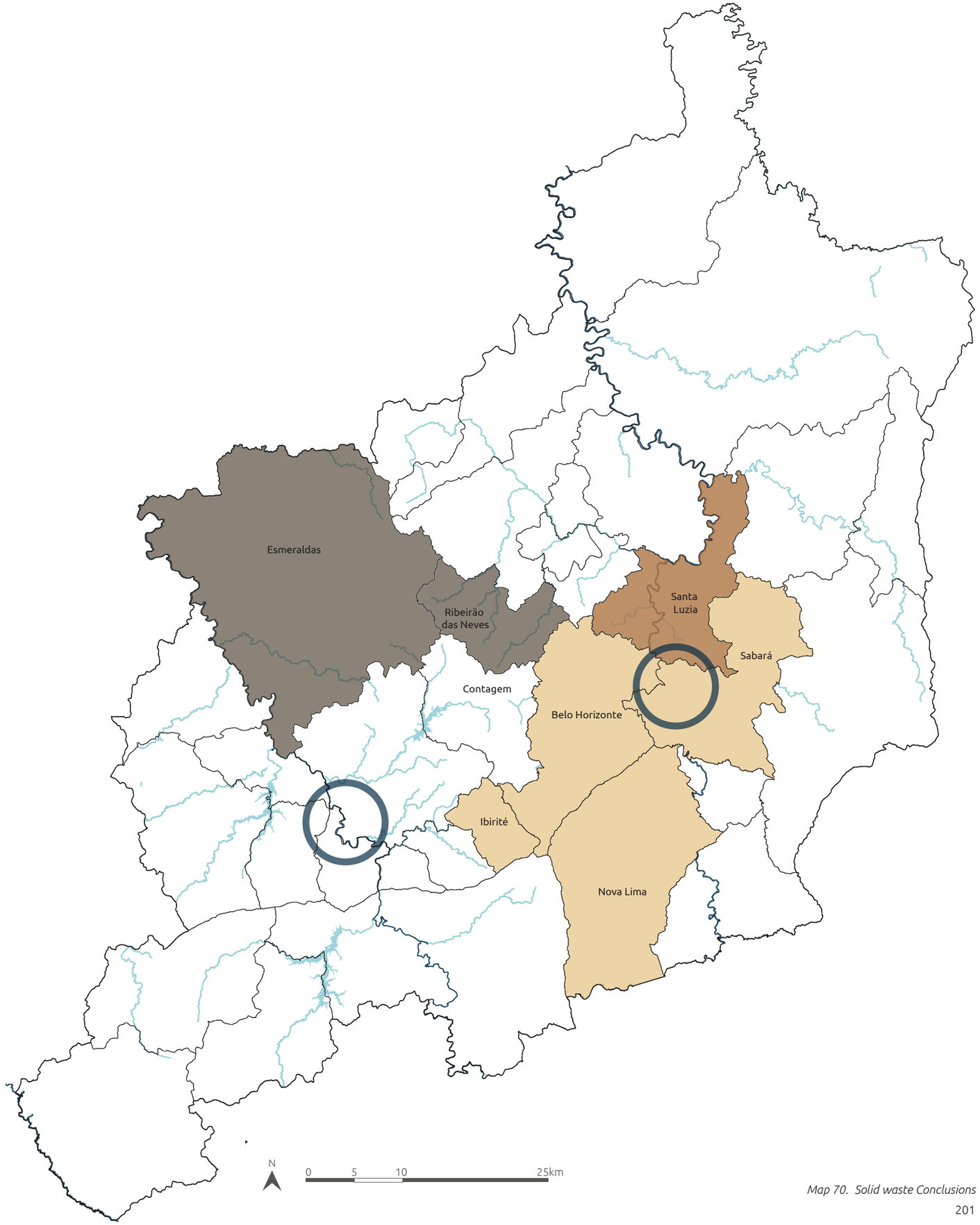
critical areas B.2 - Belo Horizonte, Ibirité, Nova Lima, Sabará
(population x recycling deficiency)

critical areas B.3 - Santa Luzia
(waste disposal and recycling deficiency)

concentration of waste disposal facilities

solid waste metabolic conclusions

From the metabolic analysis, it is possible to outline three critical areas: B.1, B.2 and B.3. Critical Area B.1 reflects the main areas without proper waste disposal. They are located in an east-west line north of the capital and represent cities with high solid waste deficiency, given their large populations. Critical Area B.2, on the other hand, represents those areas specifically with high recycling deficit. In other words, cities responsible for large waste generation (especially given their population size), but with low recyclables collection. They concentrate mainly in the mid-south portion of the region. Lastly, critical Area B.3 reflects the overlap of both Critical areas B.1 and B.2, pointing to Santa Luzia as the most critical city in the RMBH, in relation to waste.



Map 70. Solid waste Conclusions

3.3.3 decentralization

There are many technologies for waste disposal. In 2012, an Economic-Financial Study for Final Disposal of Urban Solid Waste in the RMBH was conducted in order to analyze existing waste disposal technologies and their financial requirements for implementation (Bain & Company, 2012). This study explains and compares the main existent waste disposal technologies, also taking in account international practices[1]. This study is the primary source of this thesis and assisted the development of possible waste solutions in the RMBH. The main existing technologies regarding waste treatment/disposal can be divided into landfill, physical technologies, biological technologies and thermal technologies (Bain & Company, 2012). (See "Diagram 36. Waste disposal categories"). However, these technologies can also be categorized from a sustainability perspective, according to international standards (see Diagram 37).

Even though Bain & Company's study provides an overview of several technologies, from an economic-financial perspective, it concluded that the sanitary landfill with biogas recovery is the best viable option for the RMBH (Bain & Company, 2012). This result goes in line with the National Solid Waste Policy, the PDDI and the PMGIRS-BH[2], noting that those policies also put forward parallel actions, such as the increase of recyclables collection (including empowerment of local agents, such as waste pickers) and reuse of its raw materials. The PDDI, in particular, reinforces the sanitary landfill as best waste disposal choice in relation to incineration plants, with the argument that the latter are costly facilities and do not adjust to fluctuations of waste volumes (since there is an intention of upscaling recycling actions, there would be less amount of waste to be incinerated) (UFMG, 2011). However, it is also important to note that landfills have an average lifespan of 30 years, as well as large environmental impacts. Moreover, even with the upscale of recycling actions, the sanitary landfill does not allow the reuse of the significant portion of organic household waste. Therefore, it is important to investigate possible solutions that could enhance the environmental performance of the region and assure the circular national goals for waste disposal. In that sense, decentralization presents itself as a desired path, since it allows smaller scale and more sustainable approaches that can reduce costs and have potential to interconnect the metropolitan region. The goal of this thesis, thus, relies on shifting from the predominant landfill treatment towards more sustainable practices involving recycling, composting and anaerobic digestion (see "Diagram 37. Shift to more sustainable waste disposal practices").

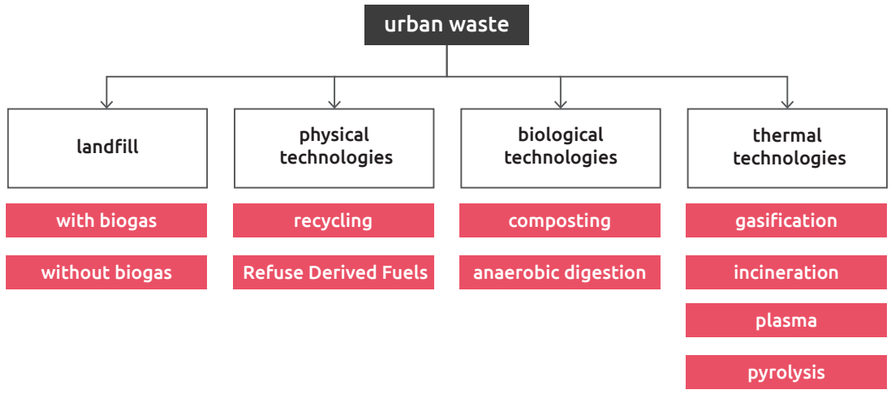


Diagram 36. Waste disposal categories

[1] The study compares developed countries (Germany, Australia, Austria, Japan, South Korea, Spain, USA, Finland, France, Netherlands, Ireland, Norway, Portugal, United Kingdom, Sweden and Switzerland) to developing countries (Brazil, Bulgaria, China, Slovakia, Estonia, Hungary, India, Lithuania, Mexico, Poland, Czech Republic, Romania, Russia and Turkey)

[2] Given Belo Horizonte's importance in the regional scenario, its PMGIRS was taken in account as a plan that would also guide other municipalities waste management policies.

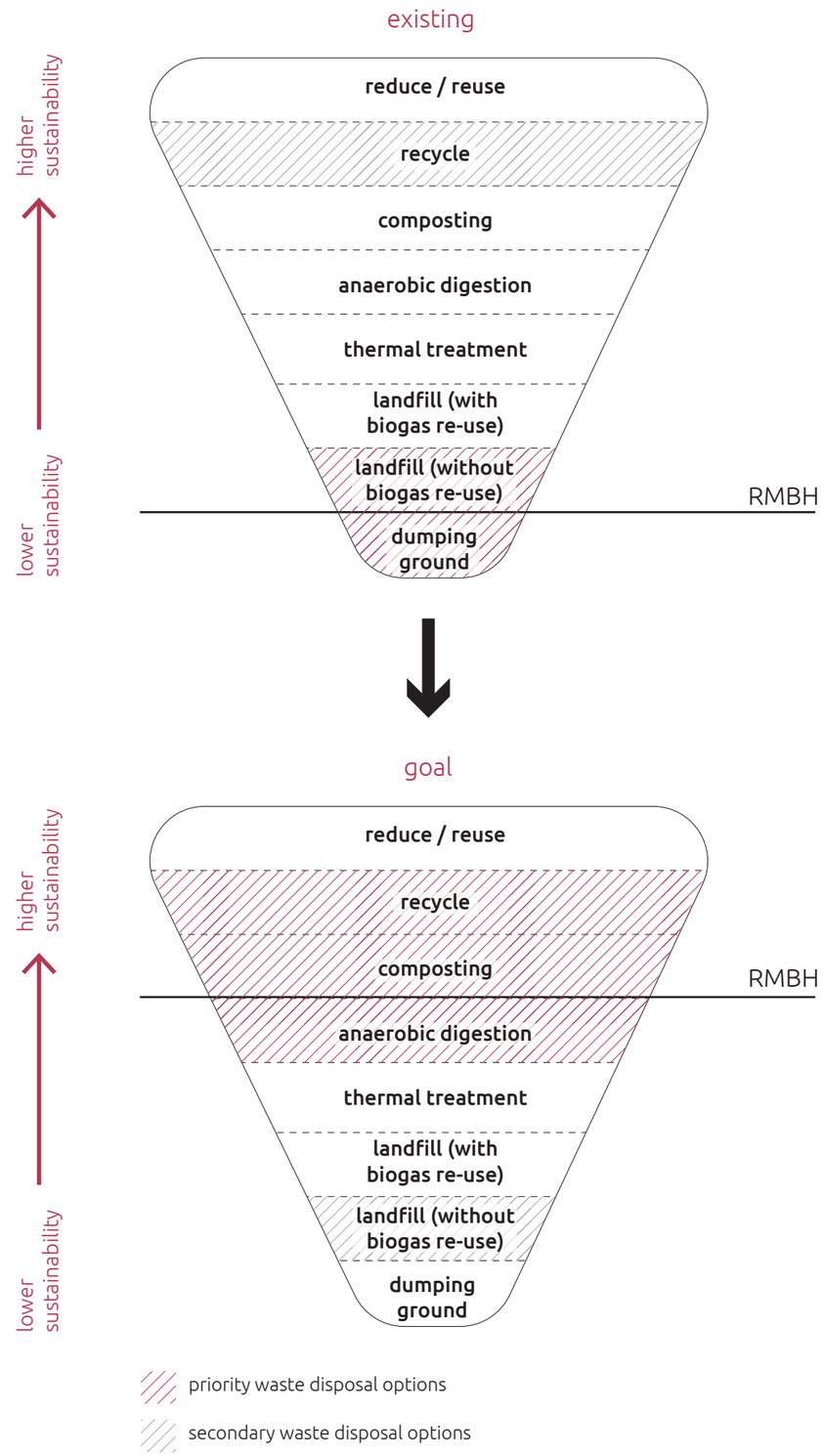


Diagram 37. Shift to more sustainable waste disposal practices
sustainable categories based on (Bain & Company, 2012).
The proposed goal is to rely less on landfills (especially the inadequate ones) and prioritize alternative options such as recycling and composting.

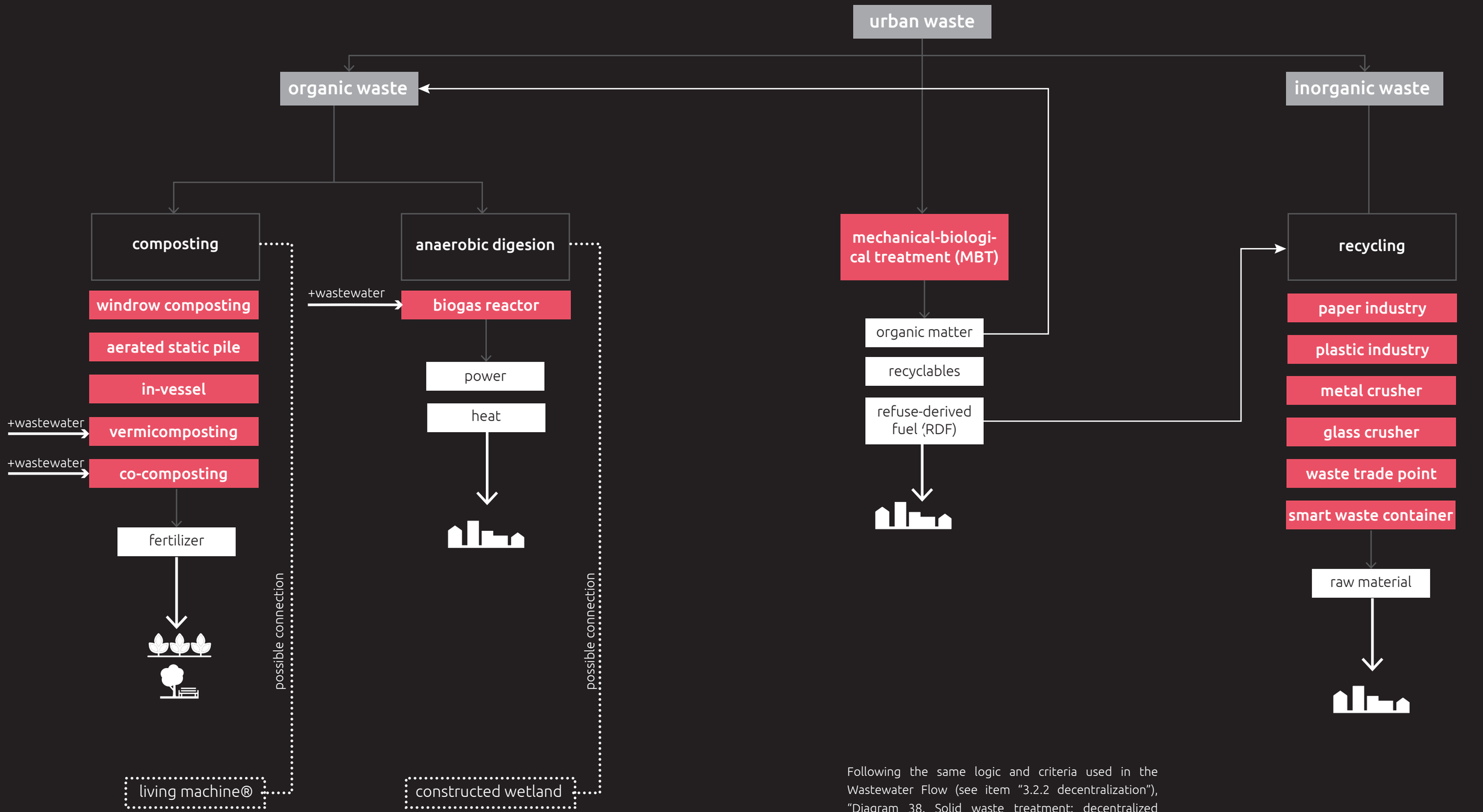
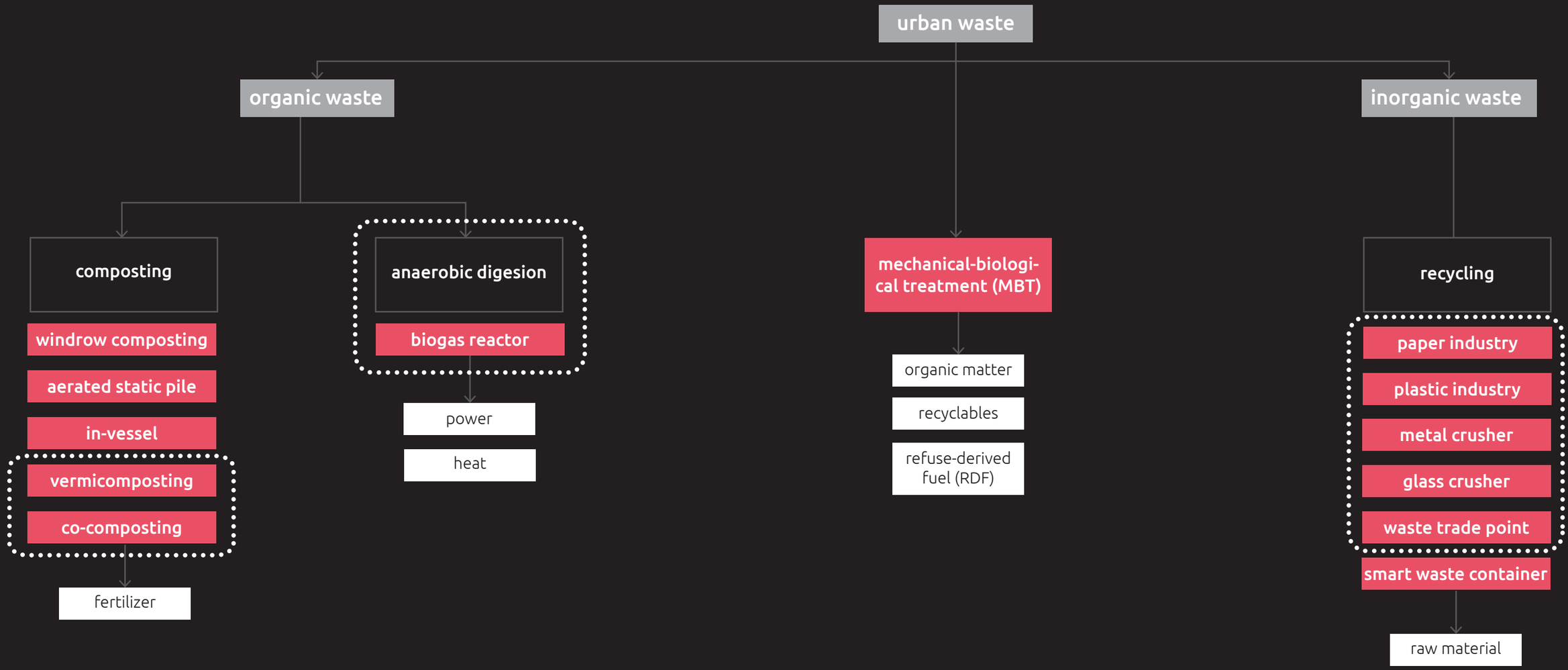


Diagram 38. Solid waste treatment: decentralized solutions overview
Solutions are mostly divided in organic waste and recyclables, given their different treatment nature. Some by-products are produced and have potential to be reused. Some solutions also can be associated with wastewater solutions presented previously.

Following the same logic and criteria used in the Wastewater Flow (see item "3.2.2 decentralization"), "Diagram 38. Solid waste treatment: decentralized solutions overview" presents a selection of decentralized solutions and the possible re-use of their by-products, whereas "Diagram 39. Waste disposal: solutions matrix" provides a matrix relating each solution with the used criteria. "Diagram 40. Waste disposal: solutions highlights considering matrix", provides an overview of those solutions that are most interesting to be implemented in an urban strategy. The detailed description of each solution can be found in the Catalog of Solutions Volume.



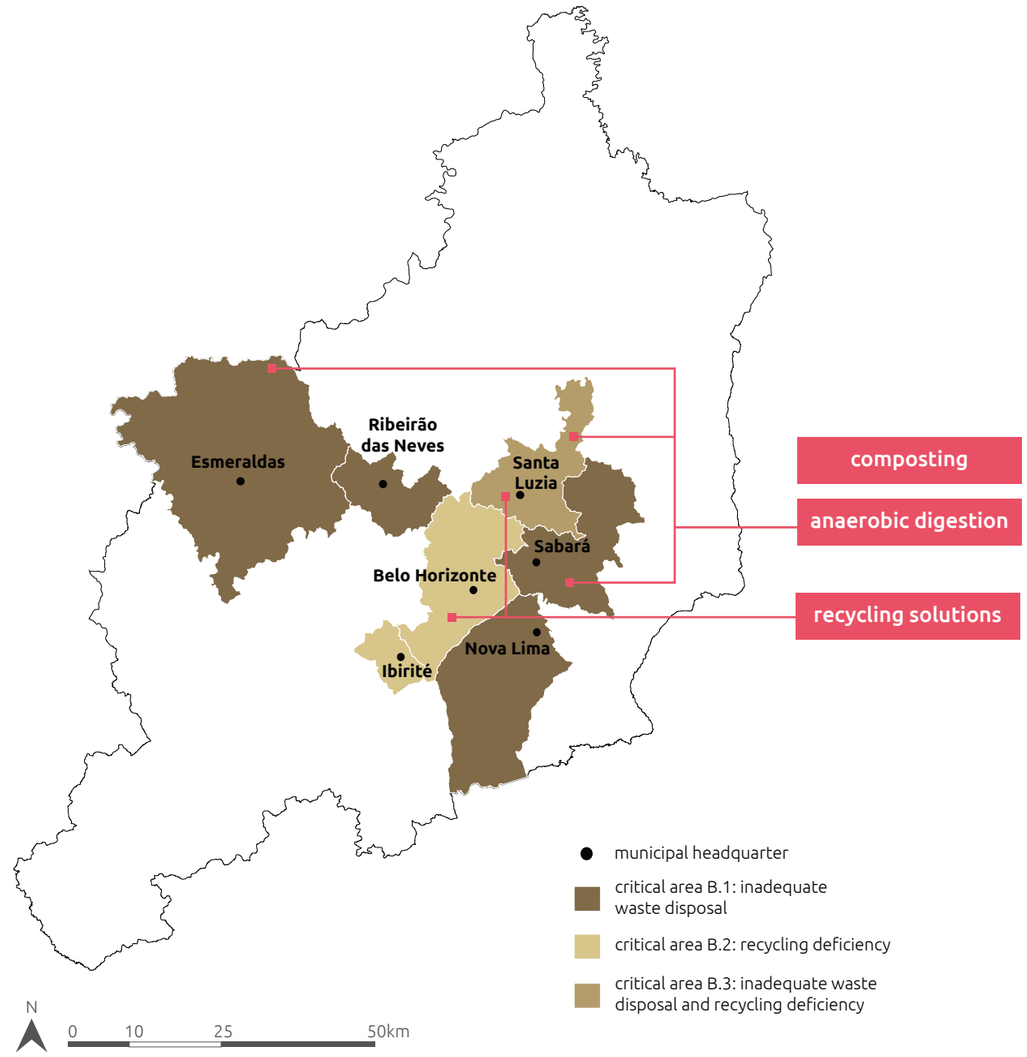
Diagram 39. Waste disposal: solutions matrix
Each solution is evaluated considering 5 criteria that relate to urban quality.



It is important to highlight that there is a need for inorganic waste processing in order to re-use its material. Therefore, all the solutions for inorganic waste processing were selected. On the other hand, in relation to organic waste, the choice for the co-composting technique in relation of other techniques relies on the possible connection with wastewater treatment. The vermicomposting solution was chosen for being a more flexible technique, which is also becoming popular on the household level. In that sense, when implemented in larger scales, this solution also has the potential to contribute on the improvement of the relation between society and waste. The MBT solution was not chosen, given the fact that its minimum capacity for economic feasibility would require a large plant, not to mention its high costs for implementation (see Catalog of Solutions Volume for a detailed description of this solution). Lastly, the anaerobic digestion was elected given its close relation with wastewater and high value by-product (biogas).

Diagram 40. Waste disposal: solutions highlights considering matrix Election of those solutions that are most suitable for urban strategies.

Considering the conclusions derived from the metabolic analysis, RMBH possesses two types of situations that require different solid waste solutions: Critical Area B.1, where the existing waste disposal facilities are inadequate from a sanitary perspective; and Critical Area B.2, where there is an expressive deficiency regarding recycling actions, in relation to its population. Critical Area B.3 was also introduced in Santa Luzia, since it has both problems. Using the matrix of solutions, the most suitable solutions are separation of organic and inorganic wastes, allowing small scale recycling solutions to be implemented and use composting or anaerobic digestion for treating the organic matter. The treatment of organic matter is particularly important, considering the by-products that are possible to extract from these treatments. In the next section, it will be presented the translation of the demands and elected solutions for both flows into a urban strategy.



Map 71. Critical areas x chosen waste treatment solutions

4 | design horizon

from waste to asset

4.1 introduction

This chapter is dedicated to design studies in relation to the information revealed by the metabolic analysis. These studies include the definition of a combined strategy to address the demands of both flows and the creation of 4 systems: Urban Machine; Recycling Hub; French System and Landscape Machine. Each system is presented separately, with its associated principles and design considerations. This overview is followed by a comparison between systems in terms of functions, by-products and areas. Lastly, it is presented two test cases, to investigate the spatial implications of these systems. The first one is Belo Horizonte, the capital of the state, focusing on the implementation of the Urban Machine. The second one is Ribeirão das Neves, one of the most urgent areas of the region, illustrating how the Landscape Machine and Recycling Hub could be implemented.

4.2 wastewater + solid waste strategy

The previous chapter provided a detailed analysis of both Wastewater and Solid Waste flows in the RMBH, also pointing decentralization as a desired scenario and illustrating the most suitable solutions for each area. It is possible to combine the existing critical areas from both flows, creating 4 clusters that reflect the different scenarios. Clusters 1 and 2 refer to the highly dense areas, where the majority of population has access to the infrastructure, but an expressive minority still lacks sewage treatment. The difference between them is that Cluster 1 has an additional recycling deficiency. In other words, it has a large population associated with a low recycling rate. In contrast, Clusters 3 and 4 have the majority of people without proper sewage treatment infrastructure. However, Cluster 4, the same as Cluster 1, also has recycling deficiency.

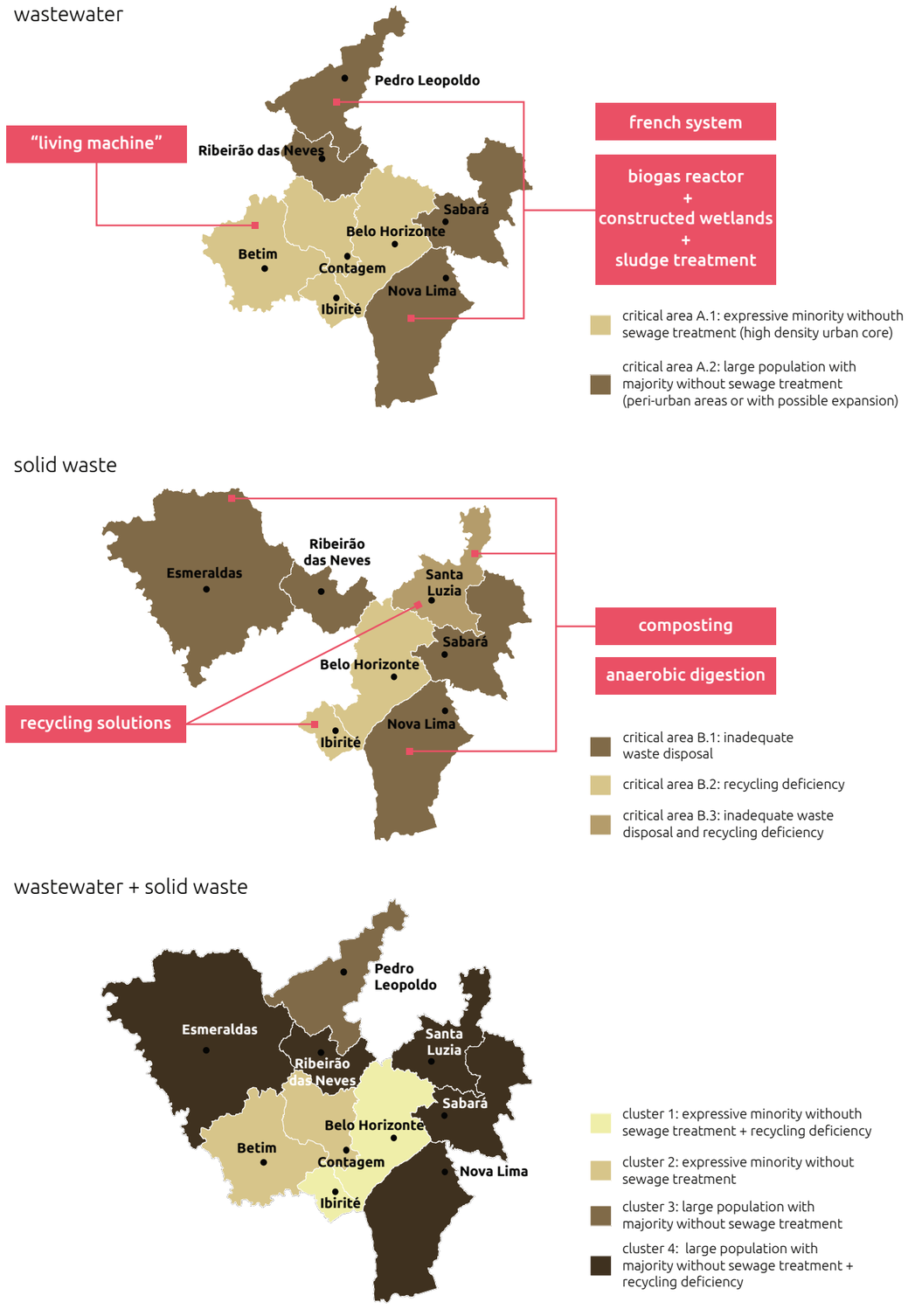
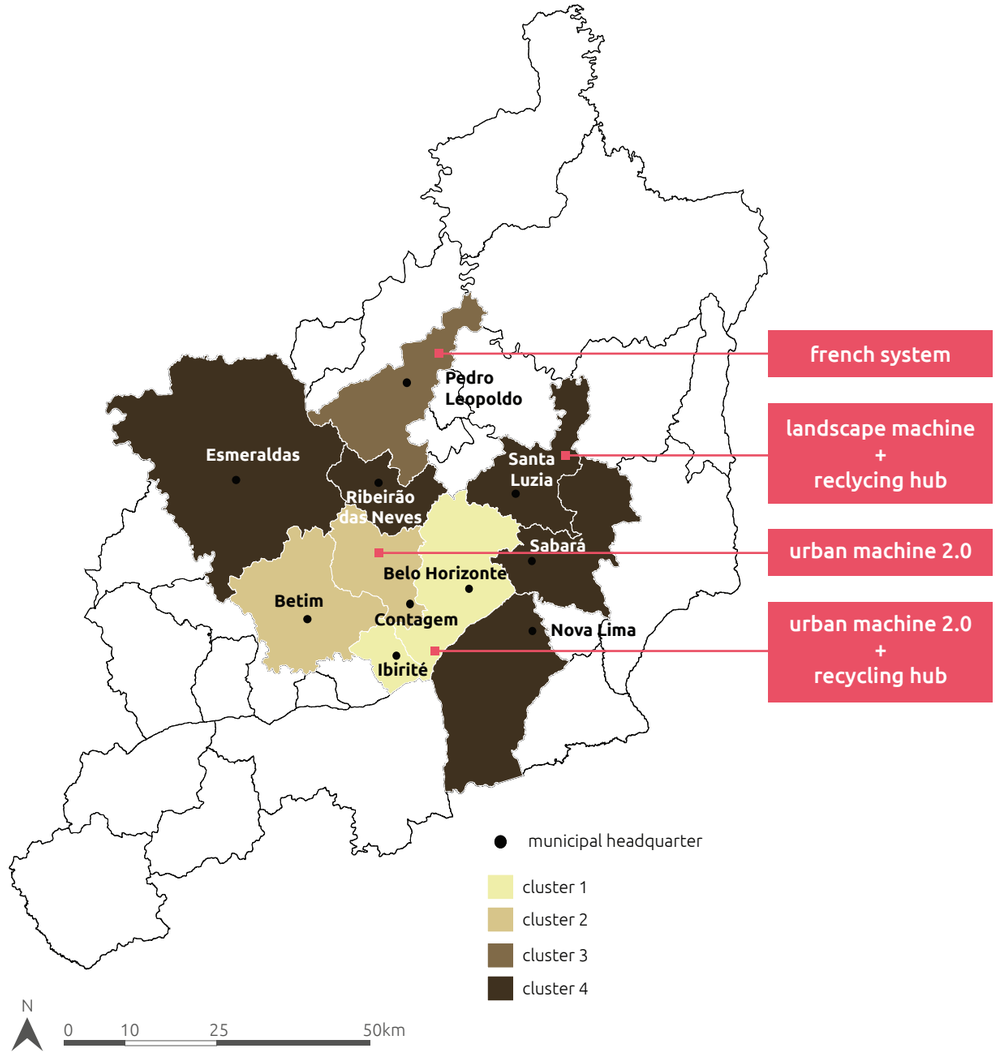


Diagram 41. Combined critical areas

In order to address to the combined urgencies showed previously, this thesis puts forward integrated solutions, resulting into systems. These systems incorporate a technical solution, associated with its potential interconnections between flows, and explore the added value they can bring to the urban fabric. For Clusters 1 and 2, it is proposed the Urban Machine 2.0. This solution is an upgrade of the “living machine”, using the same concept for the wastewater treatment, but integrating social functions. For Clusters 3 it is proposed the French System and for Cluster 4, the Landscape Machine , which is a combination of biogas reactor + constructed wetland + co-composting. Lastly, in order to address to the recycling deficiency of Clusters 1 and 4, it is proposed the Recycling Hub. Each system will be described in detail in the following section.



Map 72. Critical areas x combined solutions for wastewater and solid waste
Proposed integrated solutions (systems) that incorporate technical aspects and potential interconnections between flows.

4.2.1 systems

In this section, each integrated system will be detailed one by one. The systems Urban Machine 2.0 and Landscape Machine combine strategies to address both wastewater and solid waste treatment, whereas the Recycling Hub focuses only on solid waste and the French System only on wastewater. For each system, there is a brief introduction of its components, together with references of existing elements or similar systems. The introduction is followed by a systemic section that explains the relations between components, flows, associated functions and by-products. Then, there is a set of principles for implementation of the system, divided by categories (area, topography, land-use, system requirement and system output) and their relation with the criteria defined in the matrices, presented previously[1]. Lastly, an impression of the spatial implication of each system is presented, taking in consideration the individual particularities of them.

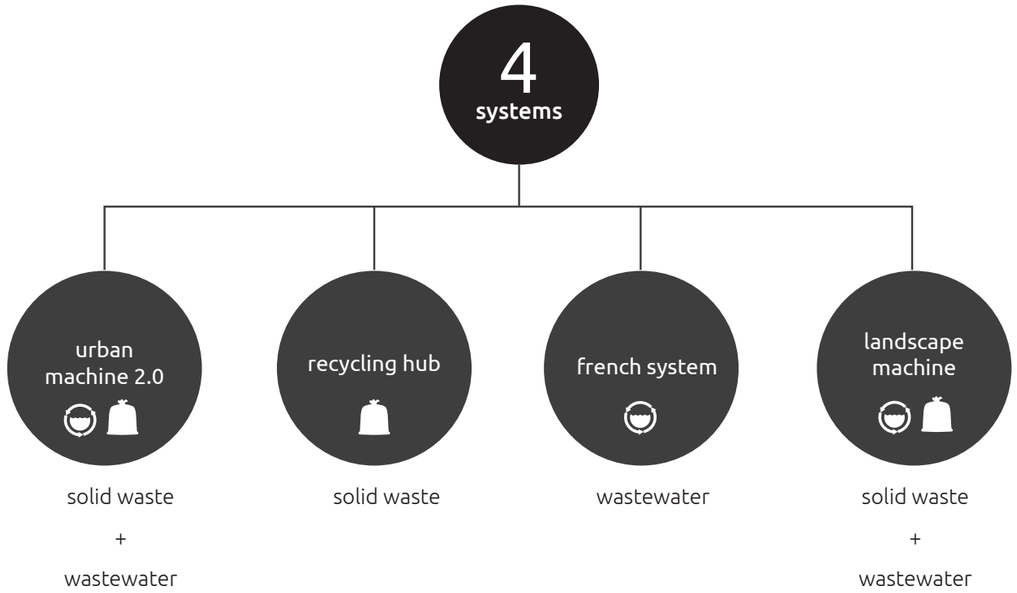


Diagram 42. Overview of the 4 elected systems and their related flows

[1] It should be noted that the category "neighborhood scale" of the matrices was disregarded, since the principles detailed here can be applied in any scale. The size of the system will be related with the specific location of implementation.

principles

- A area
- Lu land-use
- So system output
- T topography
- Sr system requirement

matrix categories

- area requirement
- integration with public space
- economic value of the by-products
- allows connections between flows

functions

- agriculture
- urban farming
- community center
- livestock
- waste pickers association
- industrial sector (machinery)
- leisure/recreational
- educational
- recycling industry

by-products

- local food production
- gross solids / sand
- raw material for re-use
- animal feeding
- fertilizer
- pre-sorted recyclables
- power/heat (biogas)
- water for re-use
- semi-processed recyclables

Diagram 43. Overview of the principles, matrix categories, function and by-products used for detailing the proposed systems

urban machine 2.0

4.2.1.1 Urban Machine 2.0

The proposed Urban Machine 2.0 follows similar principles of systems such as the Living Machine® or the Eco-Machine®, which uses ecology cells for wastewater treatment (see Picture 48, Figure 10, Figure 11 and Catalog of Solutions Volume). These cells should host species with economic or ornamental value, which contributes for the aesthetic appeal of the system and raises the opportunity for awareness and educational programs. These programs are important, because they also contribute to reduce the gap between society and their perception of waste. Associated with the wastewater treatment, other functions also take place, interconnecting flows. One of them is the waste trade point, where the population take their sorted waste in exchange of fruits or vegetables. This action is particular interesting in informal areas where waste collection is difficult due to the narrow streets. The organic waste can be composted in situ (vermicomposting) and the recyclables can be transshipped to sorting units. This action also contributes for giving incentive for waste separation. Another important function in the Urban Machine is the community garden, which can partially provide the exchangeable food, but also reinforces community spirit and highlights the public space integration this system can have. The garden will vary with the land availability and should be implemented together with local dwellers and neighborhood associations.

It is important to highlight that the Urban Machine 2.0 should provide for those areas where the population lack sewage treatment, which also include informal settlements. In order to reduce implementation costs, the system should preferably be placed lower than the houses so the sewage can be directed to the facility by gravity. Other alternatives for implementation include using existing unused buildings and/or derelict areas. Lastly, this solution contributes for the universal access of this service, by reducing the pressure of the local sewage treatment company (COPASA) to provide an extensive and complex network.

The following diagrams and impression give a detailed description of how this system works, should be implemented and could look like.



Picture 48. I-89 Vietnam Veterans Memorial Rest Area Eco-Machine®
Source: John Todd Ecological Design

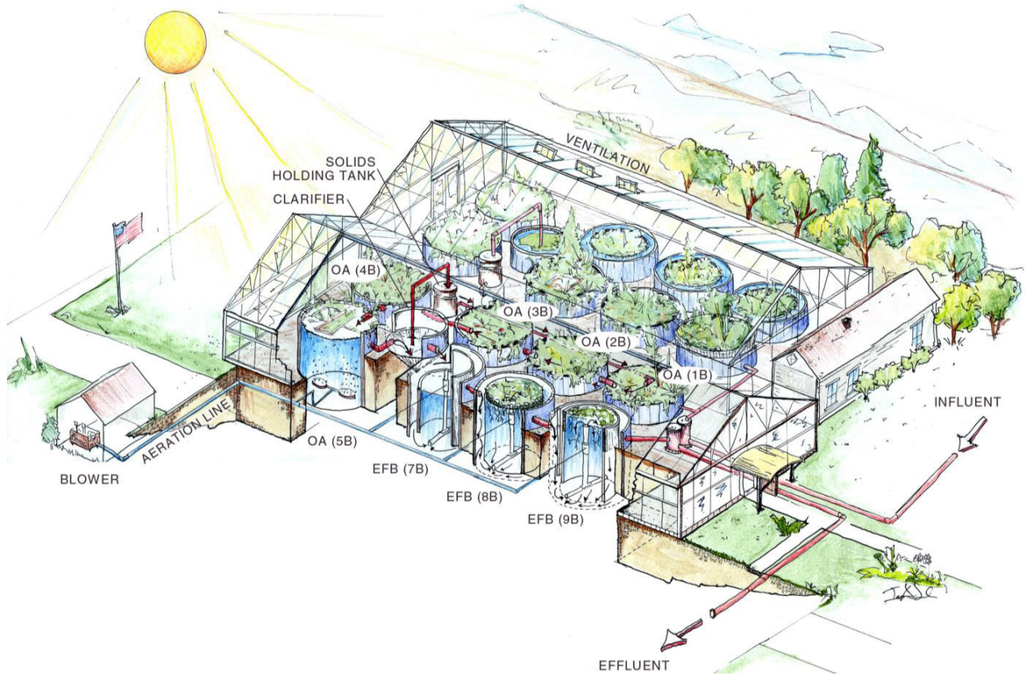


Figure 10. South Burlington Municipal Eco-Machine®
Source: John Todd Ecological Design. Illustration: Ian Ambler

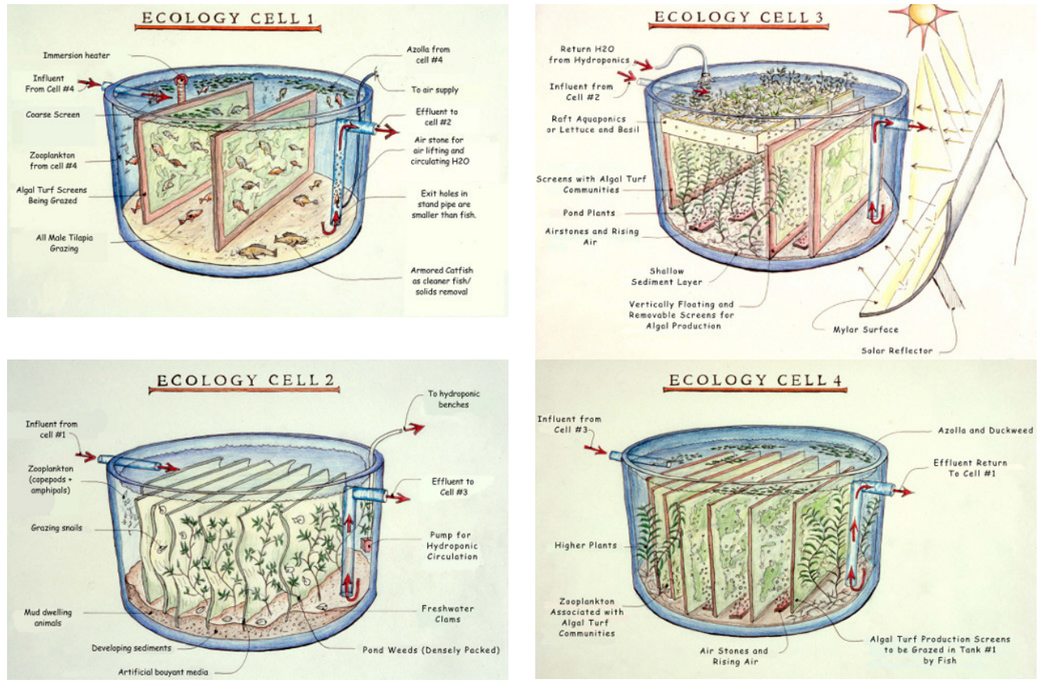


Figure 11. Eco-cells developed by John Todd Ecological Design
Source: Ocean Arks International. Illustration: Ian Ambler

urban machine 2.0

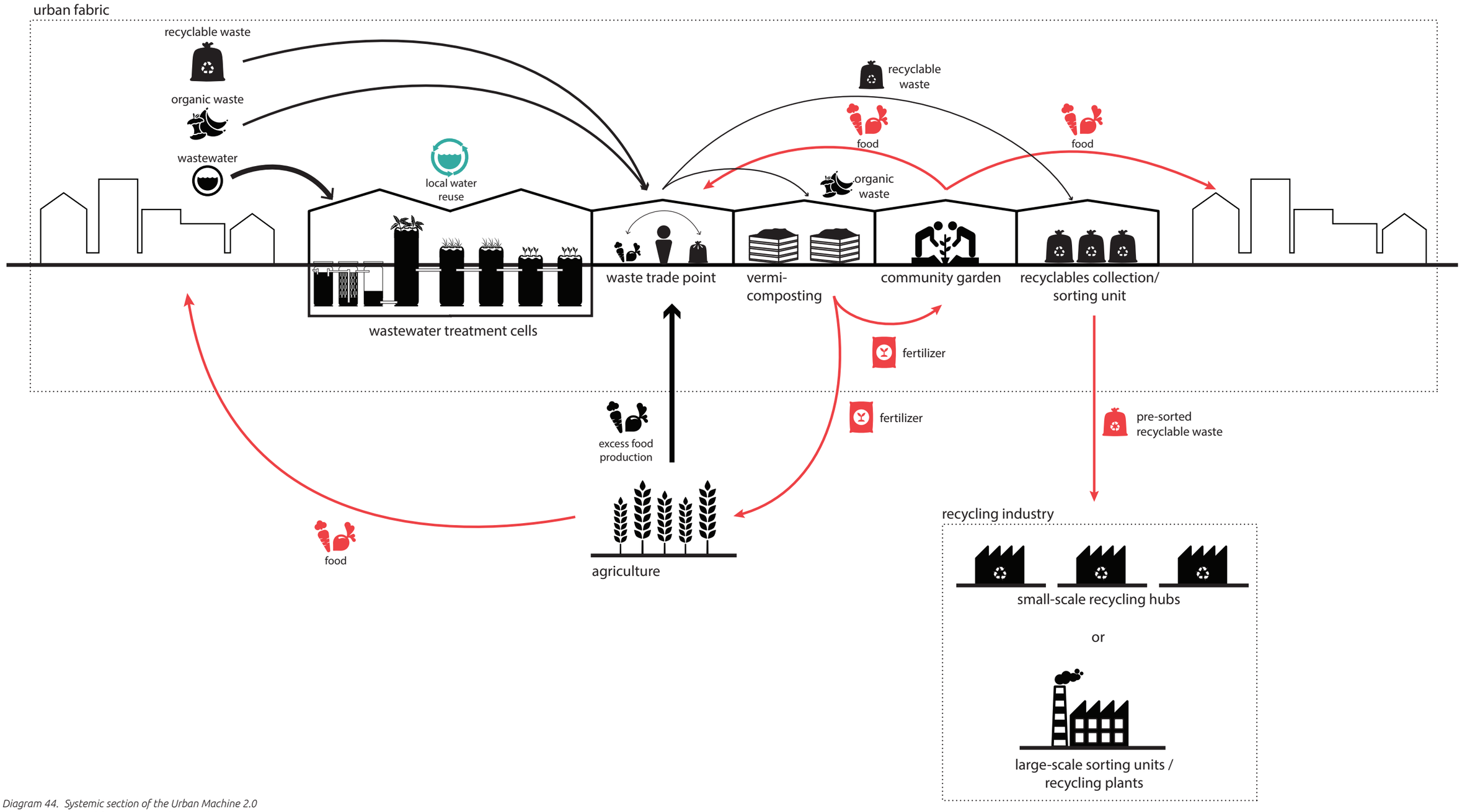
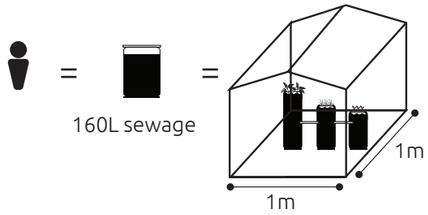


Diagram 44. Systemic section of the Urban Machine 2.0
The associated social functions complement the system creating a network of exchangeable by-products and interconnecting flows.

urban machine 2.0

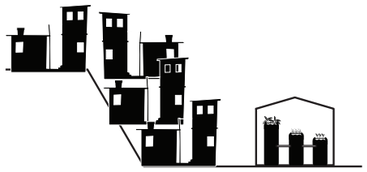
A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A **1m² / population equivalent**



area requirement

T **lower than urban core when possible, but necessarily in informal settlements**

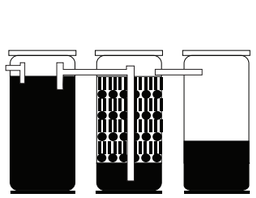


Lu **greenhouse construction: preferably in derelict areas or unused buildings**

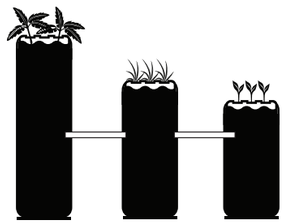


integration with public space: add value

Sr **septic tank for primary treatment**

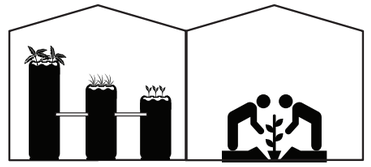


Sr **use of fish and plants with economomic value**



economic value of the by-products: high

Sr **include community garden**



So



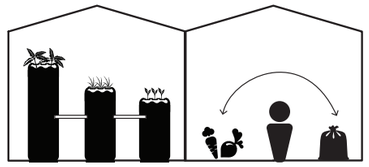
local food production

economic value of the by-products: high

integration with public space: add value

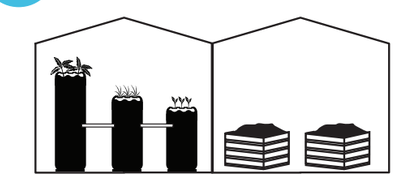
allows connections between flows: multiple

Sr **include waste trade point**



allows connections between flows: multiple

Sr **organic waste = vermicomposting**



So

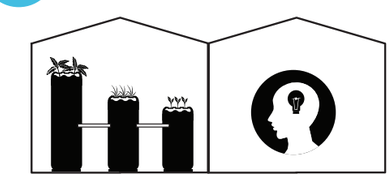


final compost = fertilizer

economic value of the by-products: high

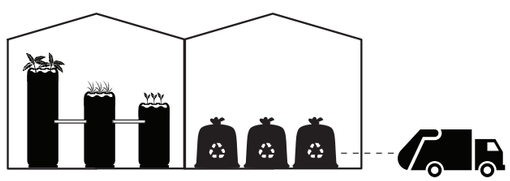
allows connections between flows: multiple

Sr **promote awareness programs**



integration with public space: add value

So **transshipment unit / pre-sortment of recyclables**



allows connections between flows: multiple

Diagram 45. Principles for implementation of the Urban Machine 2.0
Several principles relate to the matrix criteria presented previously. They assure the system can be implemented in different locations, maintaining the desired urban qualities. For the Urban Machine, derelict areas should be prioritized as well as those lower than the urban core.

urban
machine 2.0



Figure 12. Impression of the Urban Machine 2.0
The eco-cells give potential for educational programs, whereas the waste trade point and community garden have impact on the daily life of the local dwellers.

recycling hub

4.2.1.2 Recycling Hub

The Recycling Hub is a small-scale recycling industry that combines early stages of processing of plastic, paper, glass and metal (see Pictures 50-53 and Catalog of Solutions Volume). The goal of this system is a two-fold: increase recyclables collection / processing and raise awareness. This is possible given the smaller scale of system, which allows integration with neighborhoods. The local population will have incentive to separate and correctly dispose their waste. Moreover, the larger the amount of processed recyclable waste, the larger is the possibility of material recovery. In order to be more successful, the Recycling Hub should be placed within a 5 to 10km radius, so more neighborhoods are directly benefited from them. The Hubs should also have close relation with the municipal waste management, to complement the recyclables collection, so the system does not rely solely on the citizen commitment. It should be noted that the machinery used for processing materials can be noisy or smelly and, therefore, should have a minimum distance (50m) of housing. Same as the Urban Machine, unused buildings or derelict areas should have priority for implementation.

The following diagrams and impression give a detailed description of how this system works, should be implemented and could look like.



Picture 51. Metal crusher
Picture: Russ Willcutt



Picture 49. Baling press machine
Source: Sinobaler



Picture 50. Glass crusher
Source: KRS Recycling Systems GmbH



Picture 52. Plastic shredder
Source: KRS Recycling Systems GmbH

recycling hub

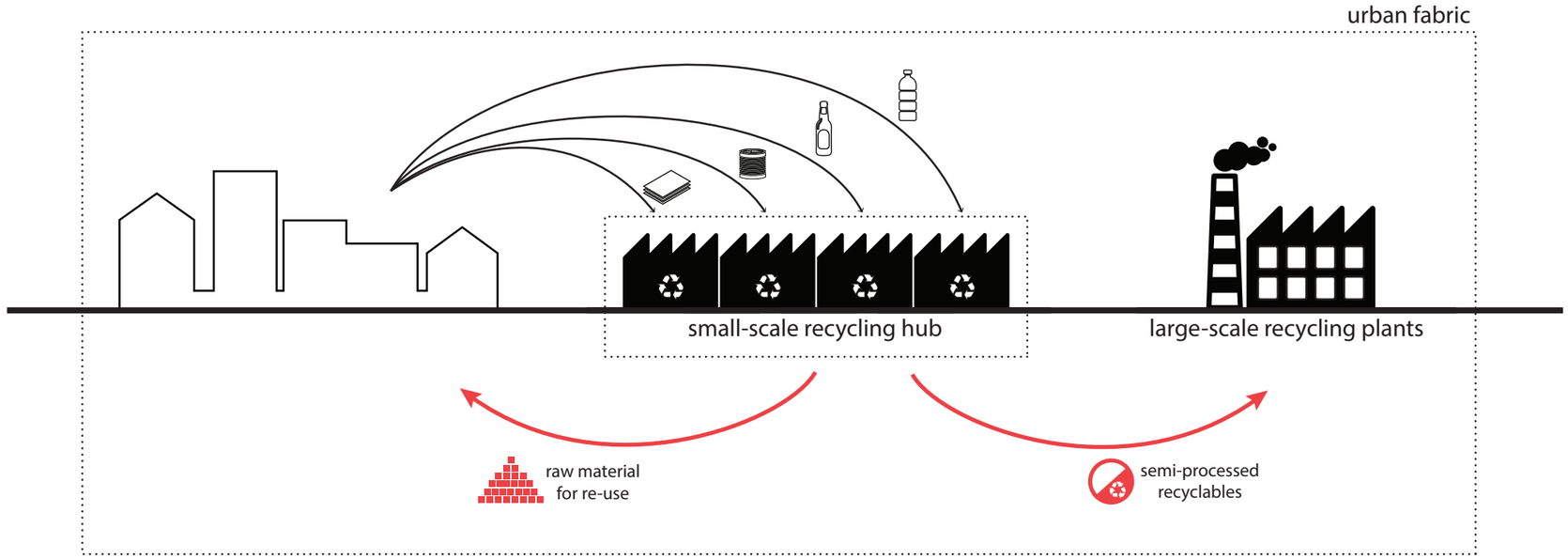
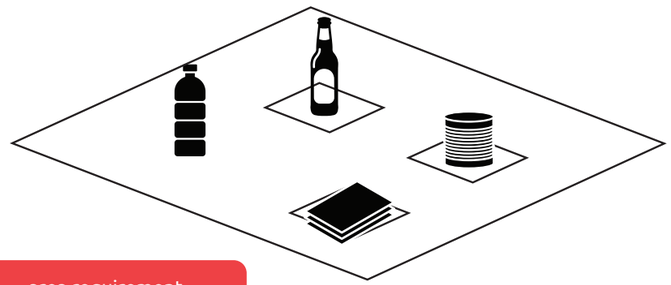


Diagram 46. Systemic section of the Recycling Hub
The Hub provides an intermediate step in the recycling process. Sorted waste can be taken for primary processing, which can cascade back into the city in form of raw material or continue the recycling process in large scale plants.

recycling hub

A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A **minimum 50m² each (2,4ton/day-glass; 3,2ton/day-metal; 4ton/day-paper)**
minimum 300m² (2,4ton/day -plastic)

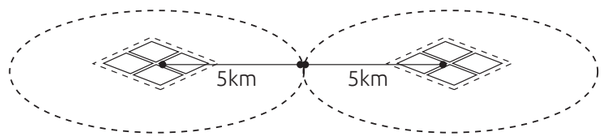


area requirement

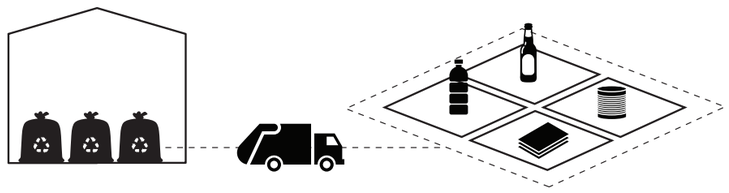
Lu **preferably in derelict areas or unused buildings**



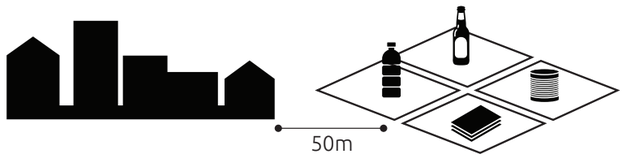
Lu **implement in a maximum 5km radius**



Lu **preferably close to sorting and/or collection units**

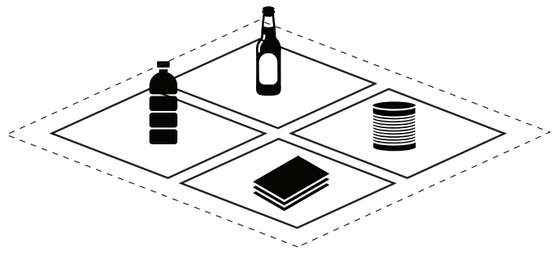


Lu **at least 50m away from housing**

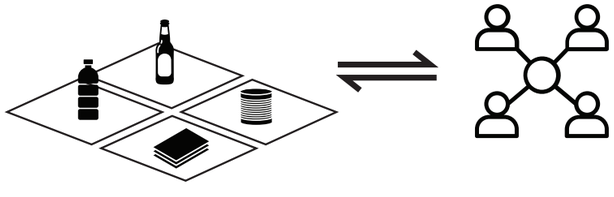


integration with public space: avoid

Sr **small scale recycling industries (plastic, paper, glass and metal) should be clustered**



Sr **create partnerships with waste pickers' associations**



allows connections between flows: none

So **processing yields**

glass = 2,4ton/day
plastic = 2,4ton/day
metal = 3,2ton/day
paper = 4ton/day

(Van Leer, 2016)

economic value of the by-products: medium

Diagram 47. Principles for implementation of the Recycling Hub
Derelict areas/buildings should be prioritized and the Hub should be implemented in a radius of 5km to give access to more neighborhoods.

recycling hub



Figure 13. Impression of the Recycling Hub
Given the possible noise and smell, the Hub should have safe distances from housing areas, but still be easily accessible.



4.2.1.3 French System

The French system is a decentralized wastewater system that necessarily includes a two-step constructed wetland (CW) (see Catalog of Solutions Volume). Even though, it is possible to realize this system without the pre-treatment phase, this proposal includes it, since it reduces maintenance requirements. The highlight of this system, though, is the possibility of integration with the local landscape and public space. The pleasant aesthetics and the lack of odors or mosquitoes favor the implementation of larger parks or green areas, since the large area requirement of system difficult its execution within the urban core. In order to successfully achieve this integration, the system should not be placed in flooding or protected areas and preferably should be lower than the urban core, in a 10-20% slope, to favor gravity use. In addition, in order to increase the feasibility of the system, it should be implemented close to expansion areas that can be planned to connect straight to this system, shortening distances for wastewater treatment. It is also important to highlight that some of the by-products produced in this system have economic value. In the pre-treatment phase, gross solids and sand can be separated and used in the construction industry. Part of the constructed wetland can harvest species suitable for animal feeding (balancing with ornamental species). The sludge produced is also a ready-to-use fertilizer that does not require any further treatment. Lastly, it is possible to design the system with additional polishing phase (chlorination, ozonation, H202 or UV disinfection) so that the water can be re-used for agriculture irrigation or sold for industries (for machinery cooling).

The following diagrams and impression give a detailed description of how this system works, should be implemented and could look like.



Picture 53. Fist stage of the French System for wastewater treatment
Picture: SuSanA Secretariat



Picture 54. Second stage of the French System for wastewater treatment
Picture: SuSanA Secretariat

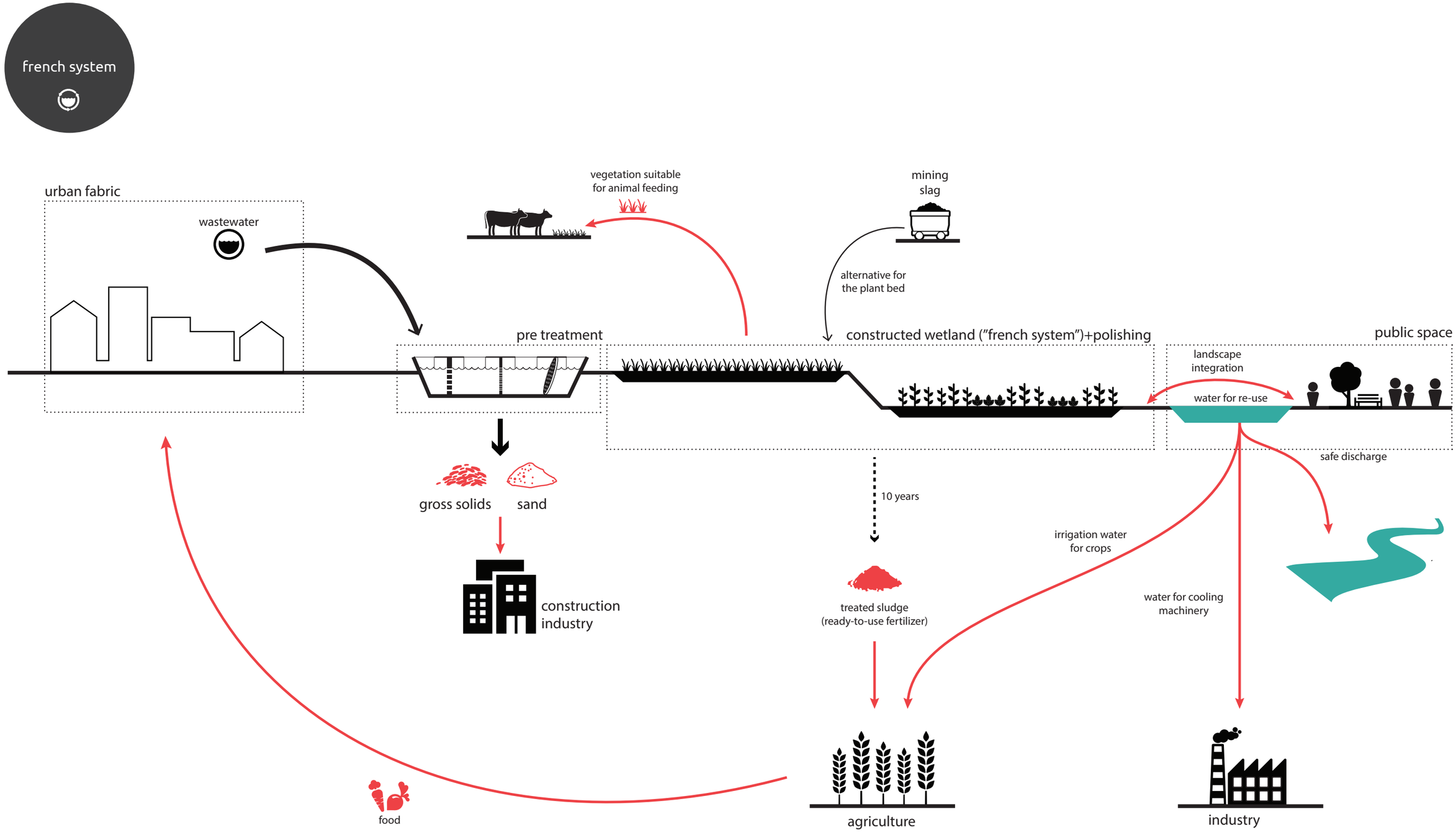
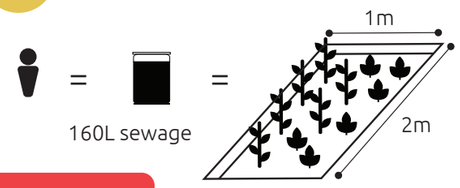


Diagram 48. Systemic section of the French System
The highlight of this system is the possible integration with public space. and by-products with economic value.

french system

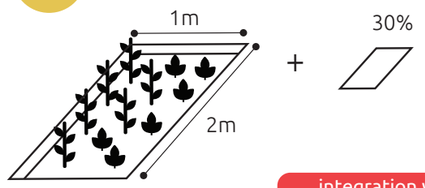
A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A 2m² / population equivalent



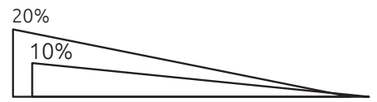
area requirement

A +30% area for public space integration

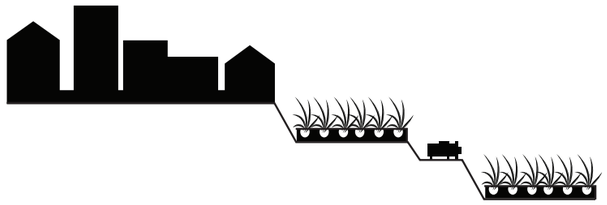


integration with public space: add value

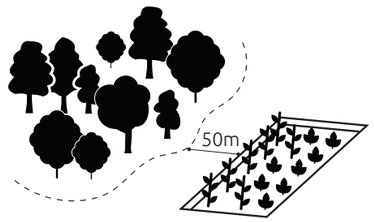
T preferably implement on slopes with 10-20% inclination



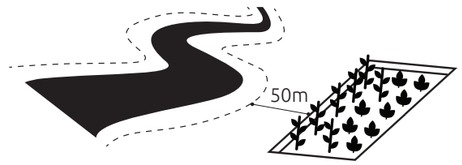
T lower than the urban core



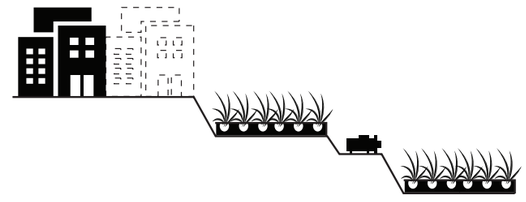
Lu not in protected areas



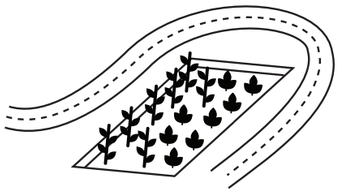
Lu not in flooding areas



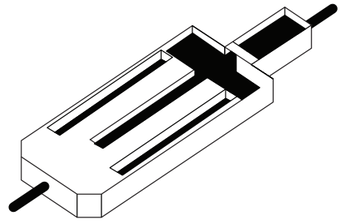
Lu close to expansion areas



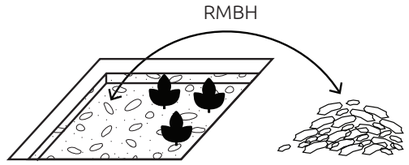
Lu no cutting infrastructure



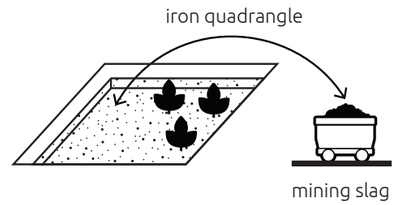
Sr pre-treatment required



Sr close gravel supply

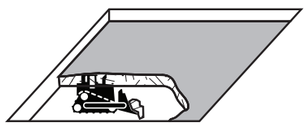


Sr alternative plant-bed materials



allows connections between flows: multiple

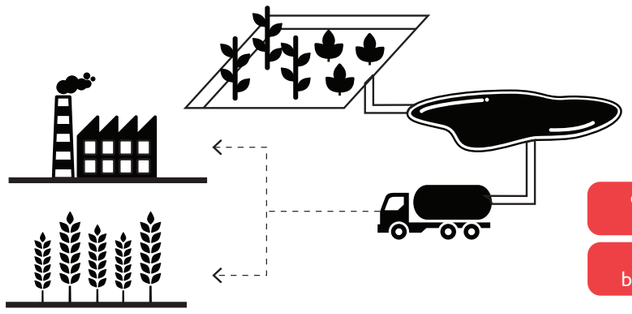
Sr desludging every 10 years



So sludge=ready-to-use fertilizer

economic value of the by-products: high

So water for re-use for crops or cooling industrial machinery



economic value of the by-products: high

allows connections between flows: multiple

So vegetation choice according to goal



integration with public space: add value

economic value of the by-products: high

allows connections between flows: multiple

Diagram 49. Principles for implementation of the French System
Implementation of the system close to expansion areas and lower than the urban core guarantees the system's feasibility, together with the reuse of its by-products.



Figure 14. Impression of the French System
The use of ornamental species guarantees a aesthetic pleasant environment.

landscape machine

4.2.1.4 Landscape Machine

This system is a combination of elements (biogas reactor + constructed wetland (CW) + co-composting) that makes it suitable for wastewater and organic waste treatment. The Biogas Reactor is a key element for that goal, interconnecting flows, since it combines input of wastewater, organic waste and animal manure for higher efficiency. The biogas produced can be burned into electricity or heating. The reactors also produce sludge that requires further treatment. Again, associating with organic and green waste it is possible to treat these elements by co-composting, which in turn provides fertilizer for crops. The secondary treatment for the wastewater is realized through constructed wetlands (CW). Similar to the French System presented previously, the CW can harvest specific species for animal feeding and for ornamental purpose. Therefore, it also allows integration with public spaces with the same considerations as the French System, as well as has similar by-products.

It is important to highlight that the biogas reactors can be designed both under or above ground, depending on the local conditions; and that it is desirable that the Co-Composting system is close to the reactors and CW, but should not be accessible for citizens or close to housing areas. The same as the French system, for reuse of the water is it necessary additional polishing phase (chlorination, ozonation, H202 or UV disinfection).

The following diagrams and impression give a detailed description of how this system works, should be implemented and could look like.



Picture 55. Biogas reactor
Source: Veolia



Picture 56. Vertical helophyte filters (CW) in Shenyang, China
Picture: Ingenieurbüro Blumberg



Picture 57. Composting site in Germany
Picture: Crystalclear CC BY-SA 3.0

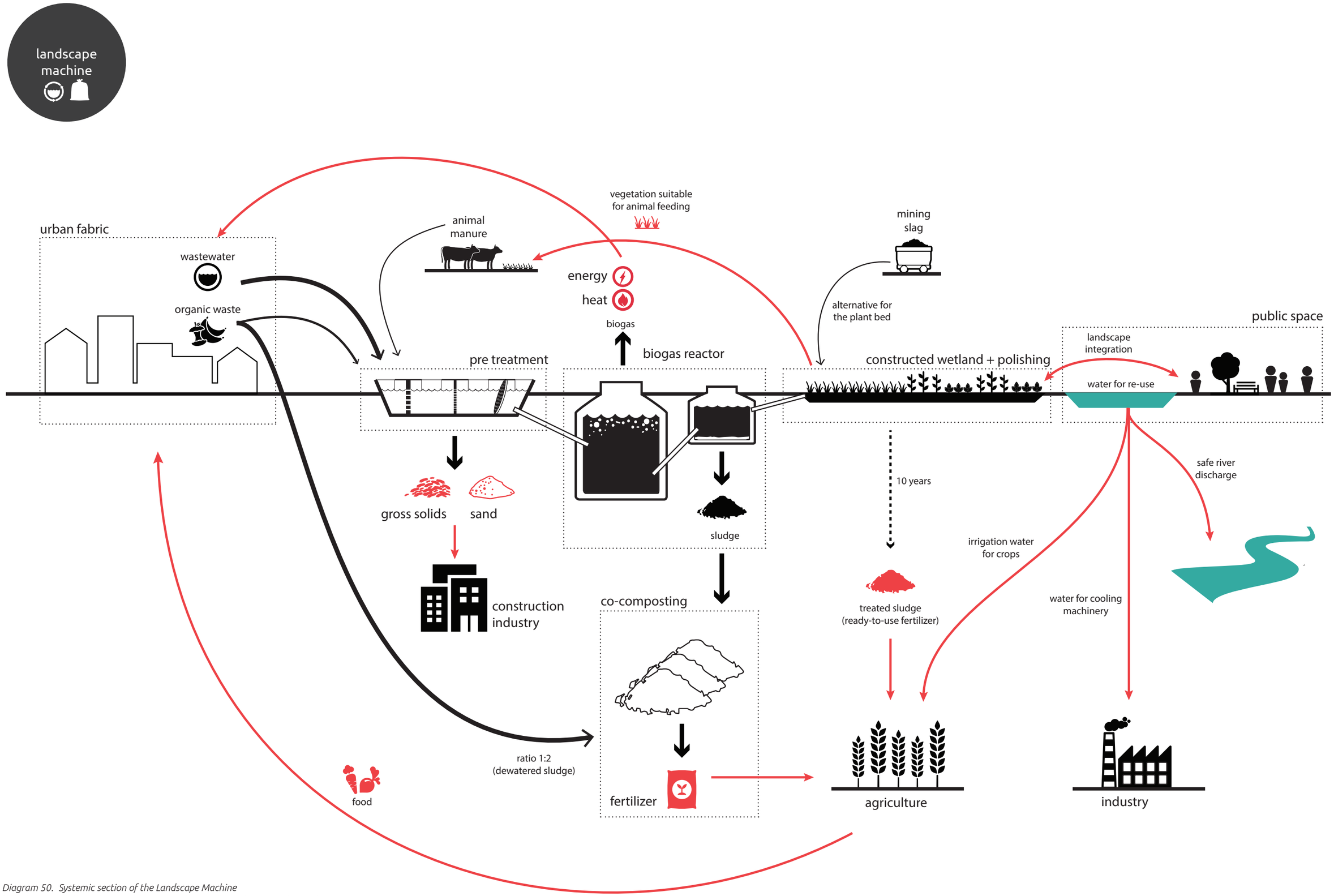


Diagram 50. Systemic section of the Landscape Machine
With the association of the constructed wetland with a biogas reactor and a co-composting unit, it is possible to treat wastewater and solid waste. The combination results in rich by-products that allow interconnections between flows.

landscape machine

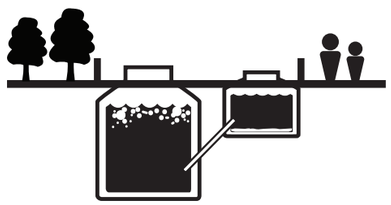
A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A **0,06m² / person**

= 0,06m²

area requirement

Lu **can be built underground/ no construction on top**



integration with public space: neutral

Sr **reactors 100 to 200.000L (specific project required)**



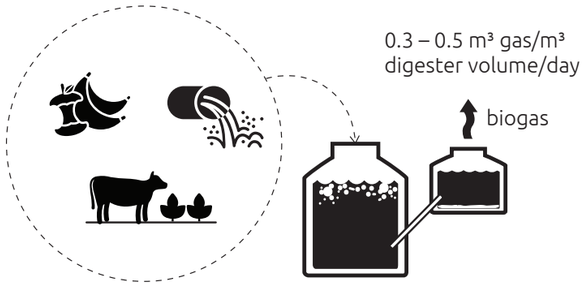
calculation takes in consideration hydraulic retention time and volume of fermentation slurry (daily amount of slurry x hydraulic retention time)

retention time: 40 to 100 days

(Eawag & Spuhler, n.d.)

area requirement

Sr **requires regular feeding and combined inputs (blackwater +organic waste and/ or animal manure)**



ratios varies greatly depending on local compositions of waste and wastewater

(Eawag & Spuhler, n.d.)

allows connections between flows: multiple

So **biogas yields**

= 0,02m³/person/day
human yield

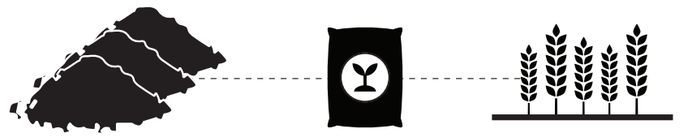
= 0,4m³/kg dung
cow yield

= 500m³/ton (methane)
food waste (dry)

(Eawag & Spuhler, n.d.; Spuhler, n.d.)

economic value of the by-products: high

So **digestate (nutrient-rich sludge) = fertilizing soil (additional treatment (composting) increases safety for use)**



economic value of the by-products: high

allows connections between flows: multiple

Diagram 51. Principles for implementation of the Biogas Reactor
The biogas reactors produce biogas that can be burnt for electricity. With further treatment (co-composting), the sludge it produces also becomes a rich nutrient fertilizer.

landscape machine

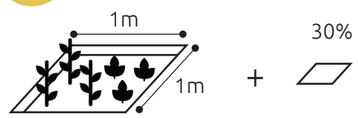
A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A **1m² / population equivalent**



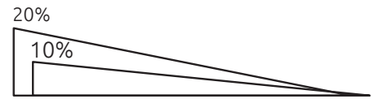
area requirement

A **+30% area for public space integration**

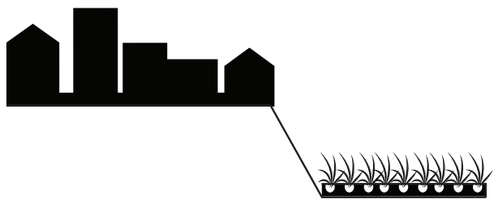


integration with public space: add value

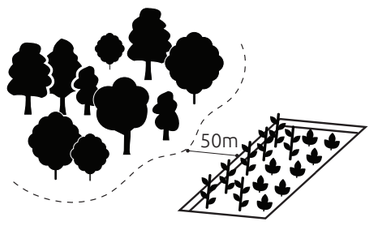
T **preferably implement on slopes with 10-20% inclination**



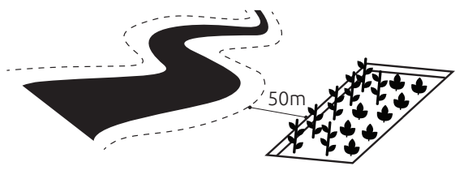
T **lower than the urban core**



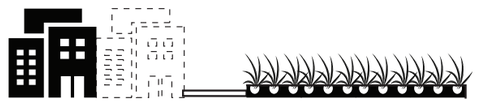
Lu **not in protected areas**



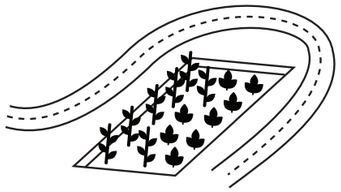
Lu **not in flooding areas**



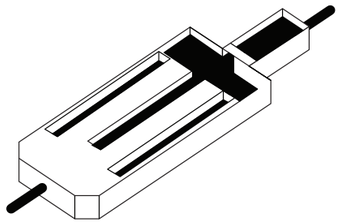
Lu **close to expansion areas**



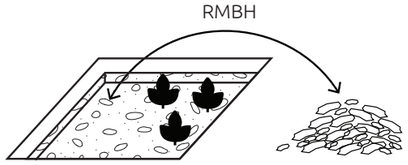
Lu **no cutting infrastructure**



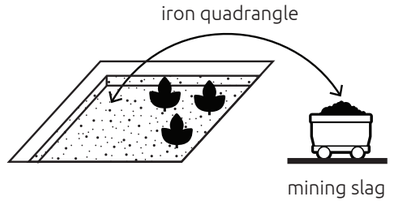
Sr **pre-treatment required**



Sr **close gravel supply**

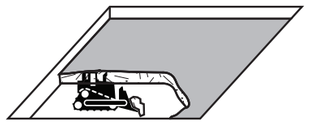


Sr **alternative plant-bed materials**



allows connections between flows: multiple

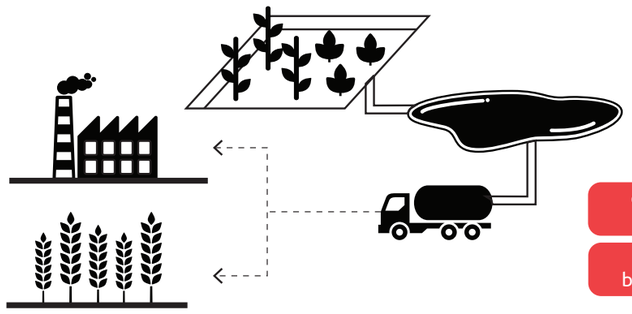
Sr **desludging every 10 years**



So sludge=ready-to-use fertilizer

economic value of the by-products: high

So **water for re-use for crops or cooling industrial machinery**



economic value of the by-products: high

allows connections between flows: multiple

So **vegetation choice according to goal**

grass species suitable for animal feeding

ornamental species suitable for public spaces

integration with public space: add value

economic value of the by-products: high

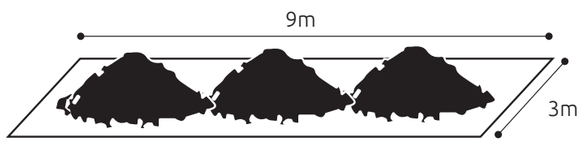
allows connections between flows: multiple

Diagram 52. Principles for implementation of the CW
Principles for the constructed wetlands are similar to those of the French System. The main difference is that in this system it is only necessary a one-stage CW.

landscape machine

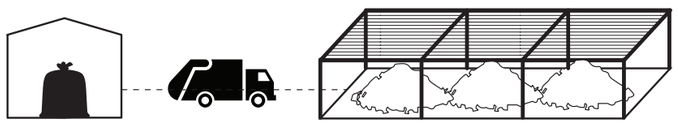
A area
Lu land-use
So system output
T topography
Sr system requirement

A **~270m² per ton/day (plants receive 10-200ton/day)**

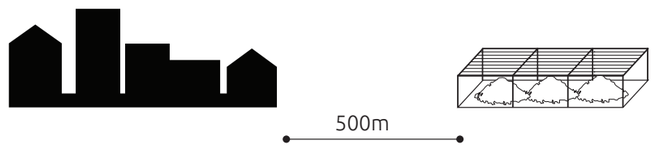


area requirement

Lu **preferably close to waste transshipment units**

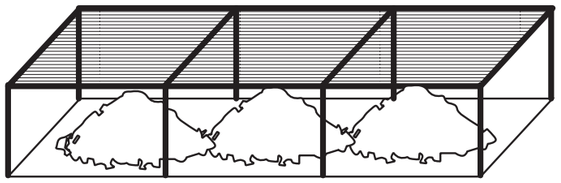


Lu **preferably not close residential areas**



integration with public space: avoid

Sr **should be covered in areas with heavy rainfall**



Sr **requires separation of organic waste**



allows connections between flows: multiple

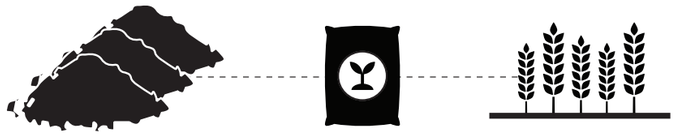
Sr **sludge ratios**





allows connections between flows: multiple

So **final compost = fertilizer**



economic value of the by-products: medium

allows connections between flows: multiple

Diagram 53. Principles for implementation of the Co-Composting
The co-composting unit should be close to the other components of the system, but not accessible to the citizens or close to housing areas.

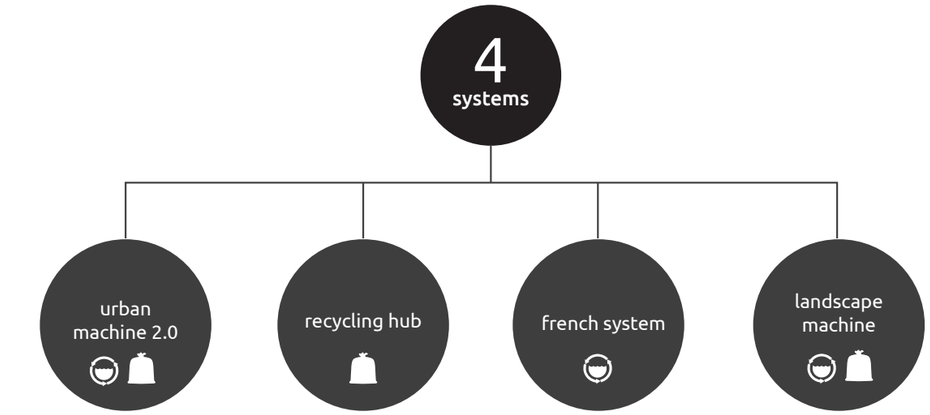


Figure 15. Impression of the Landscape Machine
The constructed wetland is the main assent for integration with the landscape.
The biogas reactors can also be integrated or be built underground.

4.2.1.5 comparing systems

Even though the systems address different demands for both wastewater treatment and solid waste, it is possible to compare them regarding the associated functions and by-products they produce. “Diagram 54. Comparison between systems: functions and by-products” lists all the functions and by-products of the four systems, highlighting in color the ones associated with the system in question. It is possible to observe that, as expected, the French System and the Landscape Machine system are closely related, since they both use constructed wetlands as main component. However, the Landscape Machine produces more by-products, being the biogas one with significant economic value. This is possible due to the association between wastewater and solid waste, which turns the system more complex, but also adds value. On the other hand, the Urban Machine 2.0 is the one that allows more integration with other urban and social functions, posing as a valuable and strategic urban instrument. In addition, the Recycling Hub presents itself as the most isolated solution, despite its important value for activating the waste recycling chain.

By comparing these systems is possible to conclude that the ones which associate both flows (Urban Machine and Landscape Machine) promote more opportunities for integrating urban and social functions and produce more by-products that support their economic feasibility.



associated functions

urban machine 2.0	recycling hub	french system	landscape machine
industrial sector (machinery)	industrial sector (machinery)	industrial sector (machinery)	industrial sector (machinery)
agriculture	agriculture	agriculture	agriculture
livestock	livestock	livestock	livestock
urban farming	urban farming	urban farming	urban farming
recycling industry	recycling industry	recycling industry	recycling industry
waste pickers association	waste pickers association	waste pickers association	waste pickers association
community center	community center	community center	community center
leisure/recreational	leisure/recreational	leisure/recreational	leisure/recreational
educational	educational	educational	educational

by-products

urban machine 2.0	recycling hub	french system	landscape machine
local food production	local food production	local food production	local food production
animal feeding	animal feeding	animal feeding	animal feeding
fertilizer	fertilizer	fertilizer	fertilizer
water for re-use	water for re-use	water for re-use	water for re-use
power/heat (biogas)	power/heat (biogas)	power/heat (biogas)	power/heat (biogas)
gross solids / sand	gross solids / sand	gross solids / sand	gross solids / sand
raw material for re-use	raw material for re-use	raw material for re-use	raw material for re-use
pre-sorted recyclables	pre-sorted recyclables	pre-sorted recyclables	pre-sorted recyclables
semi-processed recyclables	semi-processed recyclables	semi-processed recyclables	semi-processed recyclables

Diagram 54. Comparison between systems: functions and by-products
In color, highlight of the associated functions and produced by-products in each system.

In relation to dimensions comparison, since most of the proposed systems require large areas, “Diagram 55. Area comparison between systems” provides an overview of areas required for each system, considering a population of 20.000 people. For the calculation of these areas, a few considerations were taken:

Biogas Reactor

According to Carlos Chernicharo, (see Annex B), the proportion between wastewater, organic waste and manure will vary according to the reactor’s characteristics and involves specific calculations and testing. Given the impossibility of pre-defining the adequate ratios and taking a 200.000L biogas reactor as parameter (diameter =7,8m / height=5,5m) (Puxin, n.d.), it is possible to divide the area of the reactor (~230m²) by the area per person found in literature (0,06m²/person) (Van Leer, 2016). Therefore, each reactor is capable to serve around 3.800 people. In a system for 20.000 people, it is necessary 5-6 reactors of 200.000L.

Co-composting

The calculation of the required area considered the average of waste per capita in the RMBH (0,70kg/day - based on information from SNIS 2015) and that 60% of the waste is organic (Bain & Company, 2012). Therefore, it was considered a 0,42kg/capita/day of organic waste.

In a system for 20.000 people (8,4ton/day), the required area is 2.300m².

Recycling Hub

The calculation of the required area considered the average of waste per capita in the RMBH (0,70kg/day - based on information from SNIS 2015) and that 25% of the waste is recyclables (Bain & Company, 2012). Therefore, it was considered a 0,175kg/capita/day of recyclable waste.

In a system for 20.000 people (3,5ton/day) and considering the average processing rate of the recycling industries of 3,0ton/day (see Catalog of Solutions for processing rates), the minimum area defined in the catalog would be sufficient. Therefore, the total required area would be 450m².

When analyzing the defined clusters in relation to the population without sewage treatment, it is possible to calculate the number of systems each cluster requires and compare their areas (see “Table 9. Area comparison between systems” and”Diagram 56. Area required per cluster”). Clusters 1 and 4 are, thus, the ones that need more space.

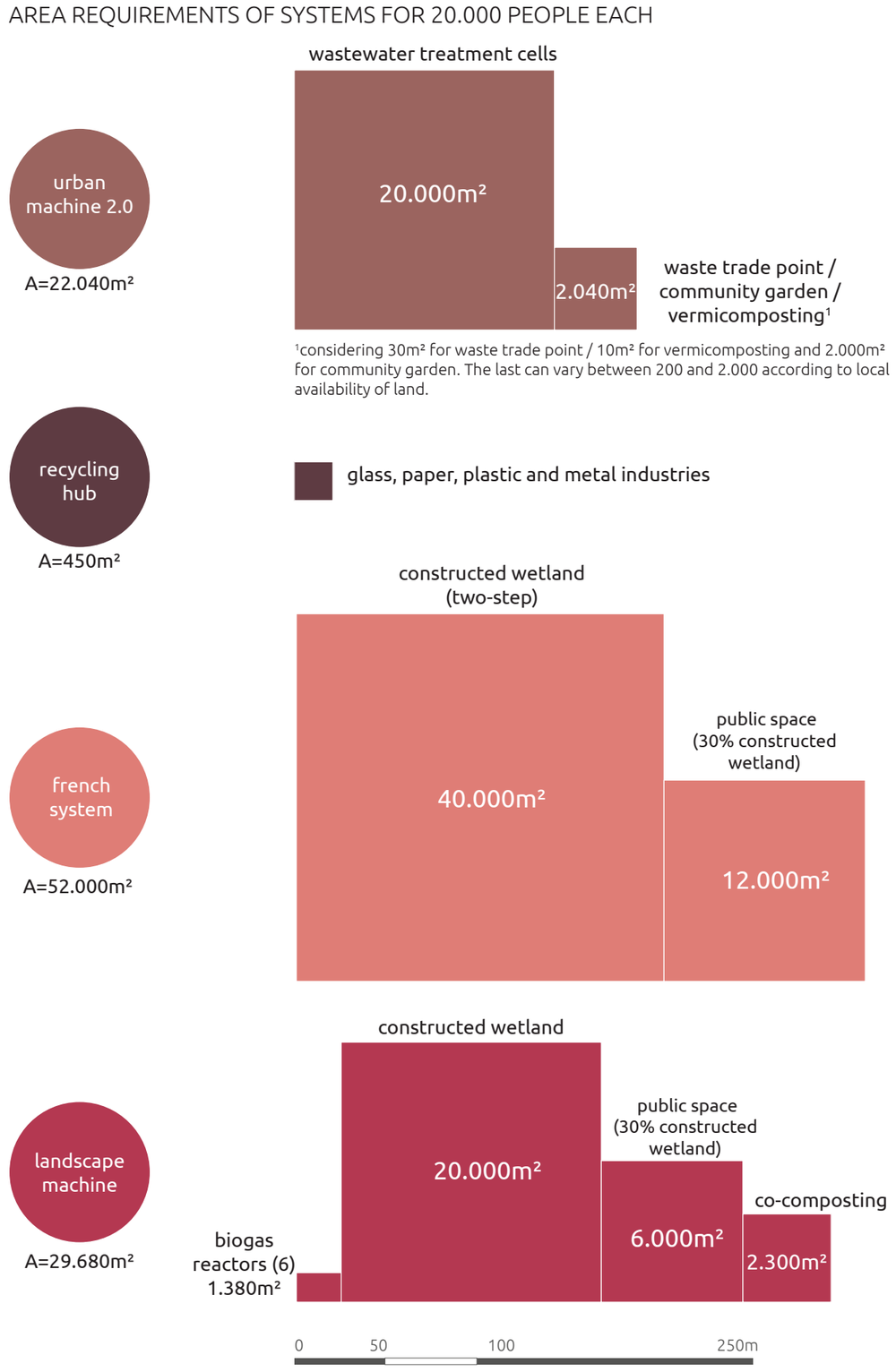
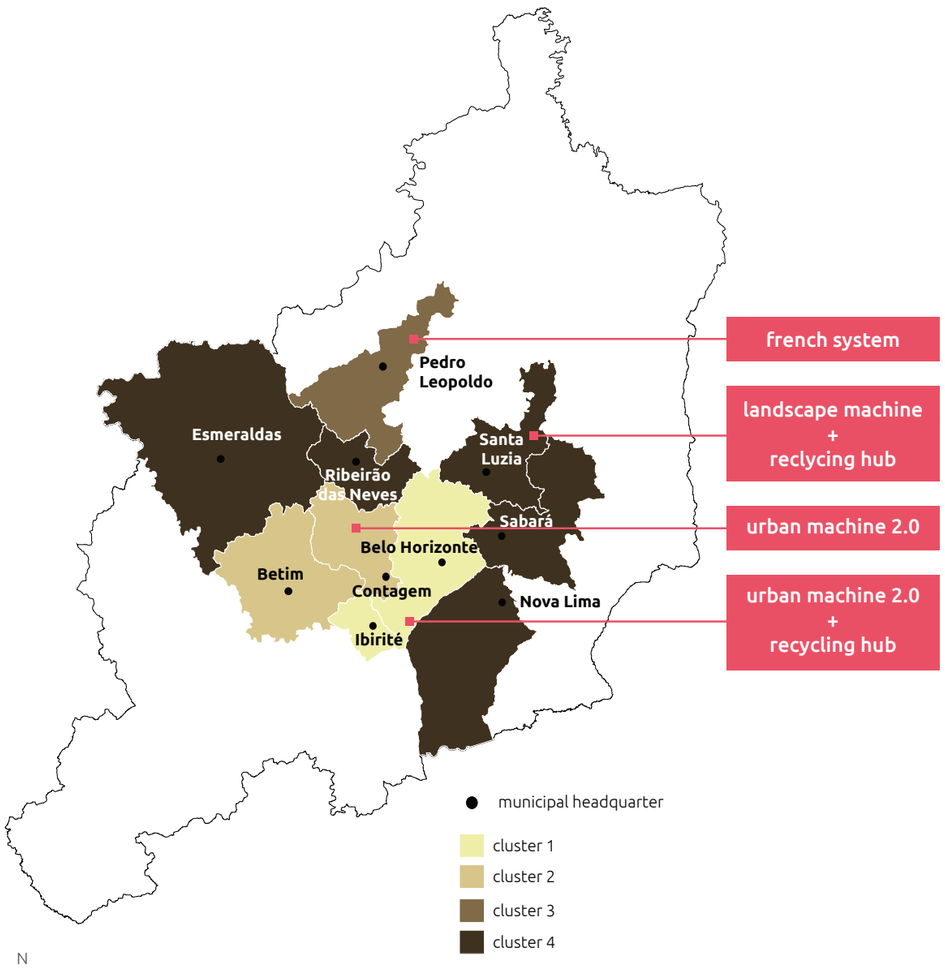


Diagram 55. Area comparison between systems

Cluster	Urban population (2013)	Population (without sewage treatment)	Elected solutions	Area required (km²)	Number of systems
1-Belo Horizonte + Ibirité	2.648.684	399.104	urban machine 2.0 + recycling hub	0,60	27
2-Contagem + Betim	1.039.311	194.205	urban machine 2.0	0,29	13
3-Pedro Leopoldo	52.704	49.805	french system	0,16	3
4-Nova Lima + Sabará + Ribeirão das Neves + Esmeraldas + Santa Luzia	801.876	563.473	lanscape machine +recycling hub	0,83	28

Table 9. Area comparison between systems
Estimation of the number required systems for each cluster, based on the population without sewage treatment and the area required for each system.



Map 73. Clusters and their associated solutions

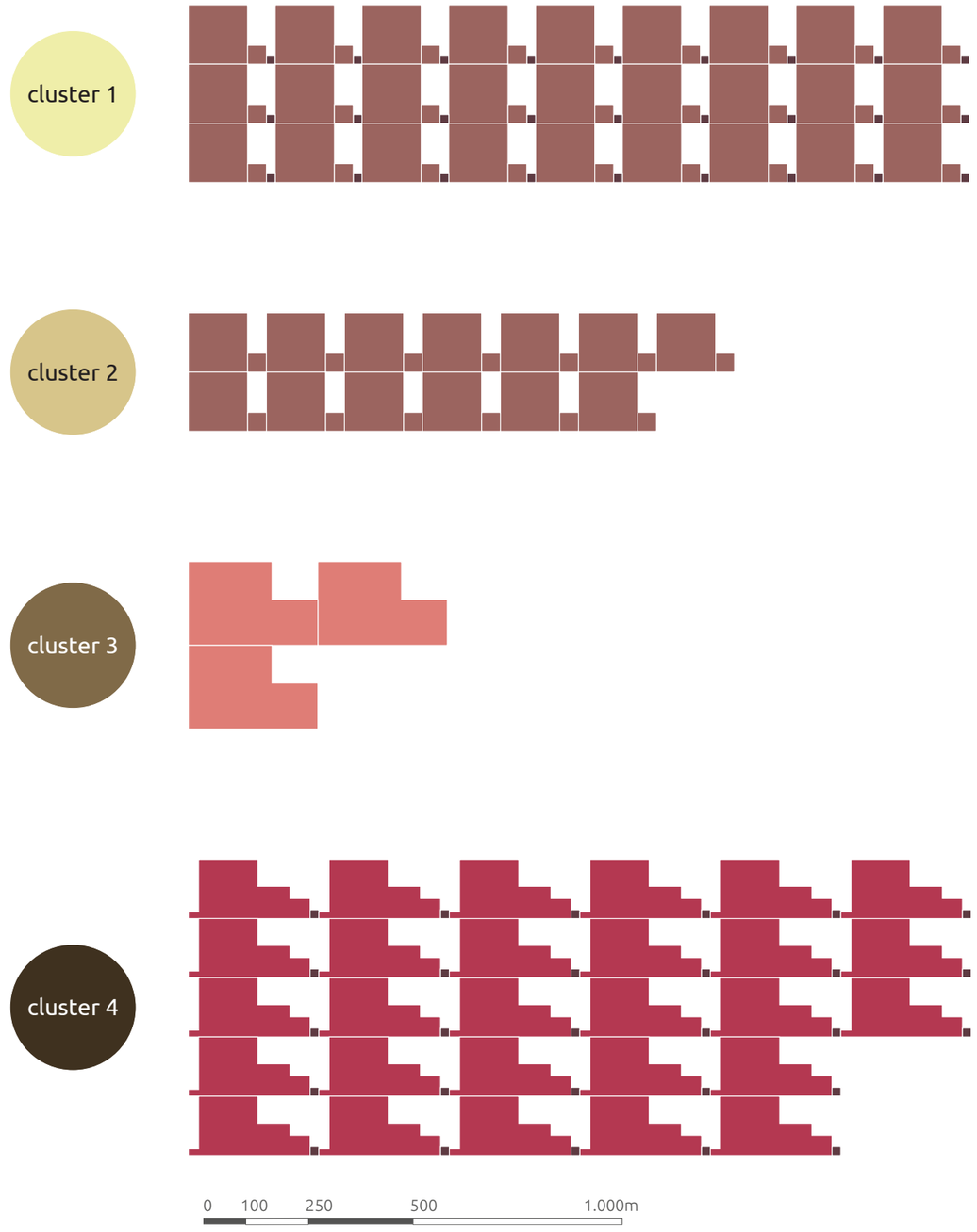


Diagram 56. Area required per cluster
Clusters 1 and 4 are the ones that required more systems / area to fully serve the population currently without sewage treatment

4.3 testing Belo Horizonte (BH)

The following section presents Belo Horizonte test case. The test case provides an overview of the existing situation on the city level; followed by a 3-step analysis to find suitable locations for implementing the elected system; and a detailed intervention of one of them. This intervention takes in consideration metabolic relations, the territory and the local context (economic-social relations). It also includes a study of the by-products produced, as well as a stakeholders and phasing strategy.

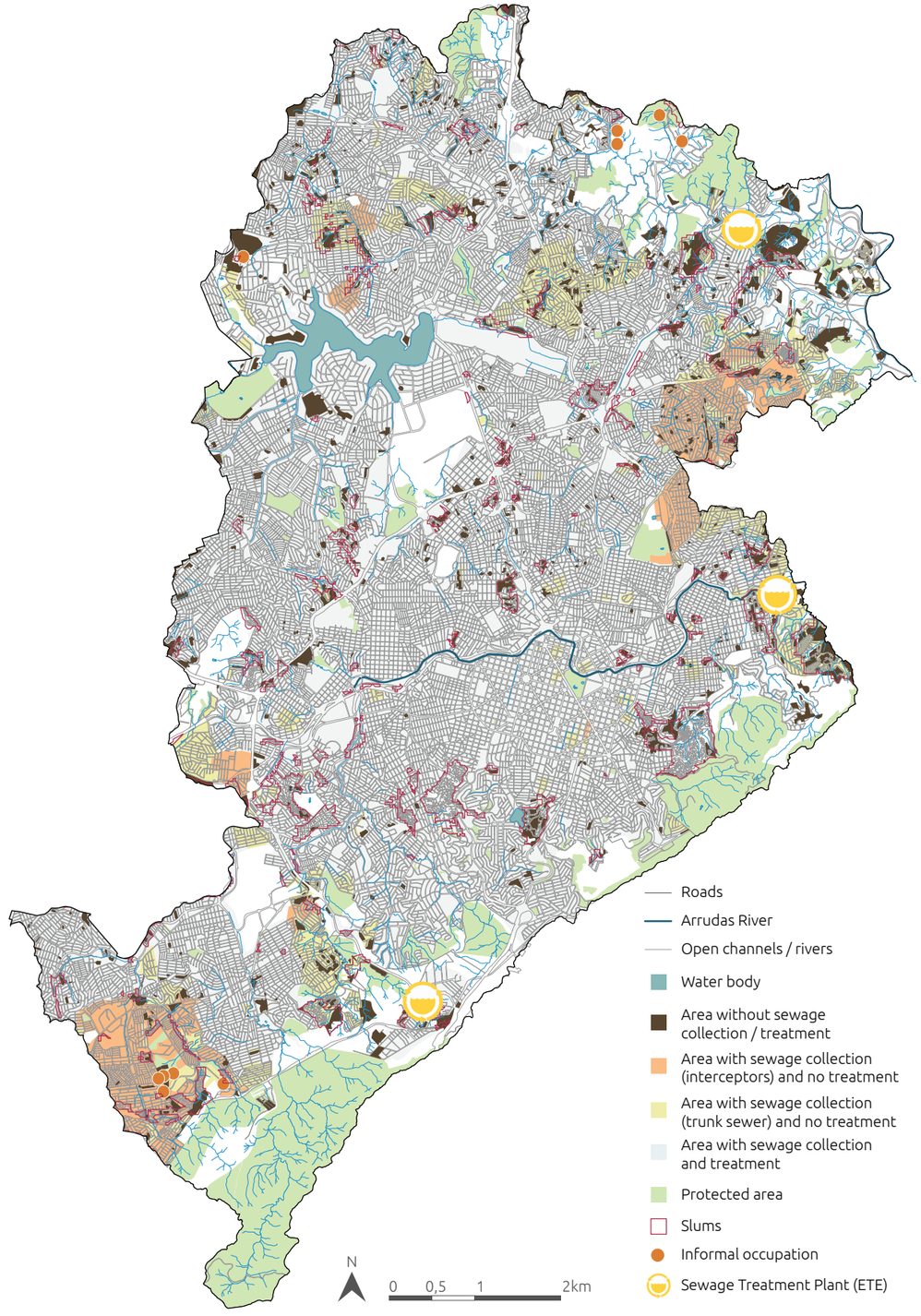
4.3.1 introduction

Belo Horizonte is part of Cluster 1 and it was chosen as test case for implementation of the proposed solutions (Urban Machine 2.0 + Recycling Hub). Apart from being the capital of the state and hosting around half of the population of the entire region, BH is also the second city with largest population without sewage treatment (See Table 5 on page 139) and the first one with largest BOD contribution (most likely due to the highly urbanized surface, which decreases the BOD reduction capacity). Therefore, the city becomes relevant for the overall metabolic improvement of the region.

Considering that Belo Horizonte has 236.264 people without sewage treatment and Urban Machine's maximum capacity of 20.000 people, the area would require a minimum of 12 systems to cover the entire population without infrastructure. However, the population without sewage treatment is spread out on the territory and, thus, smaller systems can also be considered depending on local conditions. To define potential locations, "Map 74. Belo Horizonte: current situation" highlights areas that have sewage collection, but no treatment and areas that are not connected to the sewage network and, therefore, also do not have sewage treatment. It should be noted that there is a difference between areas with collection, but no treatment. One of them is collected, intercepted and not connected to treatment plants. The other one is collected and not even intercepted, having only trunk pipes, which collects the sewage from the houses, but does not reach an interceptor for further disposal[1]. The existing slums and informal occupations are also overlapped in the map. The difference between the two is that the first are consolidated areas, already acknowledged by Municipality, whereas the second are more recent occupations and not yet formalized. Most of the areas without collection and treatment coincide with informal settlements, even though they are not exclusive. It is important to highlight that the databases are not from the same year, and therefore, differences between the variables may occur.

With the existing situation, it is possible to visualize that the areas with collection but no treatment are located closer to the south and north borders and provide an estimative of the number of people affected by it (Map 75). Considering that areas with no interceptors are one step behind than the ones with interceptors, the areas with 32.500 and 25.000 people were selected for site visits. Picture 58 and Picture 59 illustrate typical situations found in both areas.

[1] The sewage from households is first directed to main pipes (trunk pipes), which in turn lead the sewage towards the interceptors, which are pipes placed along the rivers. The interceptors are the ones which further carries the sewage to the treatment plants.



Notes:
Based on the map "Diagnosis of the sanitary Sewage System" from the Municipal Sanitation Plan for Belo Horizonte 2016-2019 (Municipality of Belo Horizonte, 2016). Informal settlements (IBGE, 2010); Informal occupations (UFMG, 2010).

Map 74. Belo Horizonte: current situation
most people without sewage treatment are located closer to the city's north and south borders . Some of these areas coincide with slum or informal occupations



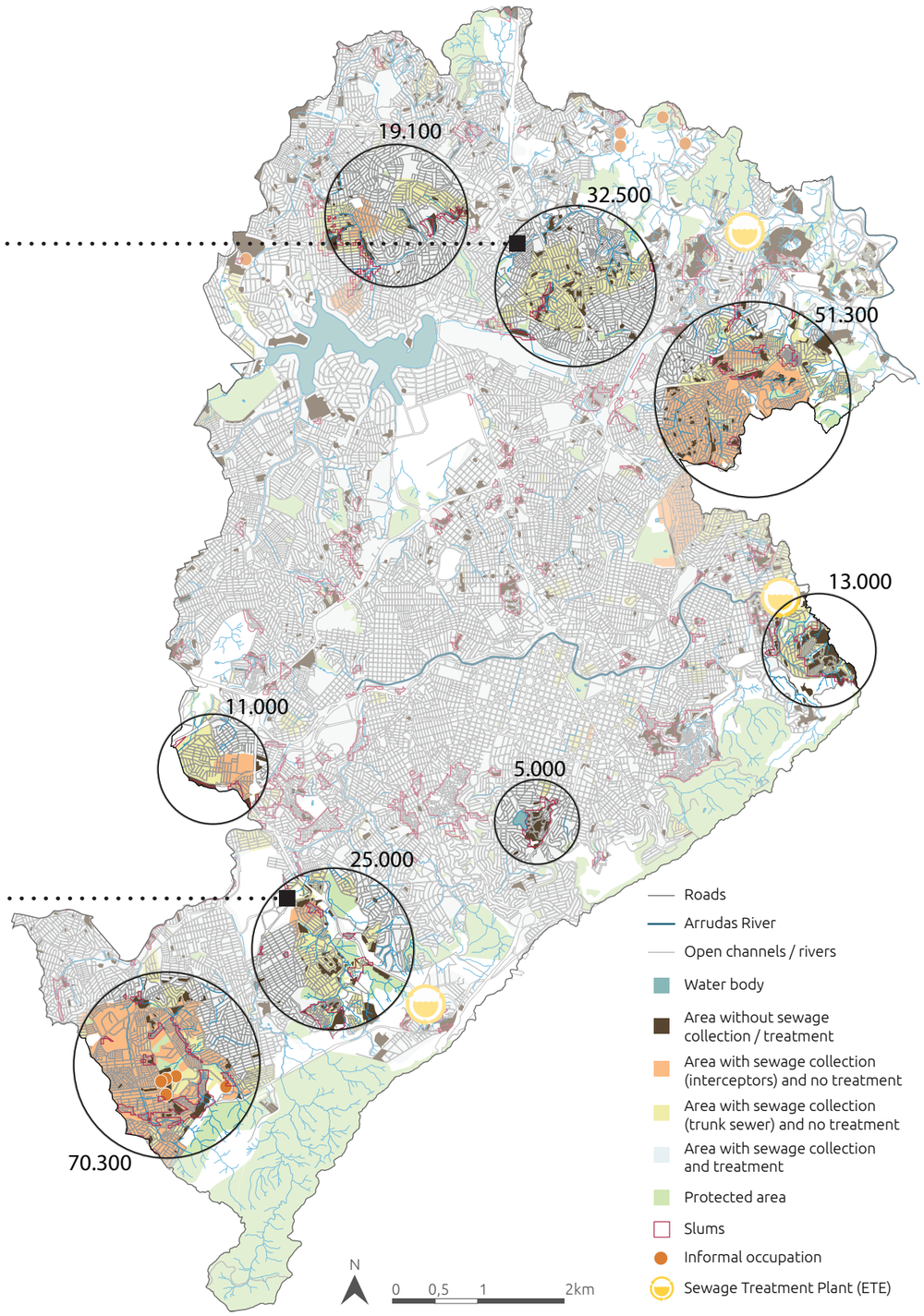


Picture 58. Existing situation Binquinhas neighborhood (2018)
Picture: Carolina Eboli





Picture 59. Existing situation Bonsucesso neighborhood (2018)
Picture: Carolina Eboli



Notes:
Estimated values based on the neighborhoods' population available on the website Bairros de Belo Horizonte (de Souza, 2010).

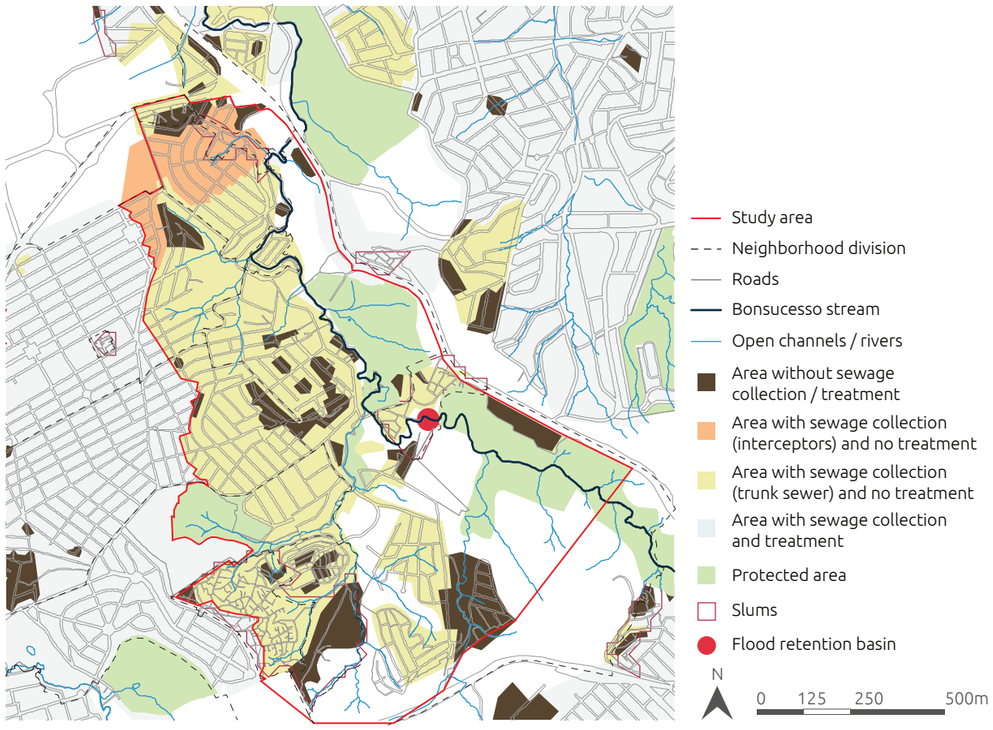
Map 75. Belo Horizonte: population division with sewage treatment
Areas with one trunk pipes and no interceptors are considered on step behind than those with interceptors and, therefore, were chosen for site visits.

4.3.2 3-step analysis

Considering the insight gained during the site visits, the south area (25.000) was elected as test case, given its worse urban quality. It should be noted that this area is part of Barreiro region, an area that was considered "far" from Belo Horizonte and hosted several farms in the early XIX century (APCBH, 2008). Its great rural potential relied on the existence of several water bodies in the region, which made this area responsible for producing food supplies for Belo Horizonte in the first half of the century (APCBH, 2008). During the 1950s, though, sprawl started to reach the region, also due to the industrial growth of the north (Contagem) (APCBH, 2008). The unplanned urbanization led to several issues, such as bad quality housing and infrastructure problems (APCBH, 2008). The area also suffered from flooding episodes from Bonsucesso stream (APCBH, 2008). For that reason, the Municipality implemented an extensive drainage project, with the inclusion of a flood retention basin and the removal of 440 families that lived in risky areas into new housing complexes (finished in 2011) (Municipality of Belo Horizonte, n.d.). Recently (2018), the Municipality started a bidding for implementation of sewage network along Bonsucesso stream (Municipality of Belo Horizonte, 2018), which reinforces the relevance of this proposal.

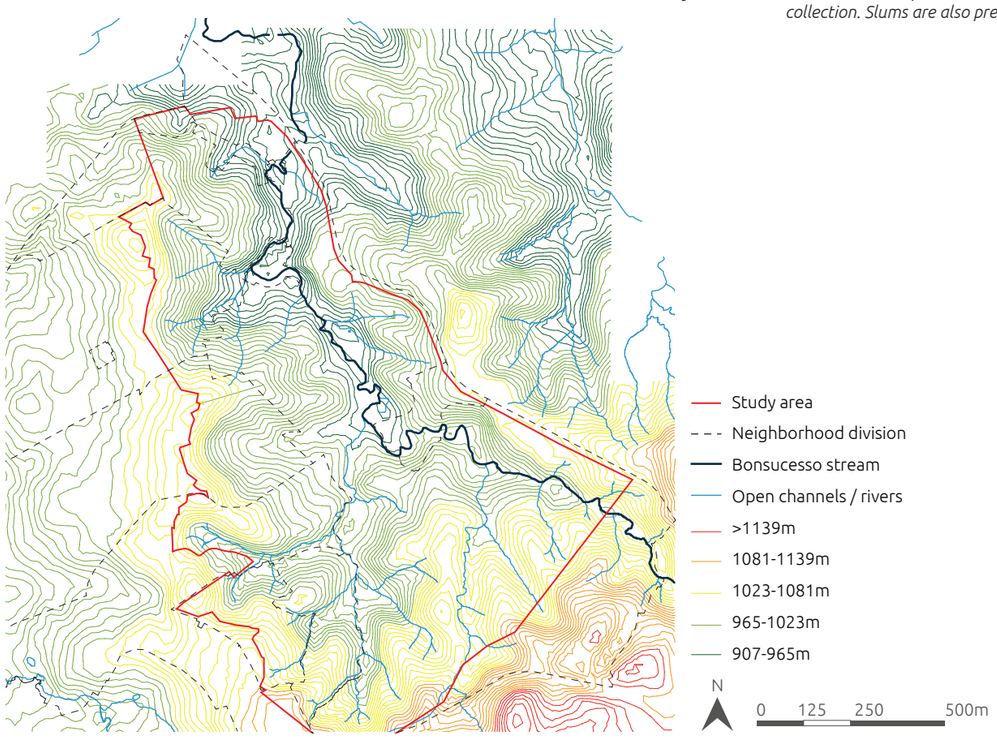
In order to apply the principles defined for the Urban Machine 2.0 + Recycling Hub (see items "4.2.1.2 Recycling Hub" and "4.2.1.1 Urban Machine 2.0"), a 3-step analysis guided the election of the most suitable areas for implementation: current situation (sewage disposal situation, water streams, protected areas, slums); topography and zoning plan. With this analysis is possible to guarantee principles related to topography and landuse, such as: lower than the urban core, identification of derelict areas and areas with safe distance from housing (for the Recycling Hub). The five proposed locations have different potentials in relation to their surroundings. Area number 1 is an open space, well accessed from the highway BR-040 and it is probably suffering from illegal occupations (see Picture 60 and Picture 61). The potential of this area relies on providing a facility that would serve the local population and provide social services, while solving an existing conflict (private owner x illegal occupants). For example the public sector can acquire the land, compensating the private owner, and relocate the current occupants to other housing programs. Area number 2 relates to a similar situation. The proposed area would require removal of existing poor quality housing, which is next to a social housing complex built for the drainage project in 2011 (See Picture 62 and Picture 63). If combined, the Urban Machine could support the housing complex, given its strong social dimension. Same as in Area 1, these removals could be incorporated in existing or new housing programs (see Map 80 and Picture 68 for the required house demolitions and their current poor conditions). Area 3 refers to an area where occupation invaded protected areas close to the river (see Picture 64 and Picture 65). Even though after the drainage works these houses might not be in risk anymore, there is a probability this occupation expands further into the protected area. If these houses are replaced with an urban and social equipment, it would guarantee the discontinuation of this process. Lastly, Area 4 proposes an association with an existing elderly institution. The unused space of the surroundings and the social character of the proposal can contribute for integrating these two functions, strengthening local identity and increasing the proposal's success (see Picture 66 and Picture 67).

It should be noted that the number of required systems takes in consideration the estimated amount of people without sewage treatment in that area (25.000), which is based on the population of the neighborhoods. Therefore, one system would be roughly enough for this area. However, given the local topography and spatial distribution of the houses, for the Urban Machine, smaller systems are more suitable. For the Recycling Hub, though, there is no need for smaller systems. Area 1 was chosen to host it, given its accessibility and open/larger space (see Map 79). Moreover, there are several industries on the adjacent highway (BR-040), which can become partners for receiving the recycled material produced in the Hub. As for the required removals, there are different possibilities: to create one single program that incorporates all the affected families from areas 1-3; or solve each of them separately, within the area of study. For the purpose of this study, it will be considered separately.

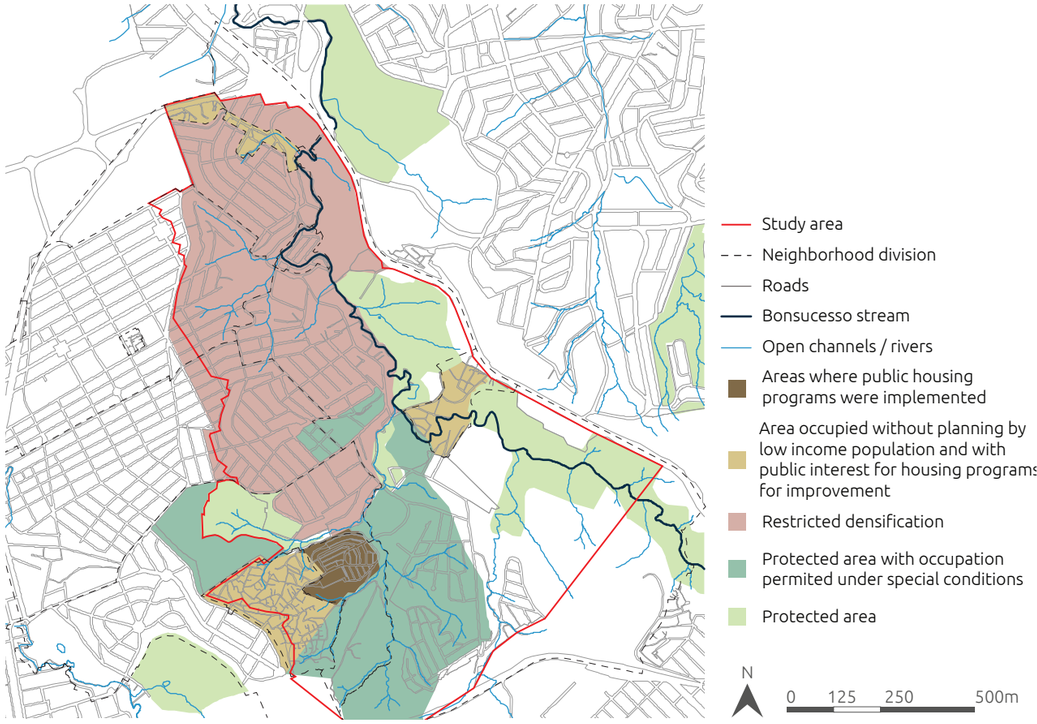


Notes:
Based on the map "Diagnosis of the sanitary Sewage System" from the Municipal Sanitation Plan for Belo Horizonte 2016-2019 (Municipality of Belo Horizonte, 2016).

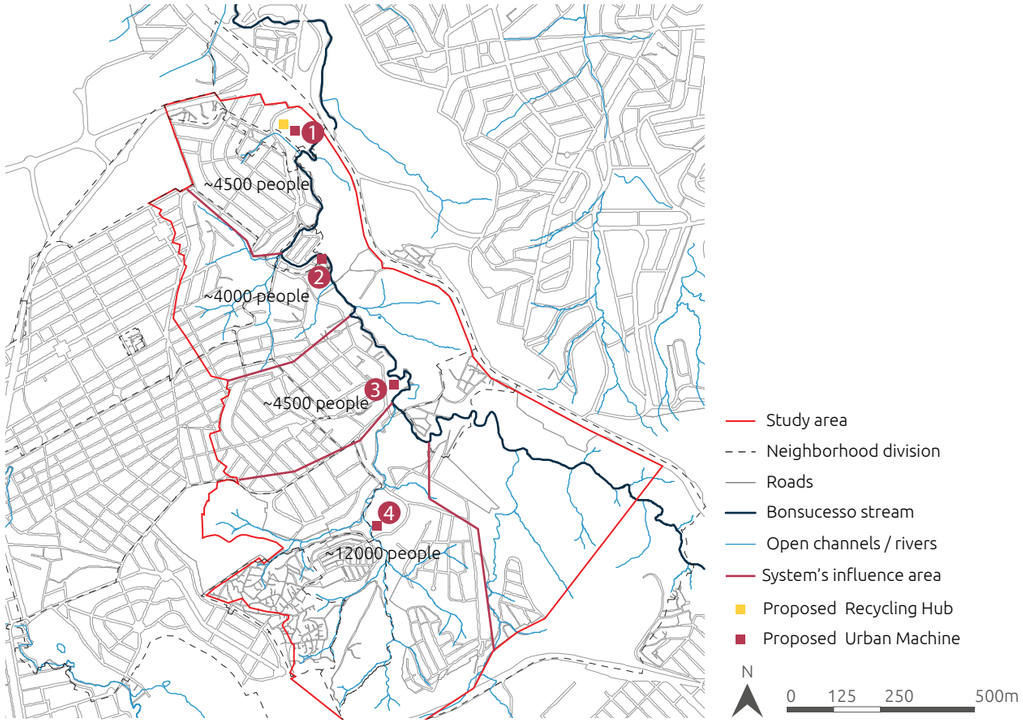
Map 76. Study area: existing situation
The study area included both areas with/without sewage collection. Slums are also present .



Map 77. Study area: topography
Multiple water bodies and valleys in the region favor smaller systems.



Map 78. Study area: existing zoning
Protected areas along the river have been reduced due to urbanization.



Map 79. Study area: proposed systems locations
The division and location of the systems takes in consideration the best option considering topography (to use gravity) and areas that can be occupied.

1



Picture 60. Area 1: derelict area close to highway (BR-040)
Source: Google Earth



Picture 61. Area 1: possible illegal occupation
Source: Google Street View, 2015

2



Picture 62. Area 2: Poor quality occupation next to new housing complex
Source: Google Earth



Picture 63. Area 2: new housing complex
Source: Google Street View, 2014

3



Picture 64. Area 3: Poor quality occupation in protected area
Source: Google Earth

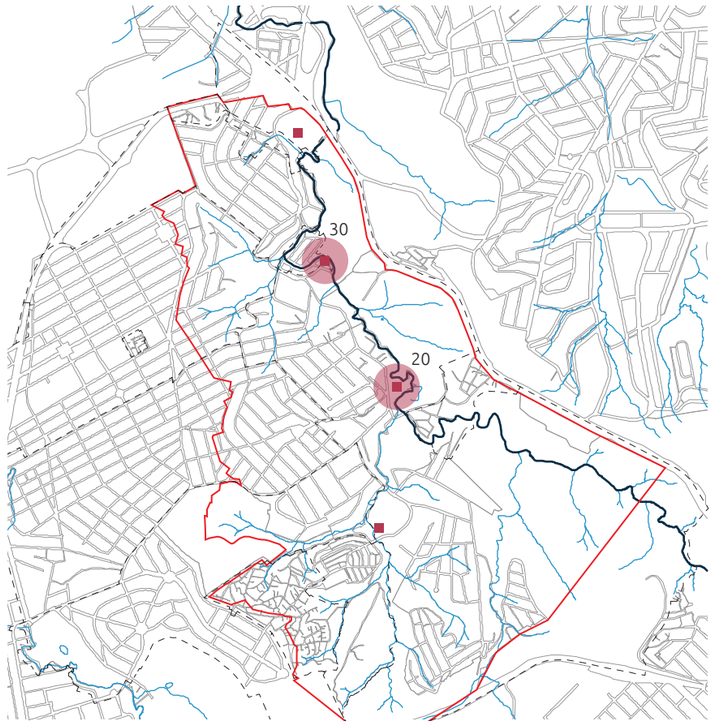


Picture 65. Area 3: Poor quality occupation
Source: Google Street View, 2015

4



Picture 66. Area 4: derelict area next to elderly house
Source: Google Earth



Map 80. Study area: required demolitions
Two of the proposed areas would require demolitions. In this study their reallocation will be considered per system.



Picture 67. Area 4: derelict area. Elderly house at the center.
Source: Google Street View, 2013



Picture 68. Example of housing condition of largest demolition area (30)
Source: Google Street View, 2014

4.3.3 unraveling the metabolism

After considering the potentials of each proposed intervention area, the Urban Machine in Area 2 was chosen to be detailed (for a detailed example of Recycling Hub, see item “4.4 testing Ribeirão das Neves”). This choice relates to two different aspects. First, this area requires the removal of most houses, and therefore, detailing it becomes relevant. Second, informally occupied areas have not only poor housing conditions, but also low quality public space. The implementation of the Urban Machine creates an opportunity to improve local conditions of both housing and public space. Moreover, with the successful implementation of this facility, there is incentive for the implementation of the other units, which can incorporate any complementary social functions needed, according to local conditions.

As “Map 81. Existing situation: area of intervention” illustrates, the area is well accessible by one of the main roads of the neighborhood (Dr. Cristiano Rezende St.), which in turn is connected to the highway (BR-040). Existing social housing is also present in the area (finished in 2011), as mentioned previously. There is also a derelict area between the housing complex and Bonsucesso stream, with potential to become a public space and connect to an existing soccer field across Dr. Cristiano Rezende St. In order to implement the Urban Machine, though, removal of around 30 houses will be necessary, which can be replaced in the immediate surrounding, by including an extra building to the social housing complex. Pictures 70-73 provide an overview of the existing situation: poor housing quality, derelict areas and social housing complex.

It should be noted that this typology of social housing is part of an extensive federal housing program (“Minha Casa, Minha Vida - PMCMV”). This program was launched in 2009 “as a ‘anti-cyclical’ tool of the government in the face of the international economic crisis [of 2008]” (Romagnoli, 2012). This program aimed to give economic incentive in the construction and infrastructure sectors by addressing to the large national housing deficit, guarantying economic and social improvement. In the first phase, the program provided housing for population with low income (0-10 minimum wages), using subsidies and financing tools. Nowadays, the program is still on going, with some differences. This thesis does not aim to discuss the PMCMV or the quality of the pre-defined typologies. However, it should be highlighted that this program touches upon several social aspects (common critics of this program are the implementation of houses on the outskirts of the cities, increasing distances and segregation of the users; and the negligence of incorporating existing vacant buildings). In the context of this study area, the affected population would be relocated to the immediate surroundings, keeping unaltered some of the local dynamics. Other aspects, though, might create negative impacts, such as the change in typology that can imply in a life style change (single house to apartment; social interactions). In addition, it is also possible to discuss the or the architectural quality of these constructions and their contribution to the aesthetics of the city. This topic will be discussed further ahead.





1 Proposed demolition: 18 houses
2 Proposed demolition: 12 houses
3 Derelict area: suitable for housing
4 Derelict area: suitable for public space
5 Social housing complex

highway (BR-040)
main accesses
Bonsucesso stream
intervention area

Map 81. Existing situation: area of intervention
Good accessibility of the area. Derelict areas are suitable for other uses. 30 houses need to be demolished for implementation of Urban Machine



Picture 69. Existing situation: overview
Source: Google Earth



Picture 70. Existing situation #1 . Social housing complex x low quality housing
Source: Google Street View, 2014



Picture 71. Existing situation #2 . Derelict areas
Source: Google Street View, 2014



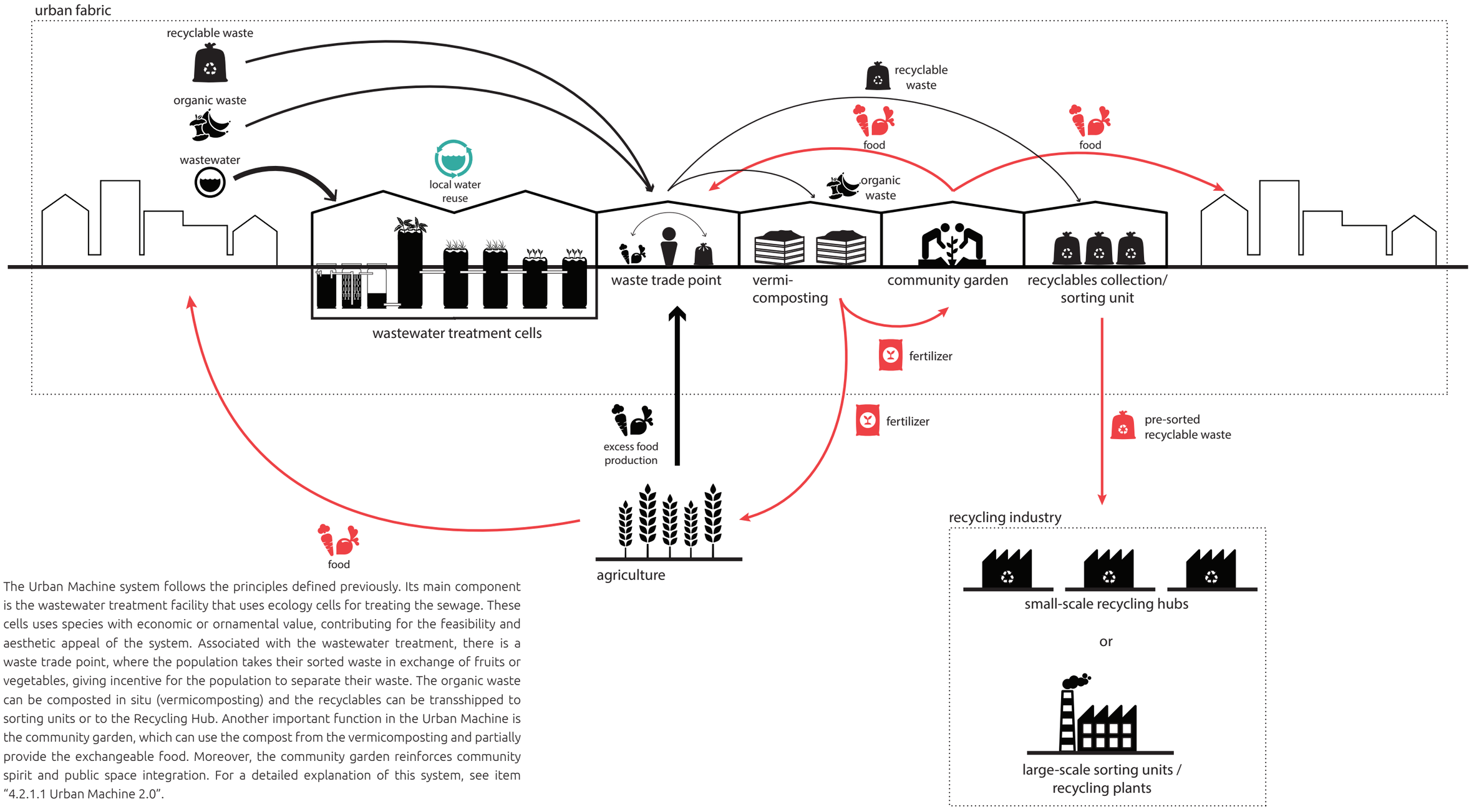
Picture 72. Existing situation #3 . Low quality housing proposed to be demolished
Source: Google Street View, 2014

4.3.3.1 system's implementation

The first consideration to take in order to implement this proposal is its large social impact due to the required demolitions. Therefore, it is crucial to work closely with the local users and inhabitants during all the phases of this process for a successful development. For that purpose, awareness programs, meetings with community leaders and educational programs before and after construction are necessary to explain the benefits of this proposal and reduce any negative pre-conceptions, especially related to the wastewater treatment facility. Second, the Urban Machine is a system that addresses two sanitation issues: wastewater treatment and solid waste management and, thus, has different components (see "Diagram 57. Urban Machine components and relations"). It includes a large facility for wastewater treatment, with capacity for around 4.000 people, a waste trade point and a recyclables collection unit. Together they occupy around 4.200m². The proposed waste trade point (see Solutions Catalog Volume) is based on the successful experience of Curitiba's program "Green Exchange", where the population with low income (0-3,5 minimum wages) take their sorted waste in exchange of food. For a detailed description of this component see item "4.3.3.2 by-products". The building itself hosting these functions can also incorporate other sustainable aspects (such as local materials, clean energy, etc), which also give opportunities to incorporate users either by providing workshops or awareness programs throughout the process. For the implementation of this facility, it is also proposed an alteration on the roads, shifting the access to the border of the wastewater treatment building. Furthermore, this complex relates with the adjacent proposed linear green/recreational areas. The new public area not only protects the water front, but incorporates other elements part of the Urban Machine system, such as the vermicomposting and the community garden. Moreover, this public space connects with an existing soccer field, integrating with the surroundings. Lastly, it is proposed the addition of a social housing building to absorb the 30 removed families. This building follows similar conditions as the existing ones, and therefore would have 32 apartments. This configuration aims to create a minimum impact on the surroundings. However, as mentioned earlier, the pre-defined constructions raise the discussion on their urban quality. This thesis will not go in depth on that subject, but triggers the debate over this topic, by proposing two different situations: one which is the most pragmatic choice, taking in consideration the existing governance relations; and the other is a slight variation of the construction, including sustainable features, such as green facades and solar panels (see Figure 16 and Figure 17), which could be funded by third parties (see item "4.4.3.3 stakeholders").



Map 82. Proposed plan
Wastewater treatment and waste trade point facility on top and its relation with the additional social housing building and the proposed public space along Bonsucesso stream.



The Urban Machine system follows the principles defined previously. Its main component is the wastewater treatment facility that uses ecology cells for treating the sewage. These cells uses species with economic or ornamental value, contributing for the feasibility and aesthetic appeal of the system. Associated with the wastewater treatment, there is a waste trade point, where the population takes their sorted waste in exchange of fruits or vegetables, giving incentive for the population to separate their waste. The organic waste can be composted in situ (vermicomposting) and the recyclables can be transshipped to sorting units or to the Recycling Hub. Another important function in the Urban Machine is the community garden, which can use the compost from the vermicomposting and partially provide the exchangeable food. Moreover, the community garden reinforces community spirit and public space integration. For a detailed explanation of this system, see item “4.2.1.1 Urban Machine 2.0”.

Diagram 57. Urban Machine components and relations
The associated social functions complement the system creating a network of exchangeable by-products and interconnecting flows.

social housing
additional building

wastewater treatment
facility

Figure 16. View from the community garden Integration with social housing and wastewater facility on the background.

community garden

social housing additional building with sustainable features

wastewater treatment facility

Figure 17. View from the community garden Social housing complex with sustainable features as a form to trigger a debate over the urban quality of the existing social housing program

community garden

wastewater treatment facility

social housing additional building with sustainable features

Figure 18. View from the wastewater treatment facility The new social housing building can be integrated with the proposed public space

4.3.3.2 by-products

Wastewater treatment: as illustrated previously, the Urban Machine system also relies on relations between the by-products produced by each of its components. The largest component is the wastewater treatment. The eco-cells will be able to treat sewage of around 4.000 people. Considering that each person produces 160L/day (0,16m³) of wastewater and 10% of lost in the system due to evaporation, this facility would produce 576.000L/day (576m³) of water suitable for reuse. The reuse would take place locally, first feeding the eco-cells of the wastewater system and second in the maintenance of the community garden, vermicomposting and green areas of the surroundings. The remaining volume that is not used can be safely discharged into Bonsucesso stream.

Waste trade point: another component part of the Urban Machine is the waste trade point. As mentioned, this service is based on an existing program in Curitiba. Using a similar approach, families with lower income would be able to participate in the program (0-3,5 minimum wages). The ratio for exchange is 1kg of sorted waste (organic waste from recyclables) in exchange for 4kg of food (fruits and vegetables). The trade would take place every 15 days. This trade point would have the capacity to serve 100-200 people, leading to a recovery of 400-800kg of waste per service day. Considering that 60% of the waste is organic (Bain & Company, 2012), that would result in 240-480kg of organic waste and 160-320kg of recyclables waste per service day. The recyclables can be stored and sent to a sorting facility or to a Recycling Hub (when implemented). The organic waste will be the main input for the vermicomposting unit.

Vermicomposting unit: this is an essential component of the Urban Machine to treat organic waste. Taking in account that 1kg of worms can consume 1kg of waste (Misra, Roy & Hiraoka, 2003) and that 1.000 breeders weigh 2,2kg (Appelhof, Olszewski & Stewart, 2017), in order to consume the 480kg received from the trade point, around 220.000 worms are necessary. Also bearing in mind that a compost heap of 1,8m³ (0,6m dept) can host 50.000 worms (Misra, Roy & Hiraoka, 2003) and that the proposed compost heap is 32m³, the system can host around 900.000 worms and consume around 2.000kg of waste. The proposed compost heap also takes in consideration the 60 days necessary for kitchen waste to be vermicomposted (Singh & Singh, 2017) and the regular input of 480kg of organic waste every 15 days. Therefore, the unit has capacity to receive waste from 4 service days of the trade point, which equals the required 60 days for composting. The result is a cycle where the unit will be always in full operation. After the first 60 days, 3,5% of the first input (480kg) will be turned into vermicompost (Singh & Singh, 2017), resulting in around 17kg of fertilizer that can be used in the community garden. When the system is fully operating, a batch of 17 kg of vermicompost will be ready for use every 15 days.

Community Garden: this component has not only a social, but a metabolic importance. In this proposal, the harvesting area occupies 400m². Taking an average production of a community garden of 3,5kg/m² (Algert, Baameur & Renvall, 2014)[1], it would be possible to harvest 1.400kg of food per season (here considered a 3-month period). This production can be exchanged in the trade point. For 200 people and 4kg of waste per person, the waste trade point requires to provide 200kg of food per service day in return. During a season, this results in 360-720kg of food. Hence, the proposed community garden will be able to fully supply this demand. The surplus can be sold to the local population or markets, for symbolic prices. It should be mentioned that it is required a proper planning regarding the production of these vegetables and fruits, to assure the continuous supply the system requires. Lastly, the community garden can also use the vermicompost produced. It is possible to estimate that a vegetable crop requires 1,2 kg/m² of vermicompost (AgriFarming,n.d)[2], which means the proposed garden would require 480kg of fertilizer. Therefore, the garden would consume all the produced vermicompost and require external supply.

[1] The study was conducted in 83 community gardens in San Jose, California (USA). The original value was converted to different units (0.75 lb vegetables/sq ft). Differences between contexts may affect the final yield.
[2] This is not a scientific source. The information is based on empirical knowledge gained in practices in India.

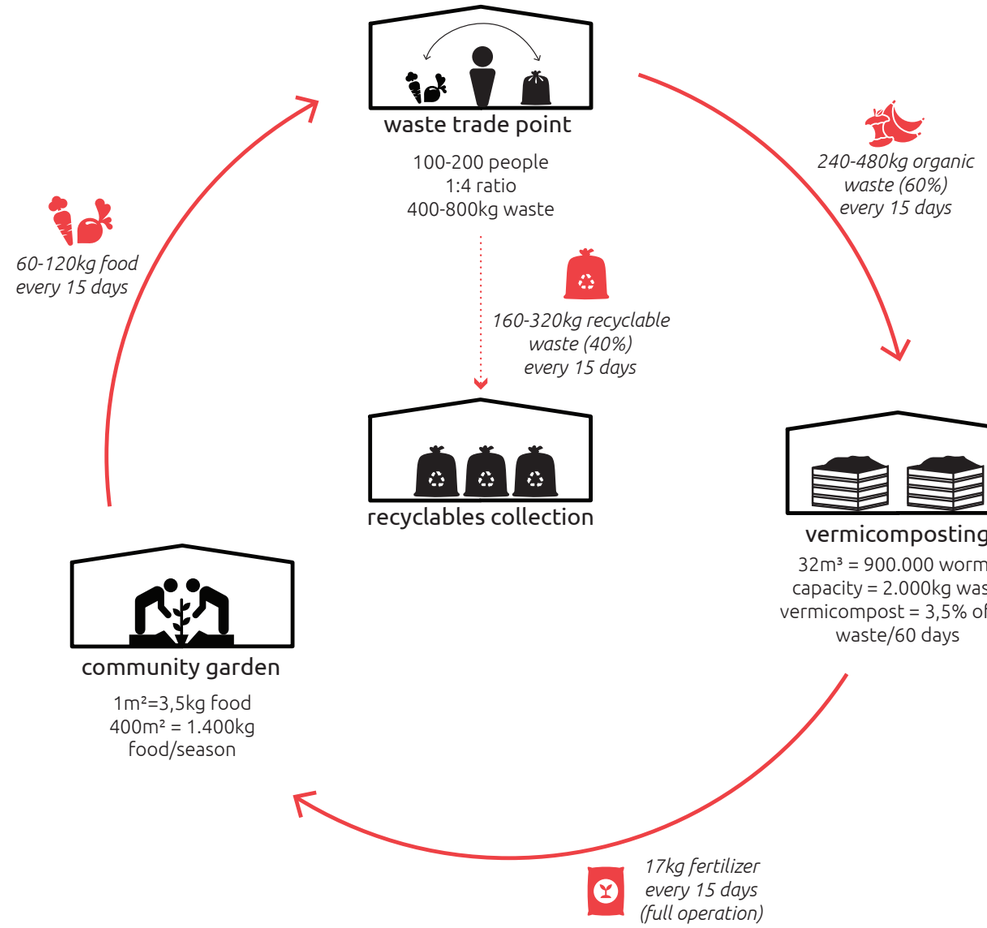


Diagram 58. By-products of the proposed Urban Machine
Circular relations between components assures self-sustainability of the system in almost all components

4.3.3.3 stakeholders and phasing

Regarding the feasibility of the proposal, it is important to discuss the stakeholders that would be involved in this development. Considering that this proposal has greater impact on the local scale, the general population of Belo Horizonte and Minas Gerais State are likely to be less engaged. The local population of Bonsucesso neighborhood, though, will be actively involved, in two different groups. One of them is the people who will be removed and reallocated. They will, most likely, be against this development and will have a strong blocking power. On the other hand, the population who will benefit from this proposal will probably be in favor, but have limited power. Therefore, it is crucial to work together with the affected population already in the early phases, to include them in a participative process, listen and meet their demands, rather than force top-down decisions.

From the public sector, Belo Horizonte Municipality will be the major stakeholder in this development, for two reasons. First, the city has intention to universalize sewage treatment services. Second, because it involves public space, which is responsibility of the municipal power. However, since this proposal also includes social housing, it is possible that the Municipality searches for financing with the Ministry of Cities, through the PMCMV program mentioned earlier, for the removal of families and construction of the new building. Another support can come from the local wastewater treatment, COPASA. The company is responsible for providing all the sewage infrastructure and, in many cases, has difficulties reaching informal occupations. The added social value of this development could create a mutual partnership between the Municipality and COPASA, which can be economic interesting for both parties. The project of the Urban Machine can also be launched as a competition to get professionals from the construction industry involved and add marketing for the development. Combining with sustainable architectonic principles, private companies with special interest in sustainability could become potential partners, to share part of the construction costs in exchange of tax reductions of any other financial benefits. One company that could be interested is the multinational mining company Vale, with headquarters in Belo Horizonte and several developments in Minas Gerais State. The company has recently implemented alternative wastewater treatment systems in their buildings (constructed wetlands), in order to promote sustainable development. Furthermore, this might be a way to improve the social housing quality, adding sustainable features to the new building for example, at the expense of private companies rather than the federal government. Lastly, for the awareness programs (before, during and after), NGOs could be involved, as well as the CBH Velhas committee, given its direct relation with river pollution. Local schools can also promote educational activities to give support for integrating the facility into the identity of the neighborhood. With a successful implementation and proper branding, this strategic project can trigger the interest of other private companies and from Minas Gerais State. The State's interest would be twofold: have 100% of the population of the capital served with wastewater treatment and create feasible alternatives for wastewater treatment for areas of difficult access (since the state is also owner of COPASA). This would give the opportunity to implement other units of the Urban Machine throughout the city. Diagram 59 and Table 10 provide an overview of the stakeholders involved and Map 83 illustrates the existing local schools that could engage in awareness and educational programs.

As for the phasing of this development, naturally, the construction of the social housing building has to occur first. Then it would be interesting to implement the public areas, especially the community garden and vermicomposting. These activities can help create local identity and reinforce the sustainable aspect of the development. Moreover, the economic investment would be smaller, giving more time to gather the required financing for the remaining part of the system. Lastly, the construction of the wastewater treatment facility with its associated functions would complete the Urban Machine 2.0.

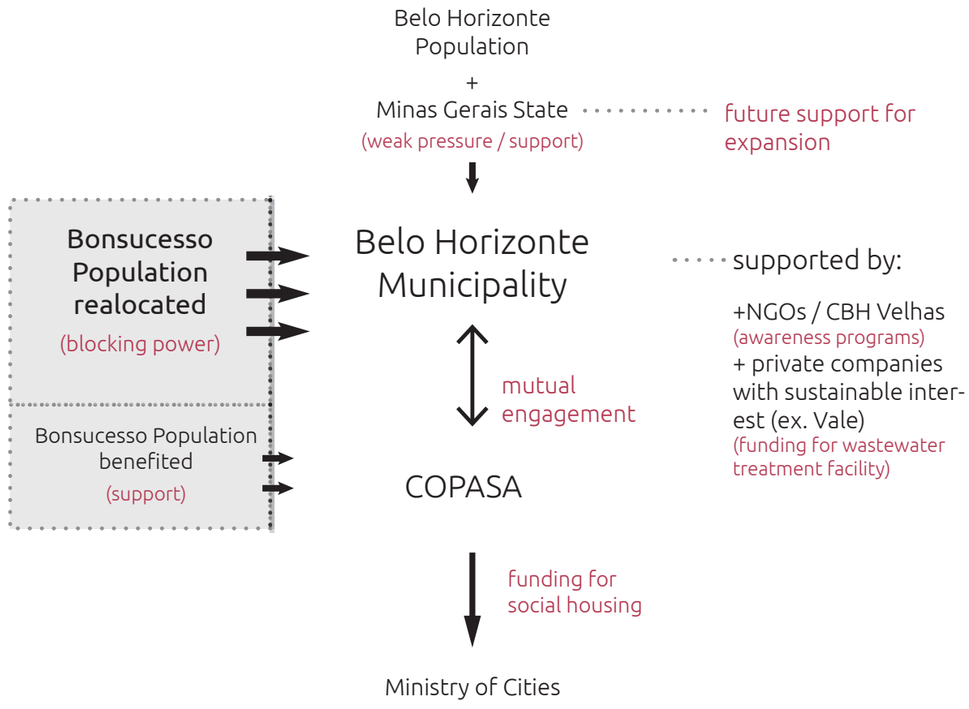
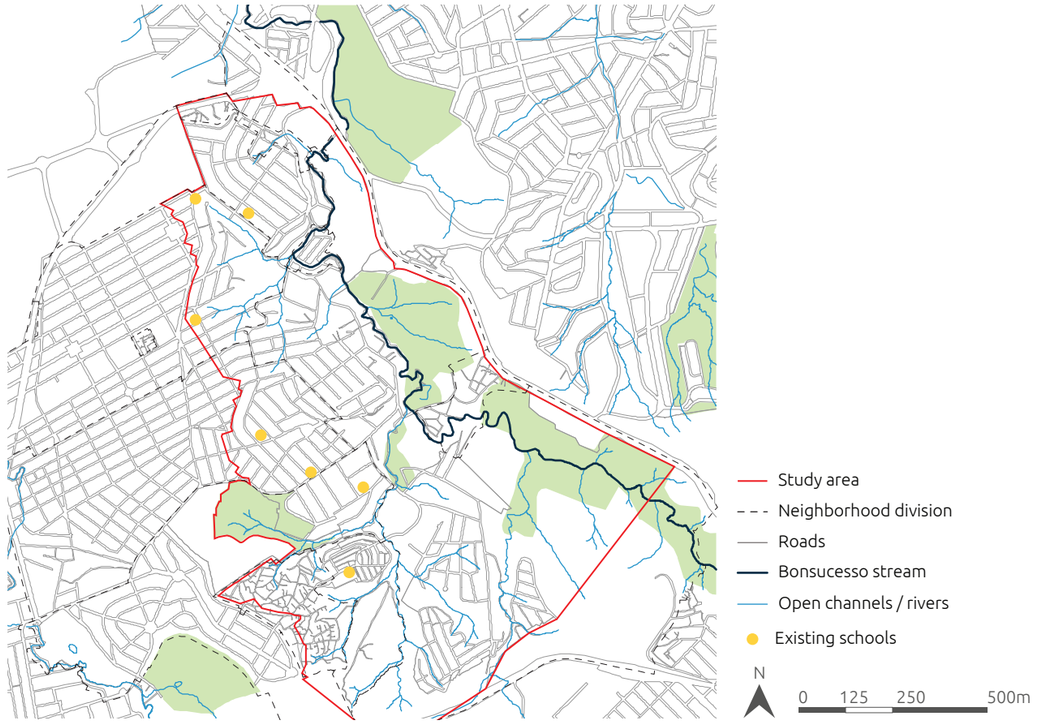


Diagram 59. Stakeholders relations for Urban Machine implementation Mutual engagement between BH and the local wastewater company COPASA. Social housing can be funded as part of the PMCMV federal program. Highlight for the people that will be removed, given their blocking power. External parties can support parts of the strategy and Minas Gerais state can support expansion of other systems.

Name	Description
FEDERAL	
Ministry of Cities	Acts autonomously within the fields of urban development, housing, mobility and sanitation. "It is responsible for creating strategies, guidelines and priorities in the application of public resources, as well as establishing standards, monitoring and evaluating federal programs" (Ministry of Cities, n.d. - translated by author)
STATE	
SEMAD - Secretary of State for Environment and Sustainable Development	Responsible for the State policy for the protection and conservation of the environment and for the management of water resources. Also responsible for the articulations of policies related to the management of the State's environmental resources and its sustainable development (Secretary of State for Environment and Sustainable Development, n.d.).
SECIR - Secretary of State of Cities and Regional Integration	Responsible for the metropolitan and regional development, including areas of housing, sanitation and transport (Secretary of State of cities and regional integration, 2016).
COPASA - Sanitation Company of Minas Gerais	(Subjected to SECIR). Government-Controlled Company, responsible for providing services of drinking water supply, wastewater and solid waste treatment for municipalities of Minas Gerais. The company has stronger focus on the first two.
REGIONAL	
CBH Velhas –Watershed Committee das Velhas River	Has a deliberative and normative basis. Responsible for development of programs for sustainable development of the basin and water resources, assuring technical and economic feasibility. It supports urban and regional structuring policies (UFMG, 2011).
MUNICIPAL	
Belo Horizonte Municipality	Responsible for management and implementation of local policies and those related with the state and national guidelines. Also responsible to provide urban services such as sanitation, housing and health.
PRIVATE SECTOR	
Vale	Mining company with headquarters in Belo Horizonte and present in 30 other countries. It holds an extensive sustainable program, engaging in multiple projects in different areas, such as sanitation, climate change and green structure (www.vale.com).

Table 10. List of main stakeholders involved for Urban Machine implementation



Map 83. Existing schools that can provide educational support for the Urban Machine

4.4 testing Ribeirão das Neves

Following the same structure of Belo Horizonte test case, in the next section Ribeirão das Neves test case is presented. It provides an overview of the existing situation on the city level, including a brief history of the city. It uses the same 3-step analysis approach to find suitable locations for implementing the elected systems, including a detailed intervention of one of them. This intervention also takes in consideration metabolic relations, the territory and the local context (economic-social relations). It also includes a study of the by-products produced, as well as a stakeholders and phasing strategy.

4.4.1 introduction

Ribeirão das Neves is part of Cluster 4 and it was chosen as test case for implementation of the proposed solutions (Landscape Machine + Recycling Hub). The choice of this city is due to the fact that it is the one with largest population without sewage treatment (see Table 5 on page 139). Even though its BOD contribution is smaller than the capital's (most likely due to the less urbanized land, which increases BOD reduction capacity), it is the second largest contributor, having a significant impact on the existing river pollution. Diagram 62 and Diagram 60 illustrate the existing wastewater disposal in the city, highlighting its lack of sewage treatment. In addition, Ribeirão das Neves is one of the cities with worse urban living qualities, according to the Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) (see Map 85). It is also part of probable expansion areas and incorporated in the Macrozoning as an area with high metropolitan interest, both socially (poor living conditions) and economically (expansion of the industrial sector) (Minas Gerais State, 2017).

Brief History

Ribeirão das Neves' headquarters dates from the XVIII century, even before the implementation of Belo Horizonte. However, the city started to grow after the construction of José Maria Alkmin Penitentiary in 1937, especially due to the migration of inmates' families (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006). The building of other prison units created a social and economic barrier in the area, increasing inequality issues and jeopardizing the local economy, at the time based on agriculture and mineral extraction (sand). (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006). In the 1950s, Ribeirão das Neves received municipal status (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006) and started to suffer from rapid urbanization process as many other cities in Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Area. Given its context and proximity to the capital, Ribeirão das Neves absorbed the population growth of Belo Horizonte due to its availability of cheap land (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006). This land, though, lacked basic infrastructure, which contributed for increasing the social degradation of the city. The growing rate of Ribeirão das Neves was so intense that in the 1970s the city had an annual growth of 21,36% - the highest rate registered in RMBH (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006). The occupation occurred in the outskirts of both Belo Horizonte and Contagem, as well as in the increase of its urban core (Sede-HQ) (Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006). The current urban configuration reflects this growing process, where the city presents 3 fragmented districts: the headquarters is the central one and the other two are extensions of neighbor municipalities (See "Map 84. Ribeirão das Neves and its three urban districts"). Until now, Ribeirão das Neves suffers from the consequences of its rapid urbanization. Currently, it receives direct influence of the federal highway that connects Belo Horizonte to the capital Brasília (BR-040) and the industrial development along the road (Minas Gerais State, 2017).

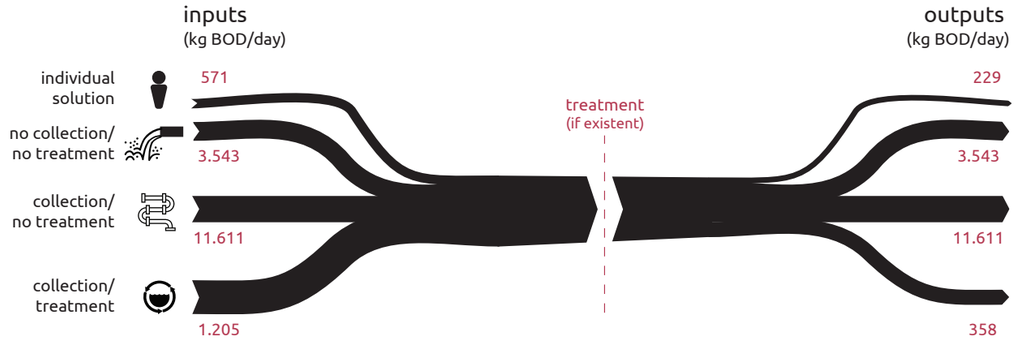


Diagram 60. Wastewater inputs x outputs in Ribeirão das Neves
Reinforcement of the lack of sewage treatment.
Base on: (ANA, 2013).

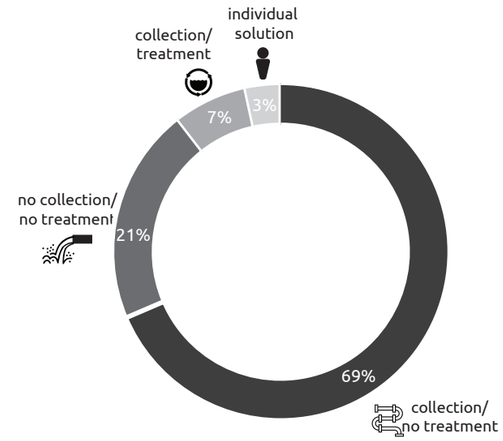


Diagram 61. Wastewater disposal in Ribeirão das Neves
Base on: (ANA, 2013).

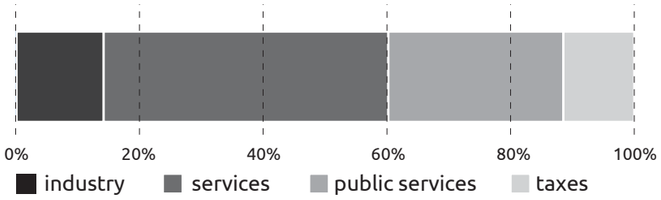
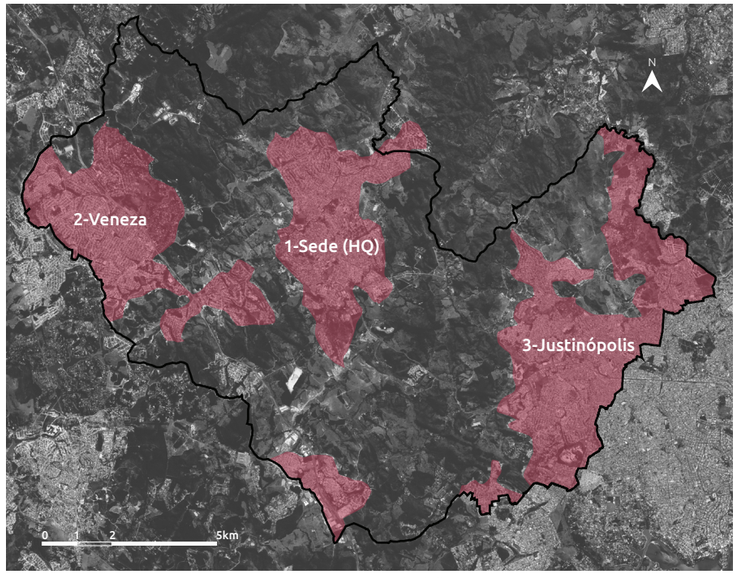
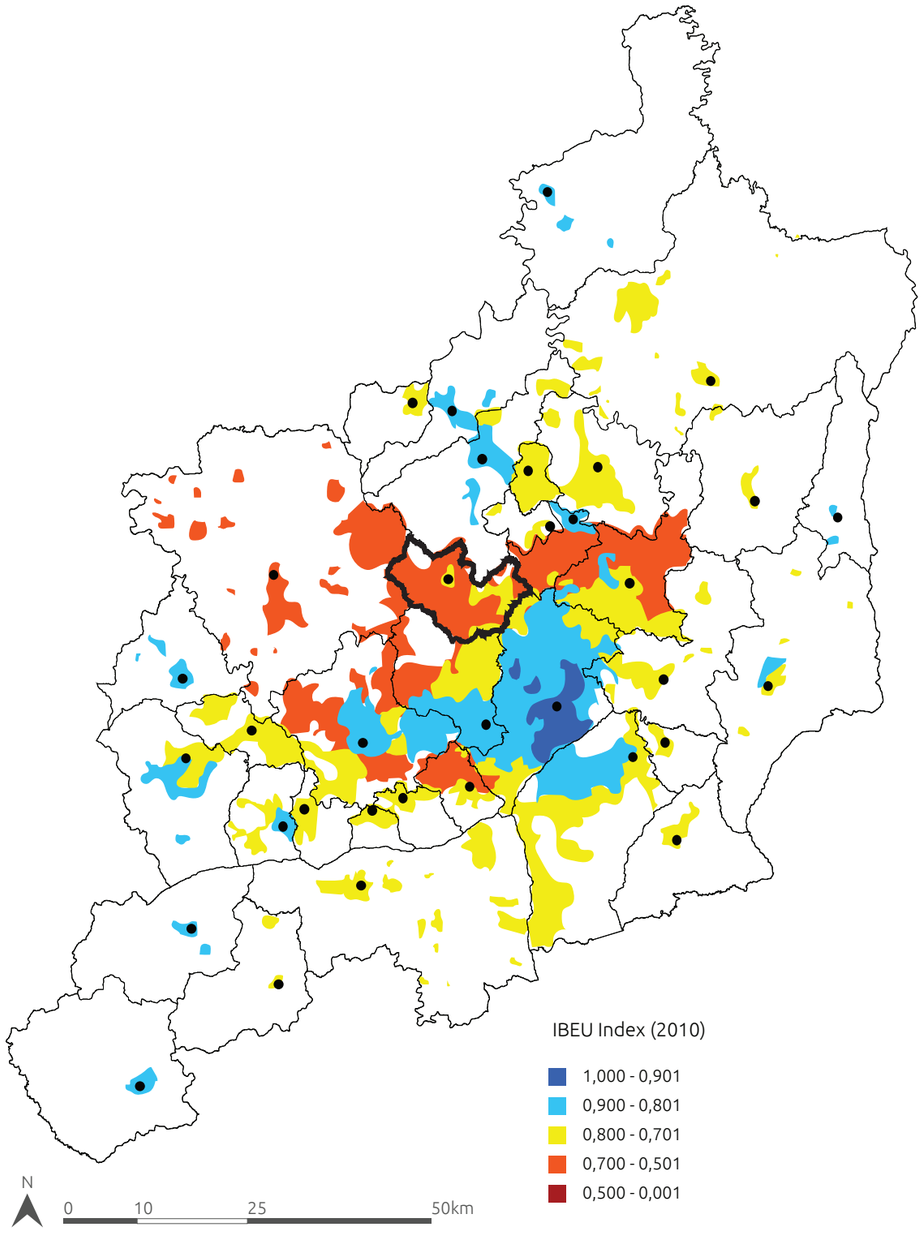


Diagram 62. Ribeirão das Neves' GDP by sector
Based on: (IBGE,2013)



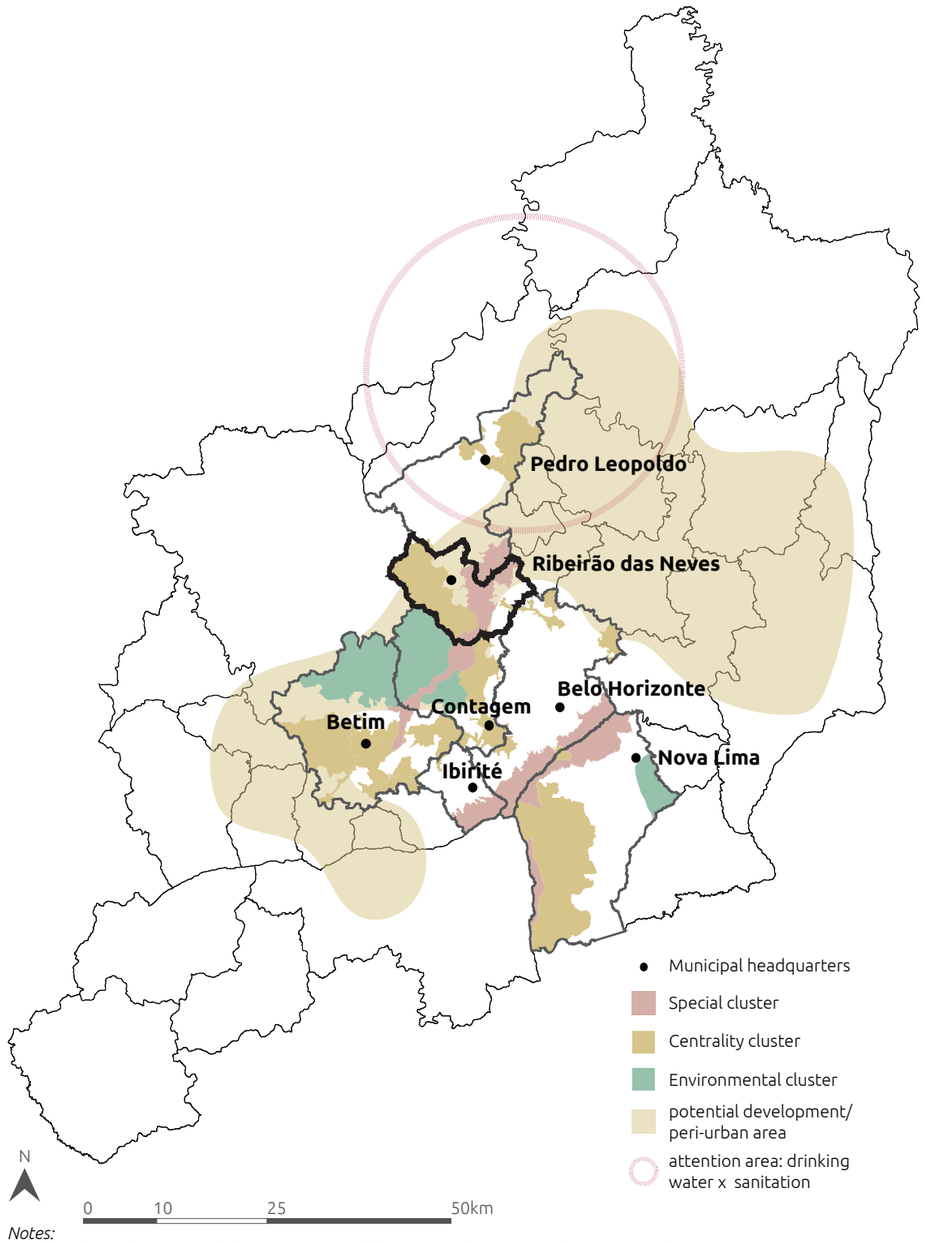
Map 84. Ribeirão das Neves and its three urban districts



Notes:
Based on map "the Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) IBEU" (Nazario, 2014)

Map 85. Ribeirão das Neves in the Urban Well-Being Index (IBEU) of RMBH

5 dimensions (mobility, urban environment, housing conditions, public services, and urban infrastructure) assess the urban quality of RMBH. The result shows great inequality between Ribeirão das Neves and the other cities of the region, especially the capital.



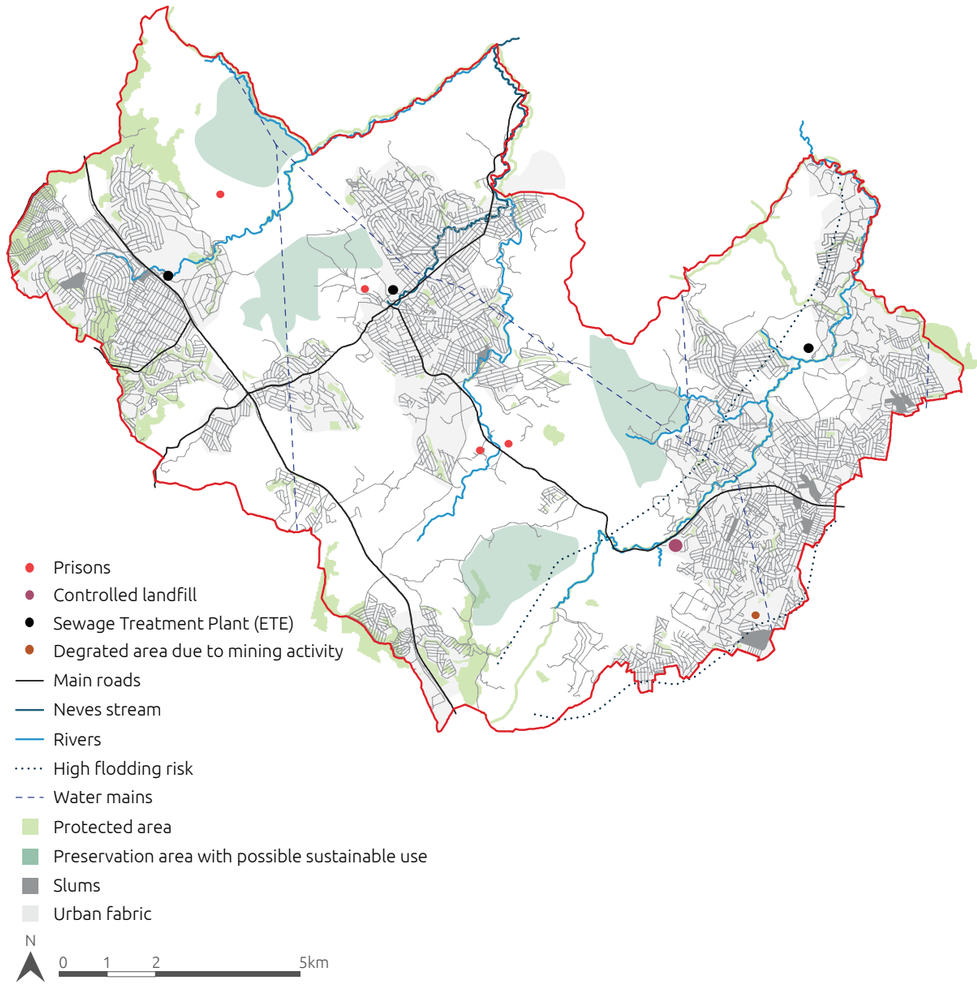
Notes:
Map based on information of the Macrozoning of the Metropolitan Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte (UFMG, 2015)

Map 86. Ribeirão das Neves in the Macrozoning context and territorial dynamics

The city is incorporated in the Macrozoning as an area with high metropolitan interest, both socially (poor living conditions) and economically (expansion of the industrial sector).

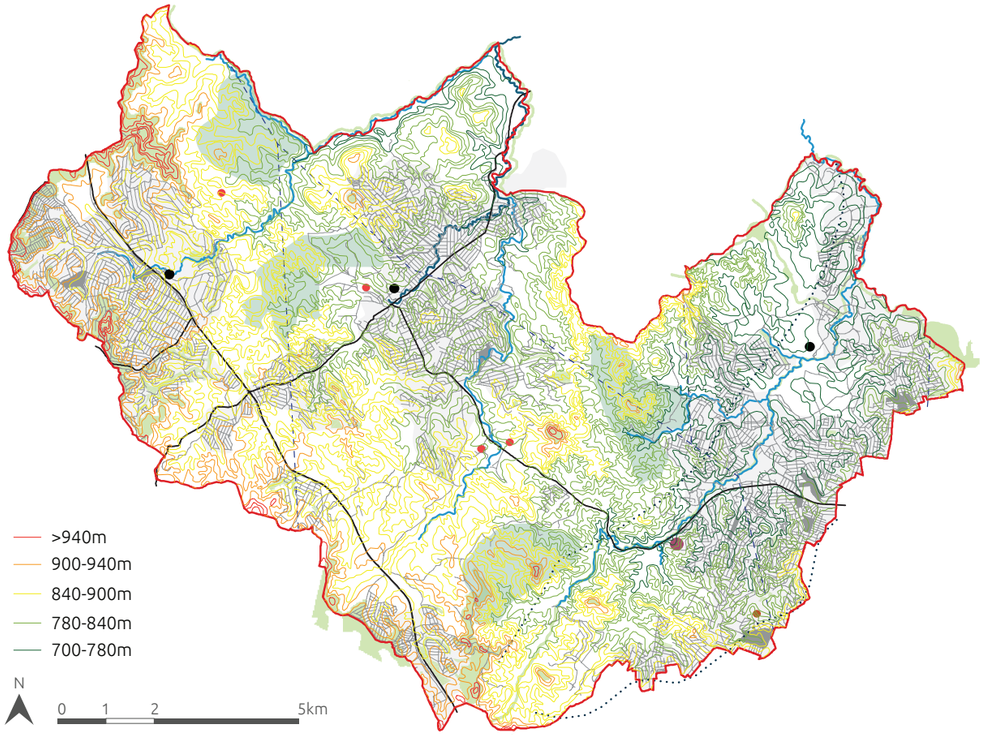
4.4.2 3-step analysis

In order to apply the principles defined for the Landscape Machine + Recycling Hub (see items "4.2.1.2 Recycling Hub" and "4.2.1.4 Landscape Machine"), a 3-step analysis guided the election of the most suitable areas for implementation: current situation (existing treatment plants, water infrastructure, protected areas, slums); topography and zoning plan (expansion areas). With this analysis is possible to guarantee principles related to topography and landuse. For the Landscape Machine, those principles are: locations close to expansion areas; lower than the urban core; not in preservation or flooding areas and with no cutting infrastructure (constructed wetland); and with safe distance from housing (co-composting). For the Recycling Hub, the principles refer to the identification of derelict areas and with safe distance from housing. It should be noted that the number of required systems takes in consideration the amount of people without sewage treatment (280.594) and that each system's capacity is 20.000 people. Therefore, Ribeirão das Neves needs 14 systems to cover the entire population without infrastructure. "Map 90. Elected areas for intervention" illustrates the distribution of these 14 systems, whereas "Map 91. Possible public space clustering" illustrates possible combinations among systems. These combinations would allow the creation of a network of public spaces for the city, also giving incentive for implementing multiple units.

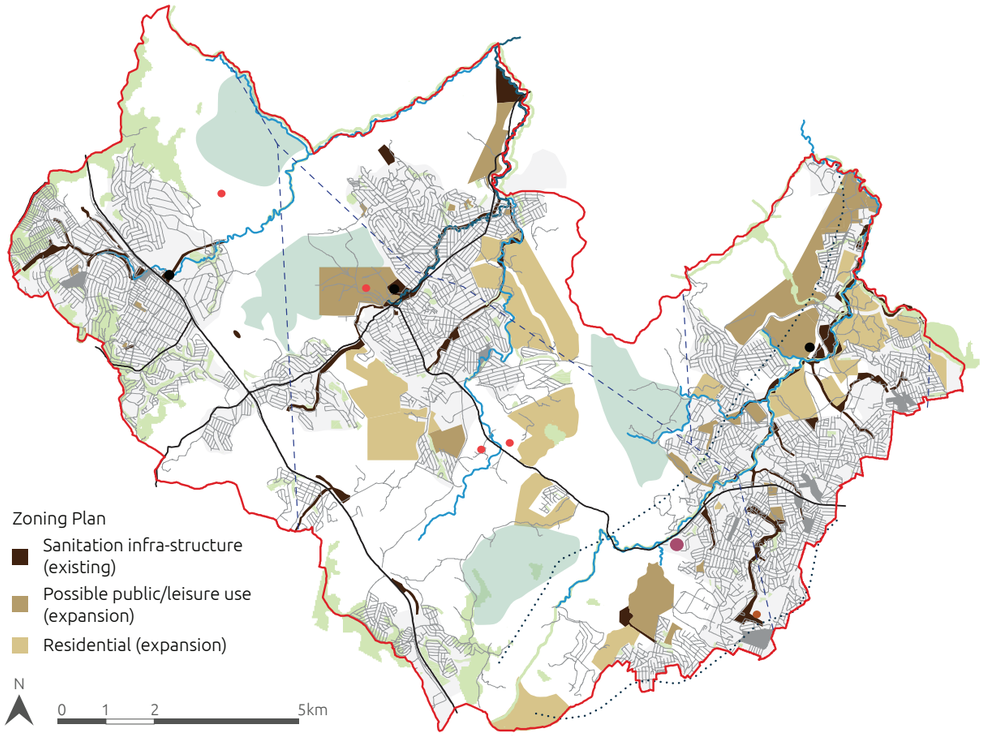


Notes:
Based on information from RMBH's Metropolitan Plan (rmbh.org.br) and National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013

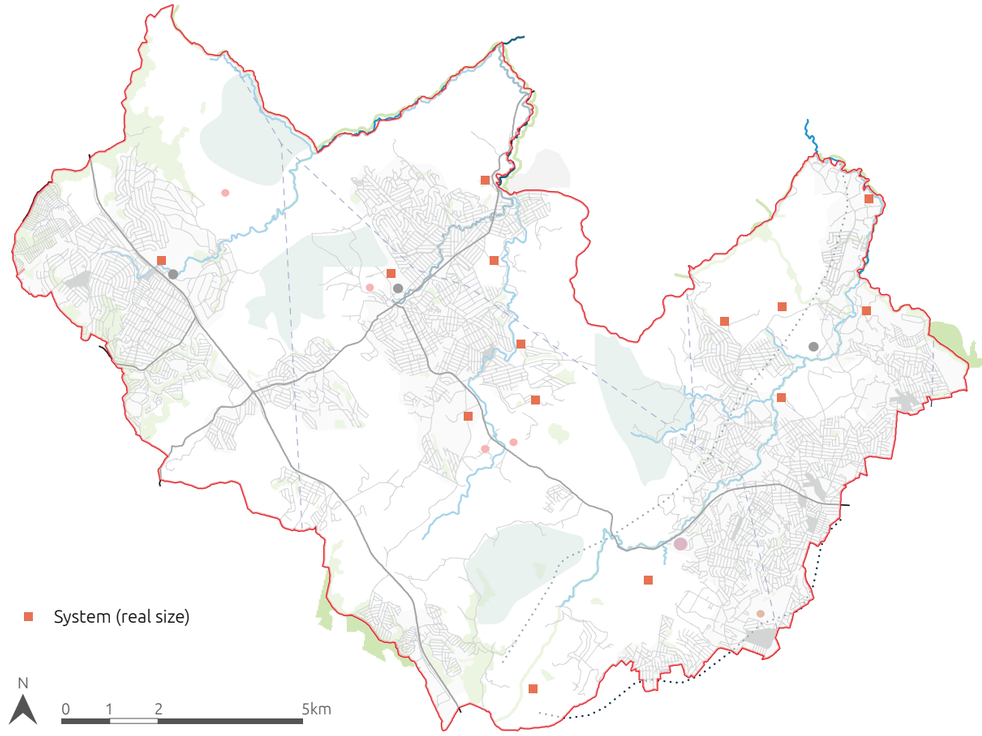
Map 87. Current configuration of Ribeirão das Neves
Highlight to areas that should not be occupied, such as those with flooding risk or protected areas.



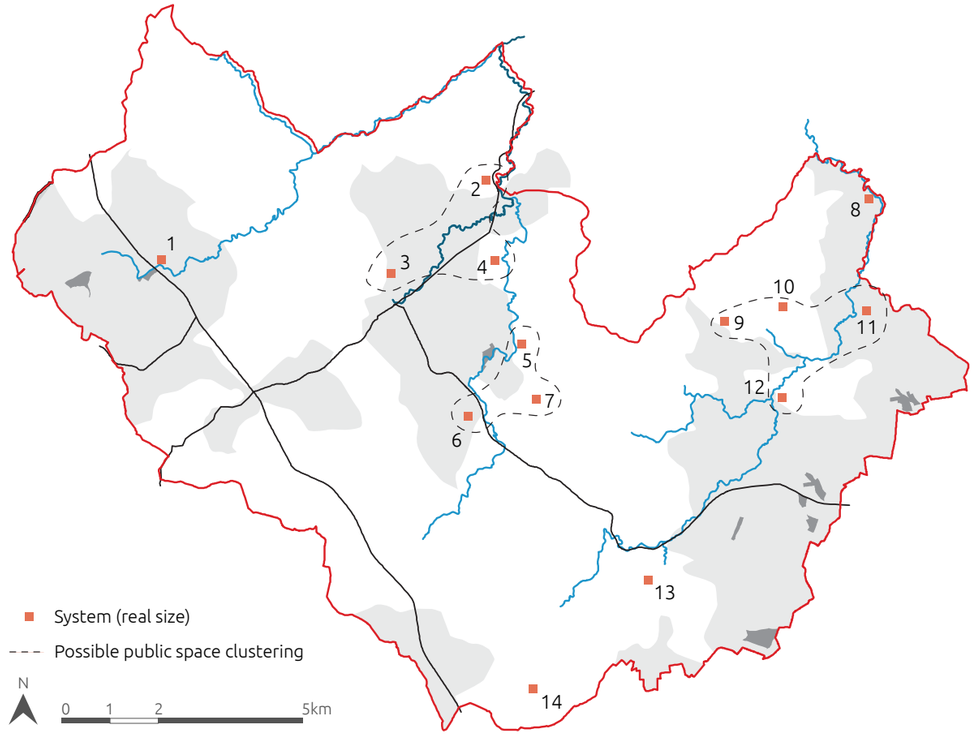
Map 88. Ribeirão das Neves' topography
One of the principles of Landscape Machine is to implement the system in lower areas



Map 89. Ribeirão das Neves' zoning
One of the principles of Landscape Machine is to implement the system close to expansion areas



Map 90. Elected areas for intervention
Distribution of the 14 systems required to cover the entire population without sewage treatment.



Map 91. Possible public space clustering
Clustering allows the creation of a network of public spaces for the city.

4.4.3 unraveling the metabolism

Considering the presented clustering, this thesis puts forward a detailed proposal for one of the elected areas for intervention. The chosen area is number 3 (see Map 91), given its potential to integrate with the urban fabric, considering the existing functions and the proximity with the city center (see Map 92). This location is particular interesting since it incorporates one of the existing prisons, Penitentiary José Maria Alkmin, creating an opportunity to improve the quality of the public space around such equipment. In addition, it contributes for softening the city's current image of "prison city".

As mentioned earlier, Penitentiary José Maria Alkmin was the first penitentiary of the State and has been functioning for 80 years (since 1938). The buildings were conceived following European penal establishments at the time and since 2007 are considered heritage on the municipal level (Tupinambás, 2012). The long term construction of the prison, associated with its rural location, resulted in the construction of housing around it (for workers and employees) and, with the later inflow of the families of inmates, the city started to grow (Drummond, 2017). For that reason, this equipment is so close to the city center. However, even though the existing houses provide a more familiar atmosphere to the area (Tupinambás, 2012), the city center turns its back to the prison, in an attempt to isolate it from the urban core.

Another particularity of this facility is its agricultural basis and the idea of "self-sustainability" (Drummond, 2017). The facility, when created, included farming, cattle breeding, bakery, shoe factory, pottery and toy/uniforms factory (Drummond, 2017). The idea of using prisoner's labor as rehabilitation was taken as model for other institutions in the country and Latin America (Drummond, 2017). The success was such that the prison held a store in Belo Horizonte to sell its products and it was also responsible for baking bread and cooking meals that were distributed to other locations, such as police stations (Drummond, 2017). In the 80s and 90s, though, violence, rebellions and overcrowding compromised this vision (Drummond, 2017). Nowadays, the prison was able to recover from the rebellions (the latest was in 2001) and restore its agricultural roots and rehabilitation though work (80% of the inmates currently work (Tupinambás, 2012)). Inside the complex, there are community gardens, bakery and a brick factory (Tupinambás, 2012). The inmates who have flexible sentences are allowed to work outside the prison without direct supervision (for example some of them worked in the renovation of New Mineirão Stadium, in Belo Horizonte, for the 2014 World Cup) (Tupinambás, 2012).

On the surroundings of prison, there are also a local Forum; a Federal Institute of Minas Gerais (IFMG), which offers superior education (technical and bachelor degrees); the City Council and a stabilization pond used for sewage treatment. A few soccer fields are also present in the area (see "Map 92. Existing situation: area of intervention").



Picture 73. José Maria Alkimim Penitentiary
Picture: Enzo Menezes



Picture 74. Inmates work in agricultural gardens
Picture: Carlos Alberto/Imprensa MG





1. Penitentiary José Maria Alkmin
2. Federal Institute of Minas Gerais - IFMG Ribeirão das Neves
3. Forum of the District of Ribeirão das Neves Judge Assis Santiago
4. Stabilization pond (wastewater treatment - COPASA)
5. City Council of Ribeirão das Neves

city center
main accesses
Neves stream

Map 92. Existing situation: area of intervention



Picture 75. Existing situation #1 . Forum building on the background (March /018)
Picture: Carolina Eboli



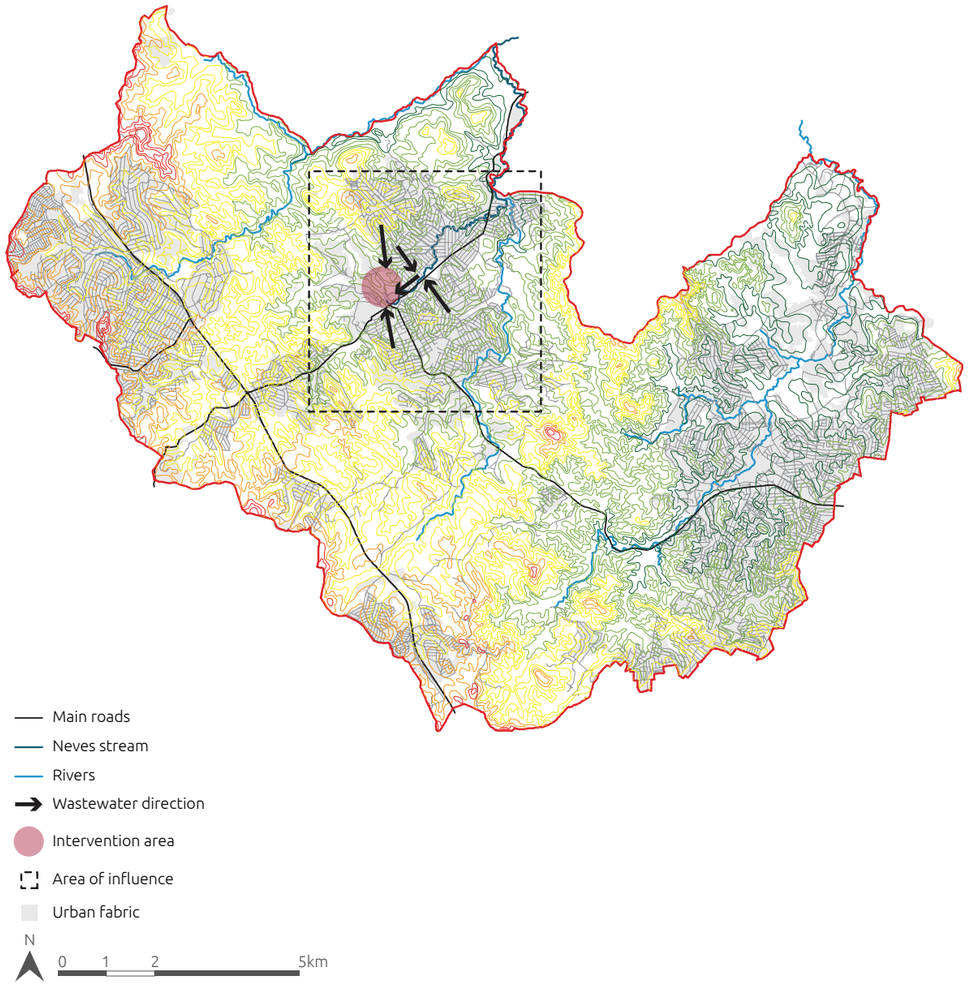
Picture 76. Existing situation #2. Overview (March /018)
Picture: Carolina Eboli



Picture 77. Existing situation #3 . Stabilization pond March /018)
Picture: Carolina Eboli

4.4.3.1 system's implementation

For the successful implementation of the Landscape Machine, it is preferable to use gravity for conduction of the wastewater. When analyzing the existing topography, it is possible to understand that the area of intervention could serve two different portions of the urban fabric: east and west of Neves stream (see Map 93). For that reason, the distribution of two constructed wetlands is more efficient. Another aspect is that there is already a stabilization pond for wastewater treatment in place, which facilitates the construction of the new system. It should be noted that the existing pond occupies around 33.000m² and serves 3.614 people (SNIRH, 2013). On the contrary, following the area principles defined previously (see "4.2.1.5 comparing systems"), to implement a Landscape Machine that serves 20.000 people, it is required 29.680m², from which only 20.000m² are used for the wastewater treatment. Moreover, since there is sufficient area for 2 constructed wetlands (40.000m²), it is possible to serve 40.000 people, 11 times more than the current situation.



Map 93. Natural direction of wastewater discharge in relation to intervention area
It is possible to serve east and west of Neves stream. For that reason, the two constructed wetlands is more efficient.

Besides understanding the most efficient distribution of the constructed wetlands, accessibility is another aspect that requires attention. As mentioned before, the area of intervention is close to the city center, which increases its potential as a public space. For that reason, the accessibility of the equipment is crucial for its success. Currently, Cataguáses St. is the main access from the north portion of the city towards the city center, crossing between a soccer field and the stabilization pond. However, with the continuation of Cataguáses St. directly into the city center (connecting with Lauro S. Nogueira St.), it is possible to divert the heavy traffic from the site, preserving the easy access and increasing local quality. The existing road can be maintained as a secondary access, since the proposed systems function on synergetic relations between its by-products and local sectors (see item “4.4.3.2 by-products”), and therefore, requires space for logistics and easy access for trucks.

From the pedestrian point of view, the area could be easily accessed from the main shopping street Raimundo N. de Souza St. However, currently the whole street is occupied and there are no bridges connecting the two sides of Neves Stream. Therefore, it is proposed a new pedestrian + bicycle connection, following the extension of Paraná St. The choice of the location of this bridge relates to the minimum impact on the current situation and the existence of free space on its immediate surroundings. Furthermore, the bridge would allow integration between the intervention, the river and the commercial street.

Map 94. Accessibility intervention
The proposed continuation of Cataguáses St. directly into the city center diverts the heavy traffic from the site, preserving the easy access and increasing local quality.



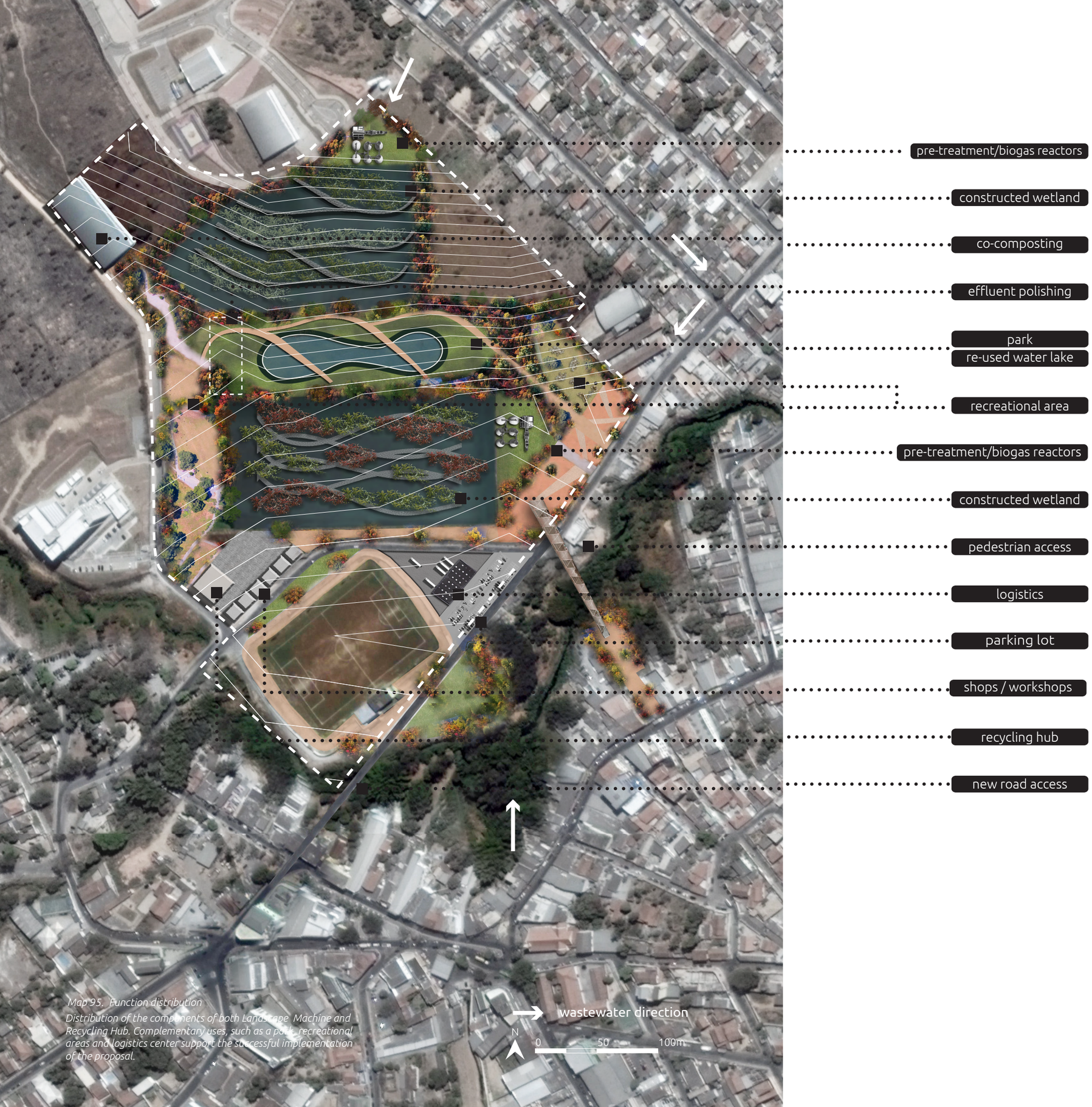
Picture 78. (A) Houses to be demolished for new road/pedestrian access
Source: Google Street View, 2017



Picture 79. (B) Houses to be demolished for new pedestrian access
Source: Google Street View, 2017



Picture 80. (C) Houses to be demolished for new road access
Source: Google Street View, 2017



Map 95. Function distribution

Distribution of the components of both Landscape Machine and Recycling Hub. Complementary uses, such as a park, recreational areas and logistics center support the successful implementation of the proposal.

Taking in consideration what was presented previously, “Map 95. Function distribution” illustrates the proposal, including a Landscape Machine with two constructed wetlands and new accesses. One of the constructed wetlands uses part of the existing stabilization pond and the other one uses the hilly topography to serve the people east of Neves stream. An additional polishing phase is included to allow the reuse of the water (the method can be chlorination, ozonation, H202 or UV disinfection and they happen in tanks underground). The reuse water is directed to lakes in between the constructed wetlands. The lakes are integrated with a park, as well as recreational spaces. With the new accesses, there is space to provide a parking lot for visitors and a logistics center for storage, loading and unloading of by-products (for the distribution of the by-products see item “4.4.3.2 by-products”). Complementing the Landscape Machine system, pre-treatment and biogas reactors are placed in strategic positions to receive wastewater. Moreover, the co-composting is located further from the city center, considering the required principles of distances due to possible smells.

Lastly, the Recycling Hub is placed on the corner of the area to receive more attention from users. The combination with shops and workshops also has the purpose of attracting visitors. Furthermore, it gives room for incorporating other functions, such as a themed recycling plaza or café, that can also serve as support for both users of the park and the soccer field across the street. One of the local shops can be designated for the prisoner’s work, reviving its former success. This action also contributes symbolically, to reinforce the local identity and acceptance of the prison as part of the city.

“Map 96. Proposed plan” together with reference images illustrate some of the urban and landscape qualities this intervention aims for; and “Diagram 63. Landscape Machine components and by-products” illustrates the dynamics between its components. Lastly, “Figure 19. View from the proposed Landscape Machine” provides an illustration of how these elements can be successfully integrated into a public space.



Map 96. Proposed plan
Urban and landscape qualities this intervention aims for.



Typha latifolia



Chrysopogon zizanioides



Strelitzia nicolai



Capa x generalis

Picture 81. Species for constructed wetlands: animal feeding on top and ornamental on the bottom
Source: Wetlands Construídos



Picture 83. Pedestrian bridge
Picture: Carolina Eboli



Picture 85. Recycling Hub Plaza
Source: BySam



Picture 82. Recreational areas
Picture: Federico Cairoli



Picture 84. Recreational areas
Source: Municipality of Madrid



Picture 86. Recycling shops/ industrial vibe
Source: NiT

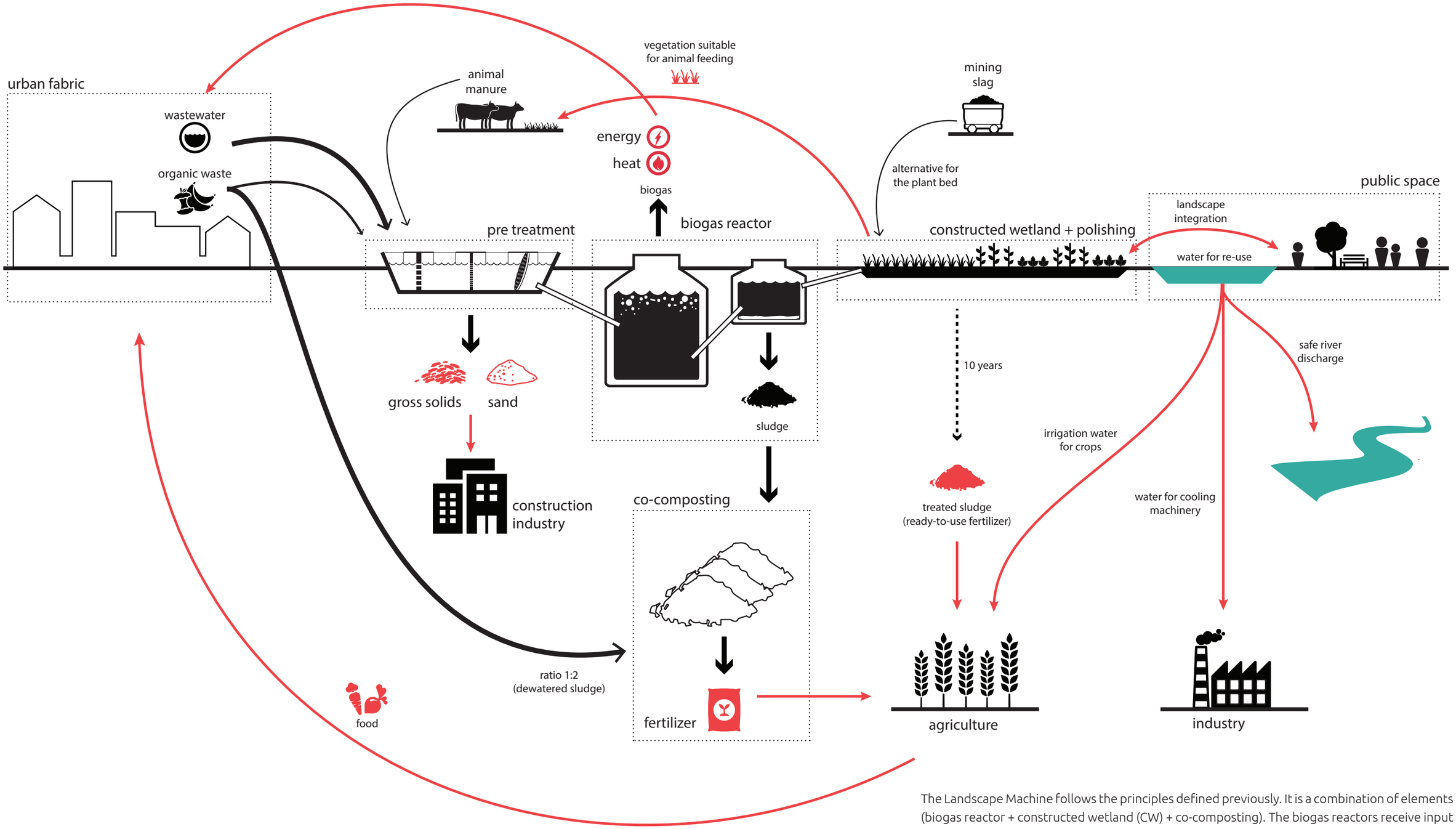


Diagram 63. Landscape Machine components and by-products
With the association of the constructed wetland with a biogas reactor and a co-composting unit, it is possible to treat wastewater and solid waste. The combination results in rich by-products that allow interconnections between flows.

The Landscape Machine follows the principles defined previously. It is a combination of elements (biogas reactor + constructed wetland (CW) + co-composting). The biogas reactors receive input of wastewater, organic waste and animal manure and produces biogas for electricity or heating. They include a pre-treatment phase, where sand can be separated and used in the construction industry. The CW provide secondary treatment for the wastewater and harvest specific species for animal feeding and ornamental purpose. The sludge produced in the CW is also a ready-to-use fertilizer that does not require any further treatment. The system also includes a polishing phase, to use the effluent as water for re-use, allowing integration with the landscape. The remaining treated water can be used for irrigation, sold for industries or safely discharged into the rivers. The last component is the co-composting that associates organic and green waste to treat the produced sludge, which in turn provides fertilizer for crops.

park

lake from re-use water

pre-treatment +
biogas reactors

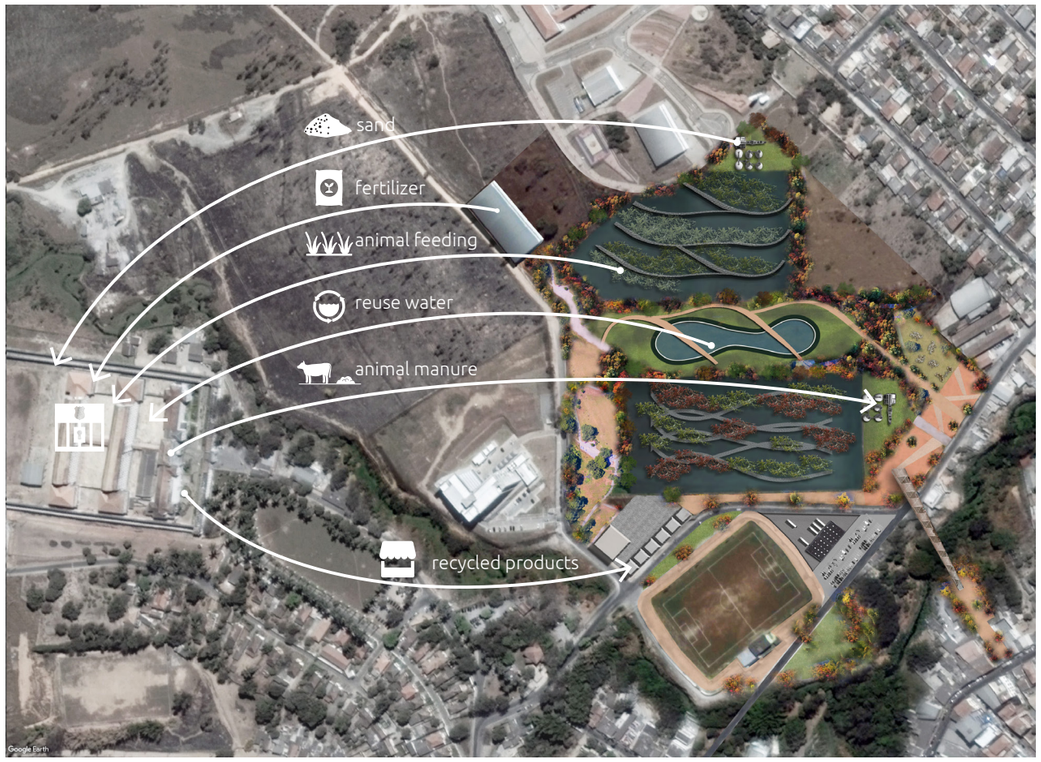
recreational area

constructed wetland

Figure 19. View from the proposed Landscape Machine. Wastewater treatment integrated with landscape and public space. The lake uses treated water from the wetlands and provides qualities to the park and recreational areas in the surroundings.

4.4.3.2 by-products

As mentioned previously, the success of the Landscape Machine + Recycling Hub relies also on solid relations between producers and consumers of the by-products created within those systems and the products they require to function efficiently (see items “4.2.1.2 Recycling Hub” and “4.2.1.4 Landscape Machine”). The first set of relations can be created between the proposed systems and the neighbor prison José Maria Alkmin. The community garden inside the prison can receive treated water from the constructed wetlands and the fertilizer produced by the co-composting; the manure of the cattle and green waste produced in the prison can be used to increase the biogas reactors efficiency; and the brick factory can receive sand from the pre-treatment phase. It is important to highlight that the prison will be able to absorb and provide by-products only partially. However, there is a significant value in creating these relations to incorporate the prison positively in the urban life and contribute to the reduction of the negative vision of the city as “prison city”.



Map 97. Relation between the neighbor prison and the system’s by-products

In order to meet the scale requirements of these systems, though, other relations should be created. Each by-product requires a specific associated function, and at times, these relations can occur both ways (in and out of the systems). “Map 98. Existing functions related to Landscape Machine’s and Recycling Hub’s by-products” provides an overview of existing functions that can be integrated with the proposed intervention and Maps 99-106 detail the by-products and distances between the area of intervention and each associated function.

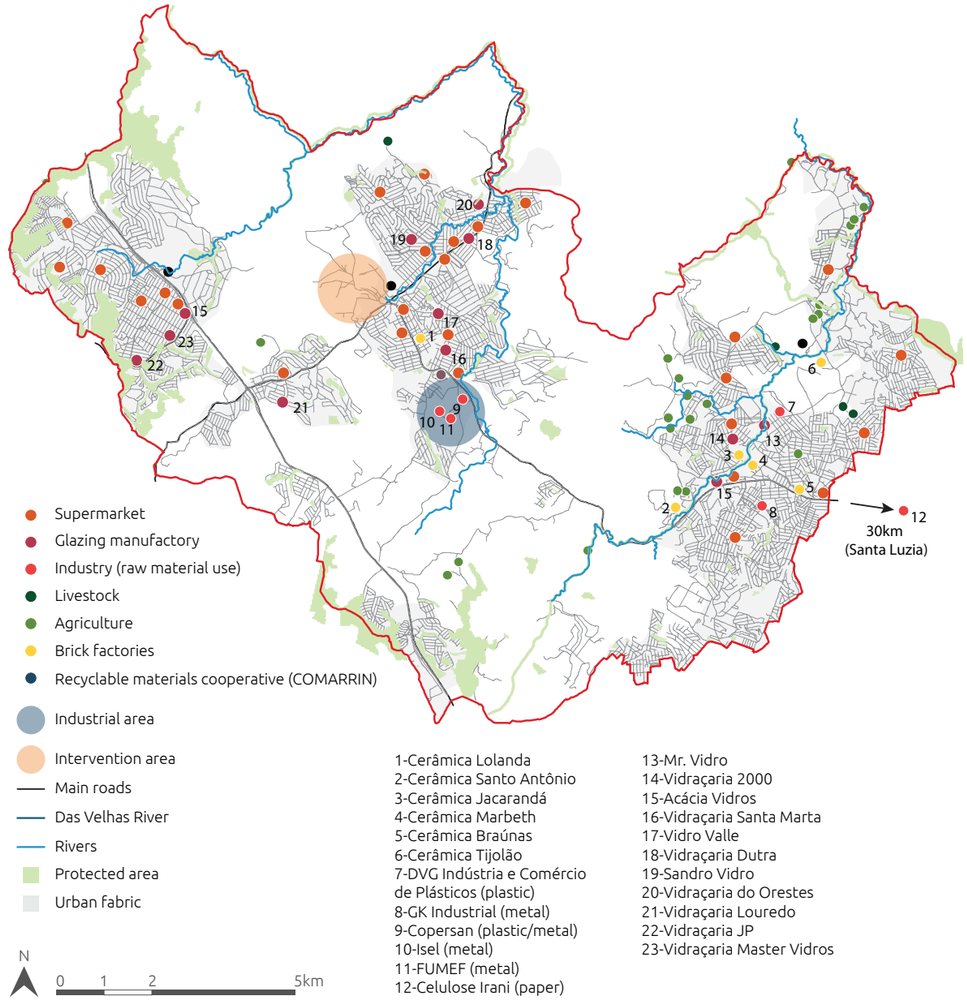
In relation to the Landscape Machine:

- sand from the pre-treatment can be used in brick factories;
- supermarkets can provide consistent organic waste for the biogas reactors and co-composting (volume and frequency);
- livestock producers can provide animal manure for the biogas reactors and use vegetation harvest in the constructed wetlands for animal feeding;
- agriculture fields can provide green waste for the biogas reactors and receive fertilizer from the co-composting (and eventually from the desludging of the constructed wetlands) and treated water for irrigation;
- treated water can be used for cooling machineries in heavy industries;

In relation to the Recycling Hub:

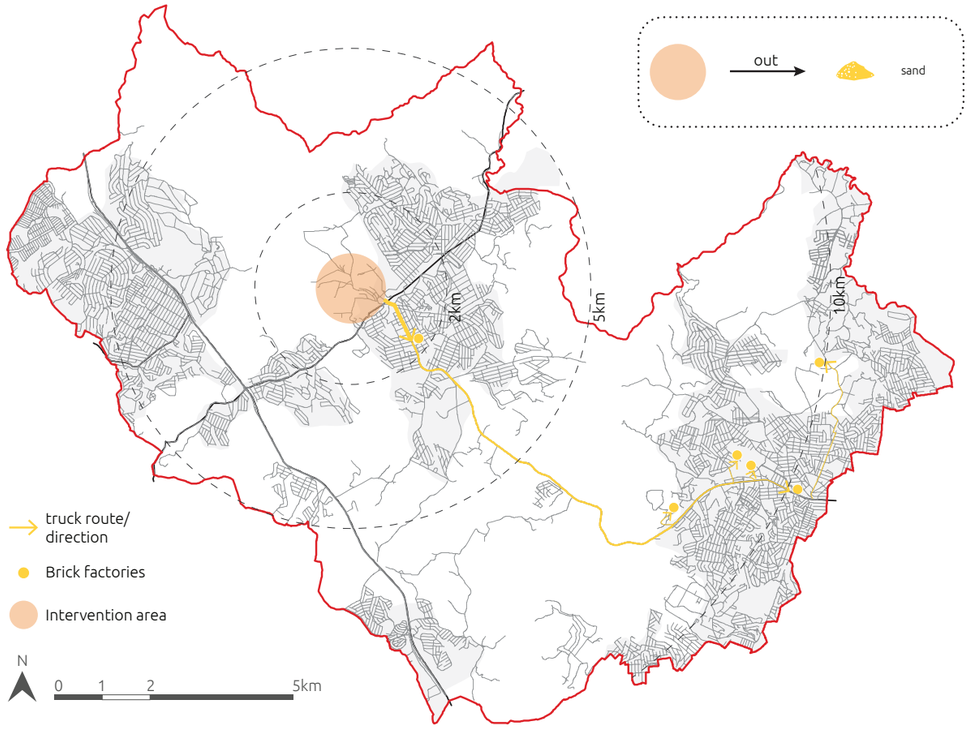
- glazing manufactories can receive crushed glass;
- industries that have as end products metal, plastic or paper components can receive crushed metal, shredded plastic and paper;

It should be noted that the biogas is also a important by-product of the Landscape Machine. However, its distribution has higher impacts on the subsurface and, therefore, were not represented in these set of maps.

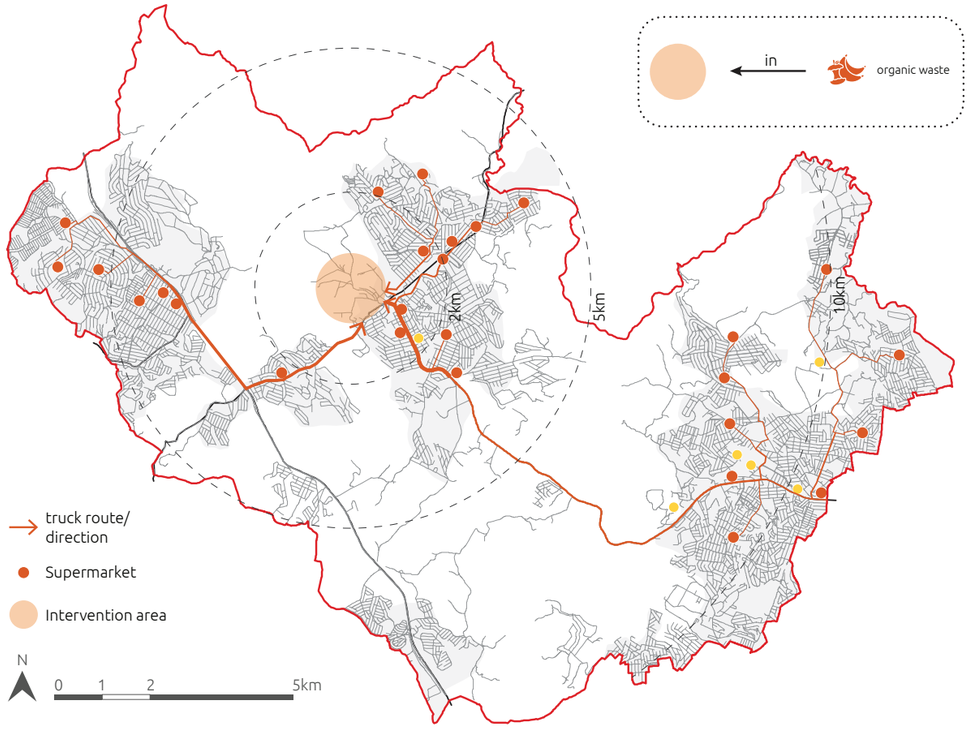


Notes:
Agriculture and Livstock based on information from RMBH’s Metropolitan Plan (rmbh.org.br) and National Water Resources Information System (SNIRH), 2013
The presented information is not extensive to the existing situation (other industries/shops may exist)

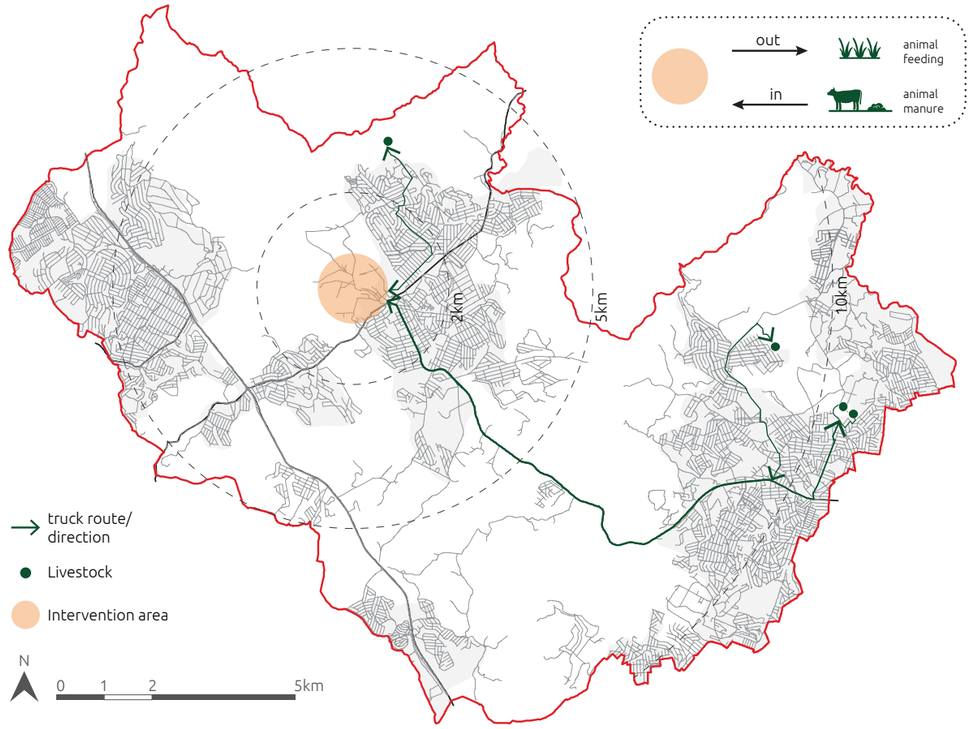
Map 98. Existing functions related to Landscape Machine’s and Recycling Hub’s by-products



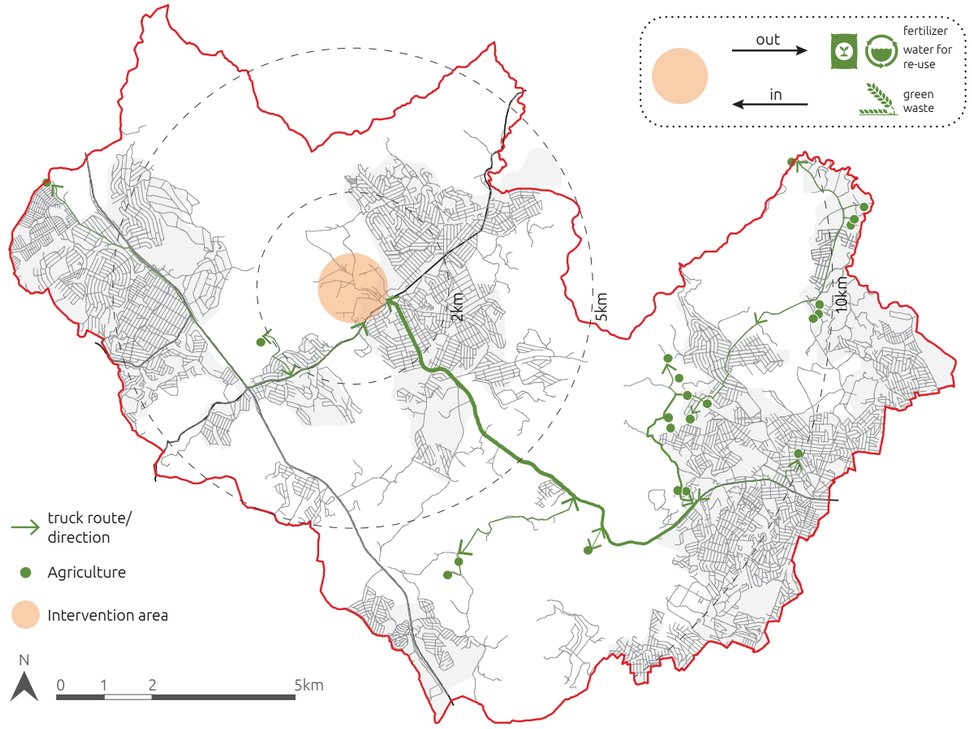
Map 99. Associated function: brick factory
Brick factories can use sand removed on the wastewater pre-treatment phase.



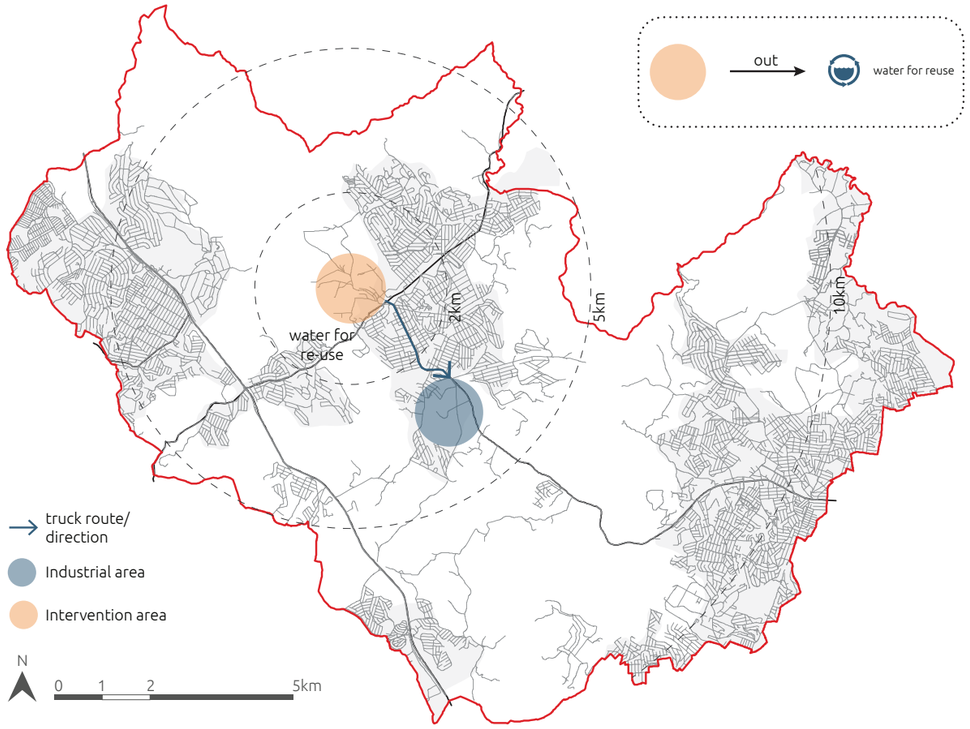
Map 100. Associated function: supermarket
Supermarkets can provide constant supply and volume of organic waste to kick start the co-composting unit. It can also be used in the biogas reactors.



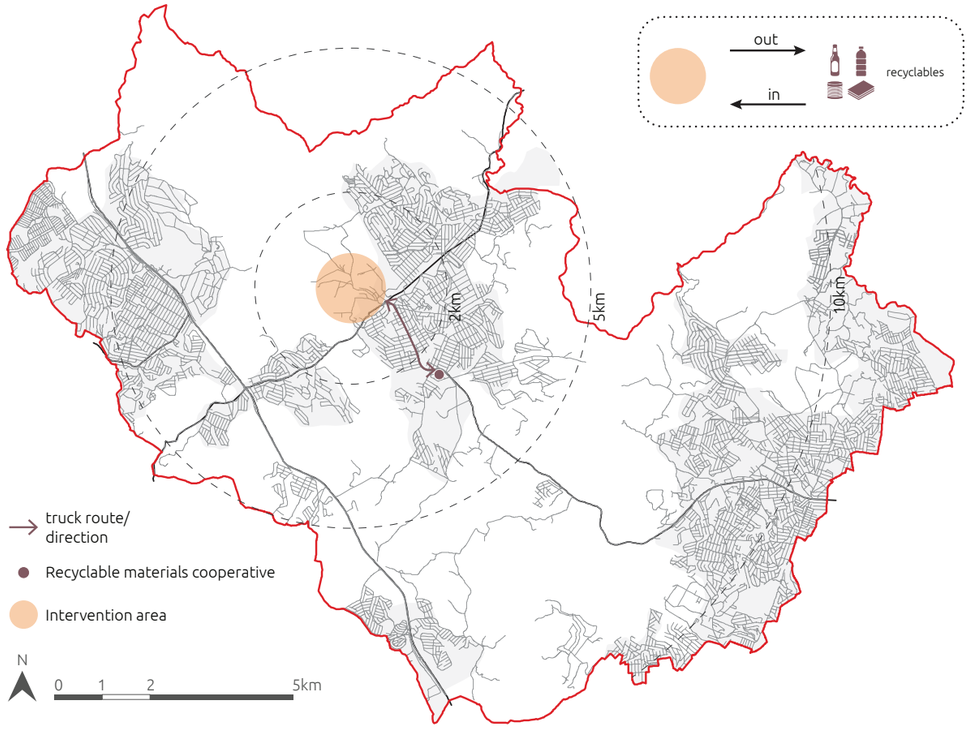
Map 101. Associated function: livestock
Livestock activities can provide animal manure to increase the biogas reactor's efficiency. In addition, they can consume the species in the CW, harvest for animal feeding



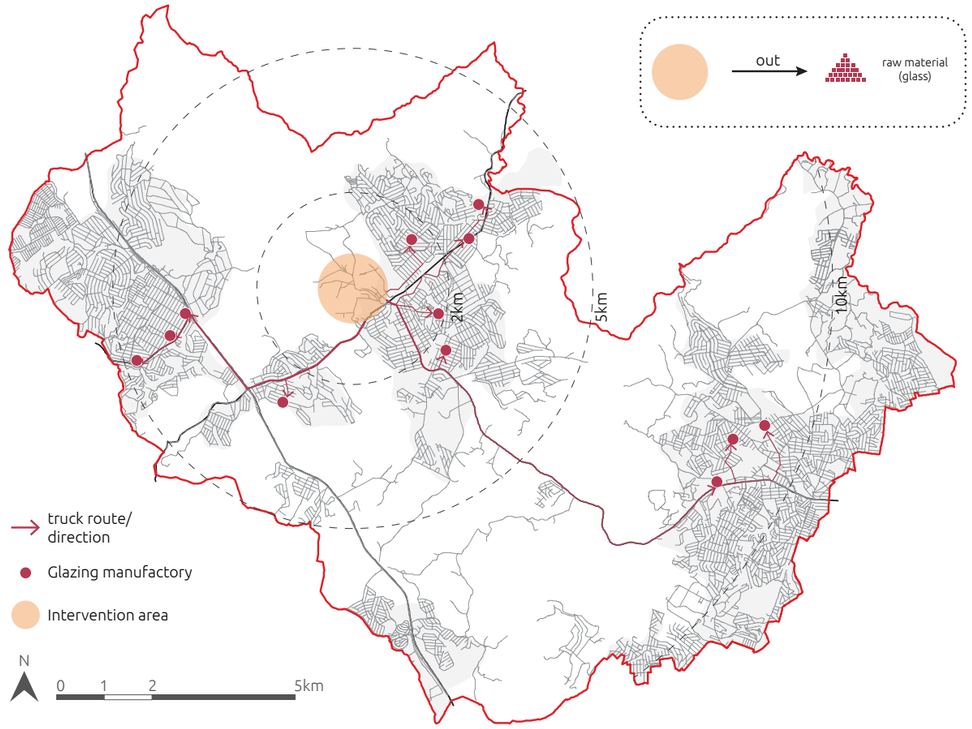
Map 102. Associated function: agriculture
Agricultural activities can provide green waste to be used in the biogas reactors or co-composting unit. In addition, they can consume fertilizer produced in the Landscape Machine and use treated water for irrigation.



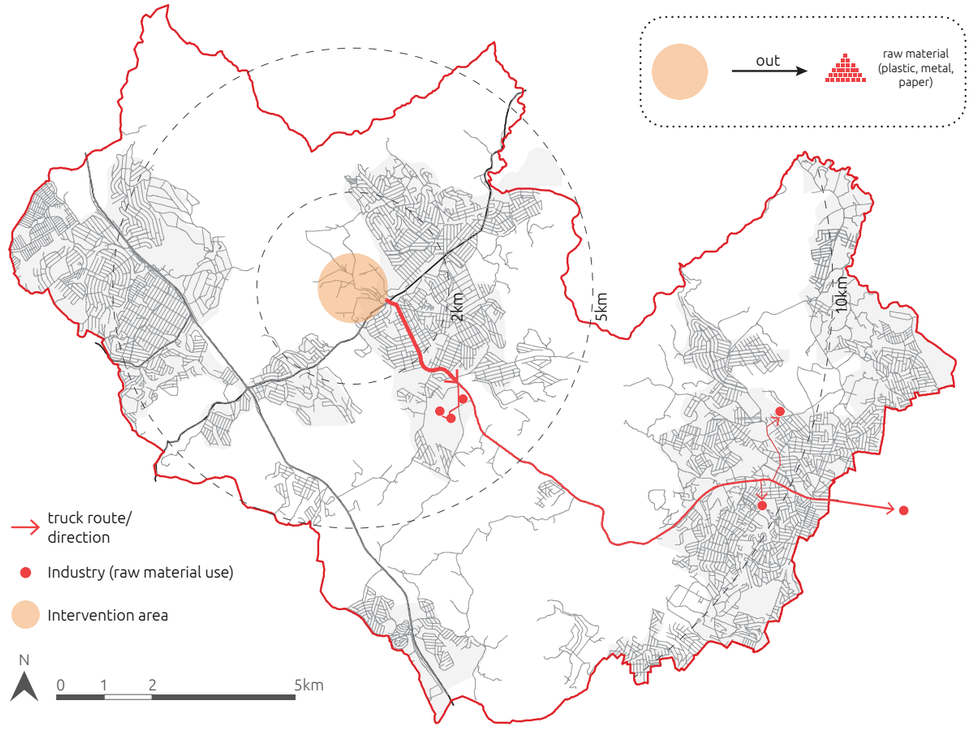
Map 103. Associated function: industry (general)
The industrial area in the city can consume the surplus of treated (reuse) water for cooling machinery.



Map 104. Associated function: recyclables cooperative
The existing recyclables cooperative can act as an extension of the Recycling Hub. It can storage and control the flow of recyclables, as well as do preliminary treatment actions (for example sorting)



Map 105. Associated function: glazing manufactory
Glass pre-treated in the Recycling Hub can be sold to local glazing manufactories.



Map 106. Associated function: industry (specific use)
Pre-treated paper, plastic and metal in the Recycling Hub can be sold to local industries that use those raw materials as part of their production process.

The impact of transporting the by-products should also be taken in consideration. To assess this impact, it was studied inputs x outputs of each by-product:

Sand: it comes from the wastewater pre-treatment phase. The ratio between the volume of sand removed and volume of treated effluent is 2 to 4m³/100.000m³ of treated sewage (Cammarota, 2011). Considering that the proposed system treats sewage of 40.000 people (0,16m³/person/day), each day the system would remove 0,26m³ of sand. Considering that a truck for sand can carry around 10m³, it would be required one truck every 1,5 month to remove the produced sand.

Organic waste: the main part of the organic waste will go to the co-composting unit. The first supply of organic waste can be the supermarkets. Using the example of one supermarket chain that have successfully implemented composting actions for their organic waste in Brazil, it is possible to estimate that a supermarket produces 0,1 ton/month of compostable organic waste[1]. 28 stores were mapped in Ribeirão das Neves, which could provide 2,8ton/month. In a weekly waste pick up, that would lead to 0,7ton of organic waste. Estimating the density of the organic waste as 900kg/m³ (Hessami, Christensen, Gani, 1996), the volume of this cargo would be 0,8m³. Therefore, the waste can be stored in steel containers (1.200L) and be transported in smaller vehicles.

It is important to highlight that the proposed co-composting unit was designed taking in consideration the domestic waste production of 20.000 people, and therefore, it can receive up to 8,4ton/day. The association with supermarkets is not intended to achieve its full capacity, but to kick-start the system. When domestic waste is also introduced in the system, and the capacity of the unit is 100%, waste trucks for domestic pick-up will also have an impact.

Fertilizer: the fertilizer will come from two different ends. The first one is the co-composting unit. It can be considered that 7% of the organic waste can turn into fertilizer (Annepu, 2012). Therefore, with a capacity of 8,4ton/day, 0,6ton/day can be turned into fertilizer (it should be noted that this applies when the unit is operating in its full capacity, since the compost takes at least 10 weeks to be ready). The other source of fertilizer is the desludging of the constructed wetlands. However, this procedure only takes place once every 10 years and it was disregarded in this analysis. An urban truck has capacity for 3ton and could serve the purpose once every 5 days.

Animal manure: the animal manure is designated to increase the biogas reactors' efficiency. However, as mentioned previously, there is a difficulty to pre-defined the adequate ratios without specific calculations and tests. Carlos Chernicharo suggested during interview to use 1% of the rate flow. Nevertheless, this would require calculations of the entire system. Therefore, the assessment of the impact of this by-product should take place in further steps of implementation.

Water for reuse: each constructed wetland has capacity to treat 3.200.000L/day (3.200m³). Considering the volume of the proposed lakes (4.500m³ - 1m deep) and a loss of 10% in the system due to evaporation (Breno Cota, Wetlands Construídos), the water surplus would be around 1200m³/day. Considering that a truck for this purpose can carry 30.000L (30m³), in order to transport the whole surplus, 40 trucks/day would be necessary. Naturally, the amount of water sold for re-use is dependent of market demands and operational arrangements. Therefore, probably part of this surplus will be directed for safe discharged into the local river. It should also be noted that an accurate estimative of reuse water requires flow rate values (inflow and outflow), which can only be known with an adequate calculation of the system.

[1] Given the lack of information of organic waste production in supermarket in Brazil, the example only gives a rough estimative. The supermarket chain is called Zona Sul and its based in Rio de Janeiro. The company states that 33 stores produce 3ton of compostable organic waste per month (Ortiz, 2014), which leads to 0,11ton/store/month.

Green waste and animal feeding: these two outputs will have very little impact in the surroundings, since they are both seasonal. Therefore, they have will provoke only a temporary impact in a specific time of the year and were disregarded in this analysis.

Raw materials: considering the average processing rate of the recycling industries of 3,0ton/day (see "4.2.1.5 comparing systems"), the Recycling Hub would require 4 urban trucks (3 ton) per day to transport the material of the four industries. For operational reasons, partial storage can be an alternative to have weekly shipments instead of daily ones. In that case, 4 medium trucks would be required, each with capacity of 14ton.

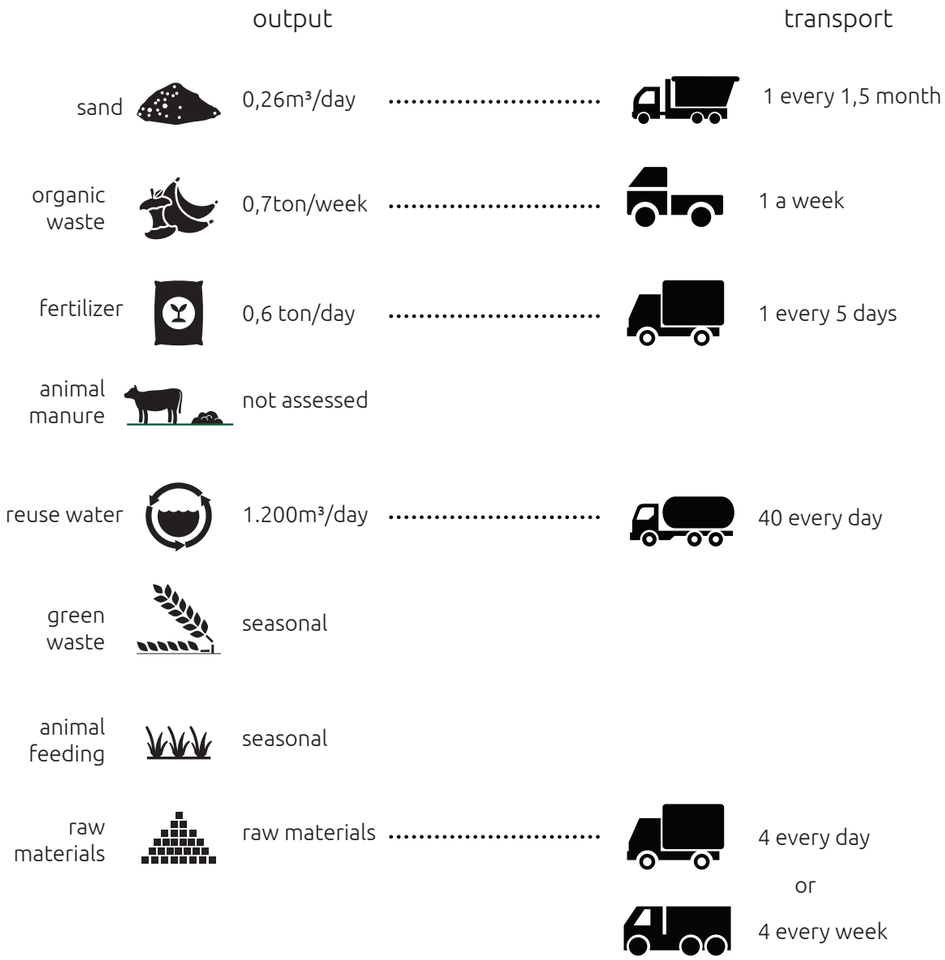


Diagram 64. Transportation impacts of by-products

4.4.3.3 stakeholders

In order to implement the Landscape Machine and the Recycling Hub in the selected venue, stakeholders should be taken in consideration. Table 11 provides an overview of the most relevant actors for this purpose, divided by Federal, State, Municipal and Civil Society sectors (the PDDI Policies guided the choice of stakeholders). Naturally, there are actors that have larger impact in this development. It is possible to consider the population of Ribeirão das Neves as the most interested part, since this development aims to improve the city's sanitation system and public space. However, it should be noted that a portion of the population might also be against it. This group can include owners of establishments and houses that would be demolished; people who do not wish to have sewage treatment close to their house; or even people who believes the Municipality should invest in other sectors first, such as education and health. In addition, the common misconception that by connecting the household to the sewage network adds cost to the dwellers can also be a factor for opposition (it should be noted this would happen with a minority of the population, since most of the city is already connected to the sewage network, lacking only the treatment phase). Yet, all of these groups can be persuaded with a transparent ad inclusive planning and design process. One necessary action will be to create awareness programs that explain the benefits of the Landscape Machine and the Recycling Hub for the city and the citizens. To support these actions, CBH Velhas can be an interesting ally, given its expertise and the close relation between the system and reduction of river pollution. These programs are also crucial to dismantle any prejudice or repulse the population might have towards the association of public spaces with wastewater treatment facilities, which can be a strong point of opposition. After implementation, educational projects can continue to take place (the Federal Institute Minas Gerais – IFMG can give support), also as a sort of branding for the image of the city, as well for strengthening its local identity.

In the public sector, the Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves can be seen as an actor with high interest, since the proposal increases wastewater treatment of the city, improves its image (which in turn has economic and social benefits) and promotes better usage of local resources. In addition, bearing in mind the municipal responsibility for solid waste treatment and the current reliance on an inadequate waste disposal facility, the use of organic waste and the implementation of the Recycling Hub come as extra incentives to support municipal solid waste management. On the other hand, the state company COPASA is the one responsible for providing sanitation infrastructure. Considering the centralized approach and future planning of the company, this development might not be appealing to it (even though the state could advocate for this intervention, being the majority partner of the company, the private shareholders might be against it). Possible downsides of a new investment is the replacement of an existing system (stabilization pond) and the eventual reduction of wastewater that could be directed to an existing treatment facility. One solution to avoid this is to promote a shared investment. GASMIG, the State's gas company, for example, can be interested in financing the biogas reactors, if given the right to explore biogas production. Moreover, Minas Gerais State has also high interest that the municipalities, especially within the Metropolitan Region, provide universal and adequate sanitation services for their population. For that reason, the state can articulate with the Ministries of Cities and Environment possible funds or financing programs for the system as a whole. In turn, there may be a need to create consortia for implementation of the other units and Ribeirão das Neves can become a pilot project (in that case, an expansion plan would become necessary).

While the state searches for financial feasibility of the development, the city hall can articulate partnerships with unions, federations and local entrepreneurs, supported by the Development Agency of RMBH, in order to guarantee the use of the by-products (see item "4.4.3.2 by-products"). It is important to highlight that some by-products may require incentive for development of a proper market (for example the fertilizer from the co-composting). Since these associations are crucial to make the system efficient, the Municipality can offer subsidies or tax reductions for those companies that compromise with the purchase of the by-products. The Municipality can also articulate with the local prison José Maria Alkmin to partially absorb by-products and provide labor for the construction and maintenance of parts of the system. Naturally, security restrictions may apply and should be taken in consideration. Therefore, they can be in charge of maintaining less appealing components, such as the biogas reactors and the co-composting unit. The spin-off of the remaining areas should be used to create jobs for the local population. Lastly, for kick starting the system and guarantying efficiency, it is possible to create partnerships with local supermarkets to assure regular supply of separated organic waste to be used in the co-composting. Certainly, the ultimate goal is to be able to use residential waste in the system as well. However, this set-up allows the Municipality more time to improve the city's sanitation structure (such as enlargement of the selective collection); together with the creation of awareness programs (waste separation and disposal, etc); and incorporation of local actors such as waste pickers (in this case, INSEA can give support to the Municipality). After these measures and the upscale of waste provision, organic waste will also be used for composting and in the biogas reactors.

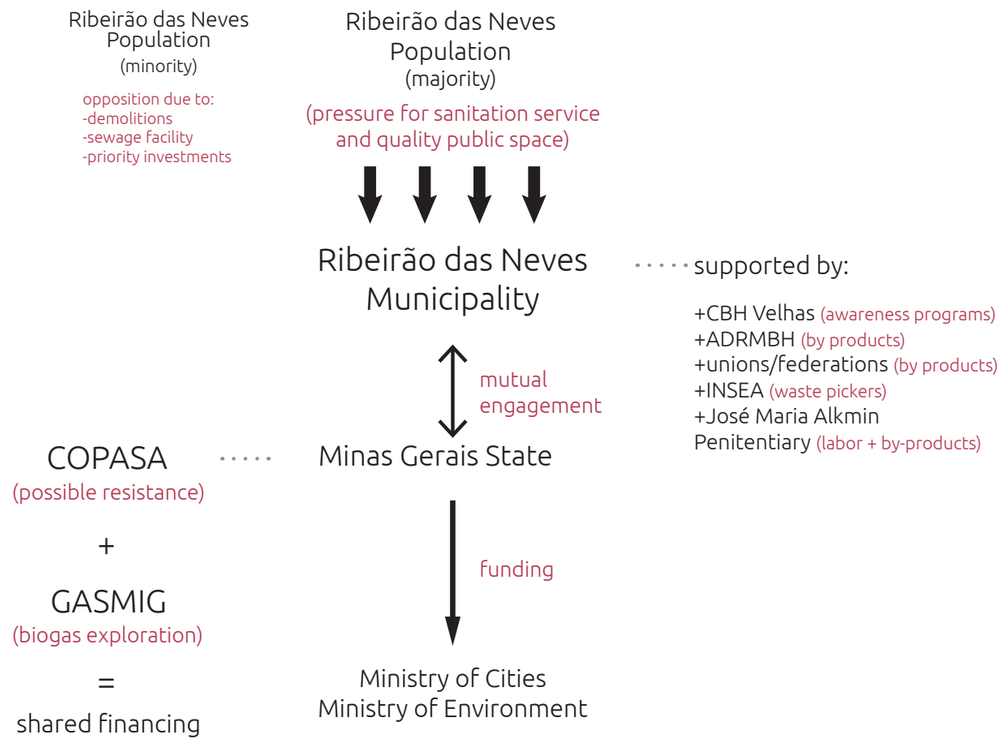


Diagram 65. Relation between stakeholders for Landscape Machine implementation

Name	Description
FEDERAL	
Ministry of Cities	Acts autonomously within the fields of urban development, housing, mobility and sanitation. “It is responsible for creating strategies, guidelines and priorities in the application of public resources, as well as establishing standards, monitoring and evaluating federal programs” (Ministry of Cities, n.d. - translated by author)
Ministry of Environment	Responsible to create national policies to promote sustainable development. It acts within the fields of climate, forest, biodiversity, water resources and environmental quality, rural sustainability and environmental awareness (Ministry of Environment, n.d.).
STATE	
SEMAD - Secretary of State for Environment and Sustainable Development	Responsible for the State policy for the protection and conservation of the environment and for the management of water resources. Also responsible for the articulations of policies related to the management of the State’s environmental resources and its sustainable development (Secretary of State for Environment and Sustainable Development, n.d.).
CERH/MG - State Council of Water Resources	(Subjected to SEMAD). Acts within the watershed scale, with the goal of integrating public agencies, the productive sector, and organized civil society, in order to assure availability of water and control its use. Has a strong impact on the regional scale (UFMG, 2011).
COPAM - Environmental Policy Council	(Subjected to SEMAD). Responsible to deliberate on operational measures (such as policies and guidelines) for preservation and conservation of environmental resources. It is associated with local (municipal) agencies related to environmental protection/resources management (UFMG, 2011).
IGAM - Mineiro Institute of Water Management	(Subjected to SEMAD). Responsible to inspect environmental legislation and for planning and management of the State’s water resources. It provides concessions, monitors water quality and produces plans. Observes and supports other agencies such as CERH, COPAM and Watershed Committees (UFMG, 2011).
FEAM - State Environmental Foundation	(Subjected to SEMAD). Responsible for developing and implementing policies in the fields of climate change, renewable energy, air quality, soil quality and solid waste, for the sustainable development of Minas Gerais State (State Environmental Foundation, n.d.).
SECIR - Secretary of State of Cities and Regional Integration	Responsible for the metropolitan and regional development, including areas of housing, sanitation and transport (Secretary of State of cities and regional integration, 2016).
COPASA - Sanitation Company of Minas Gerais	(Subjected to SECIR). Government-Controlled Company, responsible for providing services of drinking water supply, wastewater and solid waste treatment for municipalities of Minas Gerais. The company has stronger focus on the first two.
GASMIG - Minas Gerais Gas Company	State company responsible for distributing natural gas in Minas Gerais in diverse areas (transport, industry, residential and commercial). (GASMIG, n.d.)
REGIONAL	
SUPRAMS - Regional Superintendence of Environment and Sustainable Development	Responsible to plan, inspect and execute the state’s policies within their regional territory (UFMG, 2011).
ADRMBH - Development Agency of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte	Responsible for implementing the proposals of PDDI-RMBH and for the proposal of technical studies, as well as guidelines, norms and criteria to integrate municipal plans with the PDDI (Development Agency of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte, n.d.).
CBH Velhas –Watershed Committee das Velhas River	Has a deliberative and normative basis. Responsible for development of programs for sustainable development of the basin and water resources, assuring technical and economic feasibility. It supports urban and regional structuring policies (UFMG, 2011).
MUNICIPAL	
Ribeirão das Neves Municipality	Responsible for management and implementation of local policies and those related with the state and national guidelines. Also responsible to provide urban services such as sanitation, housing and health.
City Council Ribeirão das Neves	Responsible for the legislation of the city. It has inspection, administrative and normative functions.
José Maria Alkmin Penitentiary	Prison with agricultural basis. 80% of the inmates have flexible sentences, which allow them to work inside or outside.
CIVIL SOCIETY	
INSEA - Nenuca Institute for Sustainable Development	Non-profit and non-governmental national organization to assist different actors in creating environmental management models that guarantees social inclusion. The organization promotes the organization and training of waste pickers as part of the National Movement of Recyclable Material (INSEA, n.d.). It has a stronger operation in Minas Gerais state.
Fecomércio - Federation of Commerce of Goods, Services and Tourism of the State of Minas Gerais	Non-governmental entity created to guide and represent those involved in commercial activities. Several unions and two other bodies compose it: National Service of Commercial Learning (Senac) and the Social Service of Commerce (Sesc). Their goal is to support the tertiary sector to achieve sustainable development (Fecomércio, n.d.).
SINDUSCON-MG – Union of Construction Industry of the State of Minas Gerais	Organization that represents those in the construction sector. Its actions promote sustainable development of the companies, including areas such as: residential and industrial construction, technology and environment (SINDUSCON-MG, n.d.).
FIEMG System - Industries Federation of the State of Minas Gerais	Organization that represents those in the industry sector. Composed by 5 different companies (FIEMG, CIEMG, SESI, SENAI and IEL) and multiple unions, this organization promotes the growth of the industry sector, with multiple areas of interest, such as: sustainable development, technology and industrial training (FIEMG, n.d.).
FAEMG System - Agriculture and Livestock Federation of the State of Minas Gerais	Organization that represents those in the rural sector. Composed by 3 different companies (FAEMG, SENAR and INAES) and multiple unions, this organization defends the interests of the rural producers, including political, economic and social actions (FAEMG, n.d.).

Table 11. Stakeholders related to implementation of Landscape Machine in Ribeirão das Neves

4.4.3.4 phasing

As mentioned earlier, some actions have to be taken before, during and after implementation of this proposal. For the Landscape Machine, it is crucial to create partnerships that guarantee the efficiency of the biogas reactors, since the gas company GASMIG is one major stakeholder involved. The awareness programs also are crucial for local acceptance. The remaining components of the system can be constructed after the biogas reactors, since it is possible to use them as primary treatment and the existing stabilization pond as secondary treatment, while the constructed wetland is not ready. The implementation of a constructed wetland takes between 3-6 months. As the construction of other parts of the system advance, the remaining partnerships should also be created.

For the Recycling Hub, it is important to have waste management improvements prior to implementation that guarantee material supply for the Hub. Another important action is to solidify partnerships with the local industries, to assure its economic feasibility. The waste management improvements should continue even after implementation of the Hub.

Alternatively, it is also possible to divide this proposal in two phases (see Map 107). This may me considered in case of financial feasibility, since the use of the existing stabilization pond makes the constructed wetland much simpler to be implemented than where the topography requires significant earth movement. However, it should be noted that a separation of the proposal in phases has the risk of never being done in the future, especially if federal funds are involved, since they come usually in batches. Therefore, the construction plan should be carefully studied together with the stakeholders involved.



Map 107. Expansion area

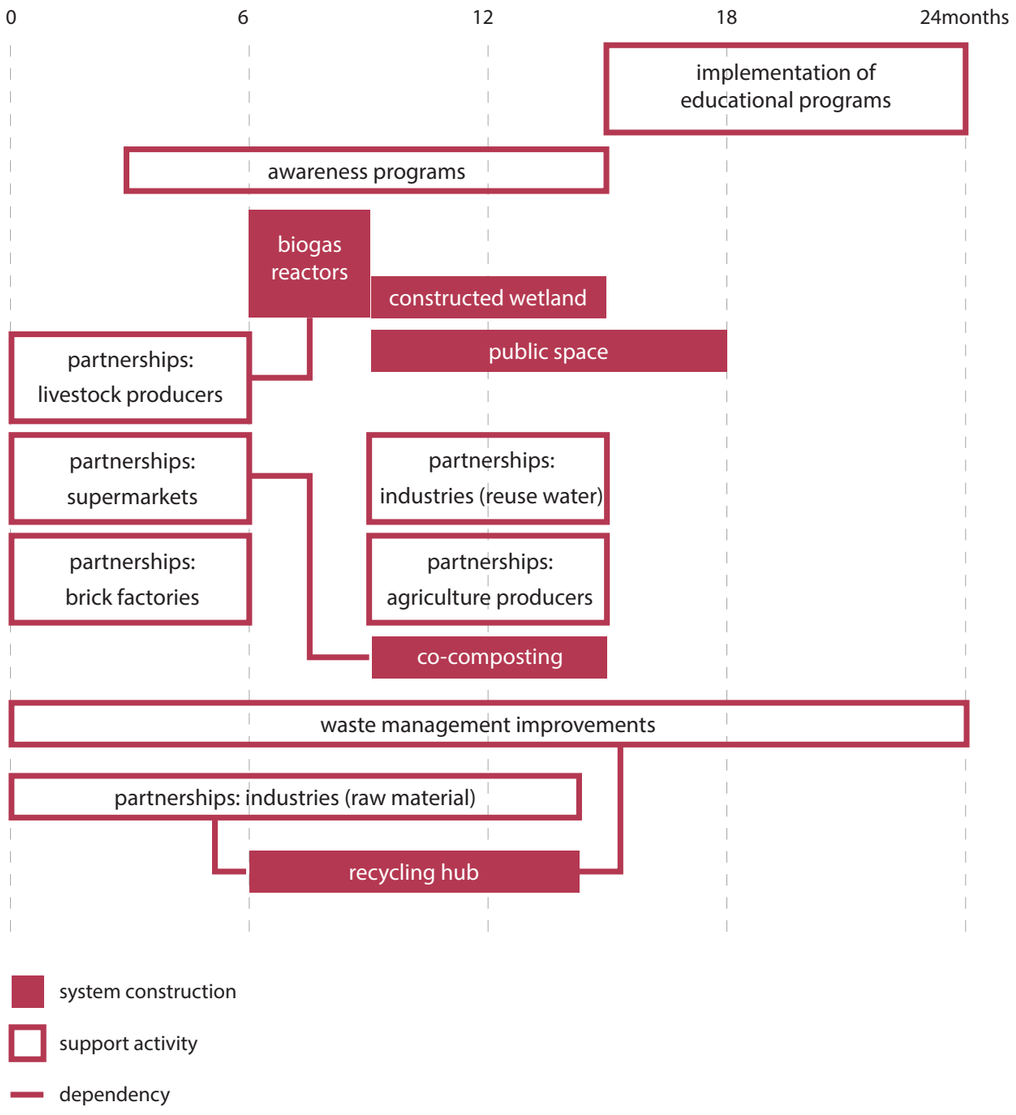


Diagram 66. Implementation phasing of the proposal

4.5 up-scalling and spin-off

Assuming that all the proposed systems are implemented, it is possible to outline the consequences of their up-scale and of the spin-off they will generate in the regional scale. Regarding the up-scale, first, implementing all systems serves two distinct purposes: protection of drinking water resources and pollution reduction. Due to the existing topography, the clusters are divided between two watersheds (see “Map 108. Possible distribution of the systems throughout the region”). Considering the direction of the streams and the existing conditions, it is possible to infer that the systems implemented in Ibirité, Betim and Esmeraldas will aid the protection of drinking water resources more than reducing river pollution in critical areas. On the other hand, those systems placed in Contagem, Belo Horizonte, Nova Lima, Sabará, Santa Luzia, Ribeirão das Neves and Pedro Leopoldo will directly contribute for river pollution reduction in Das Velhas watershed. Second, the systems will affect each city differently, also due to the number of required units (see Table 12) . For example, from Belo Horizonte test case, it is possible to state that there will be a concentration of Urban Machines in the North and South of the city, but not quite in the middle. On the contrary, Ibirité will be challenged to implement almost the same number of systems of Belo Horizonte, in a much smaller area. This condition implies the need of different implementation strategies in each municipality. In Belo Horizonte, the systems may be implemented one by one, without co-relation among them, whereas in Ibirité it might be more effective to implement all units as one unique system. Lastly, the different number of required systems creates distinct relations with the landscape. Some cities will have a stronger integration with the natural landscape, since they require fewer systems and have larger areas (Pedro Leopoldo, Esmeraldas, Nova Lima and Santa Luzia). However, other cities will require a closer integration with the urban fabric and social relations, given the necessity of a large number of systems in a restrict area (Belo Horizonte and Ibirité).

Regarding the possible spin-off effect, the systems can contribute to different possibilities separately and as a whole. The Urban Machine will benefit the organic food industry and urban agriculture practices. This has the potential to create a change in social behavior, bringing food production closer to people’s homes and highlighting the benefits of these practices (both from human health and environmental perspectives). Moreover, the Urban Machine requires a vermicomposting unit, which uses a significant number of worms. In a scenario where this system is multiplied, worm “farms” are likely to be up-scaled as well, generating economic spin-off. Concerning the Recycling Hub, when spread out through the region, it is likely that the recycling industry as a whole would be benefited and enlarged. This would have two effects: increase the production of recycled products and the reduction of costs for production and commercialization. Moreover, apart from another possible change in social behavior (increase the consumption of recycled products and therefore, also society’s awareness), up-scaling the recycling industry may create opportunities for other changes, such as alternative packing methods. Regarding the Landscape Machine, the concentration of multiple systems in Ribeirão das Neves and Sabará could potentially transform those cities into biogas production centers, having the largest regional impact of this proposal. These centers might also engage industries and technologies related to clean energy production, with a positive economic spin-off, creating jobs and attracting highly educated professionals. In turn, governments will be prone to improve the urban quality of those cities and partially shift the attention from the capital. As for the French System , it will have a limited up-scale and spin-off effect in the region, since it will only be implemented in Pedro Leopoldo.

Lastly, the combination of the systems in the region will provide an alternative for the current waste management, reducing the reliance on existing sanitary landfills. Not only this proposal will contribute for increasing the landfills’ life spans, but they will also create an opportunity to slowly transform them into large scale recycling plants. This transition could take advantage of already existing regional relations of those facilities with multiple cities. In addition, it addresses to future concerns of rehabilitation of the area when landfilling is no longer possible. The Recycling Hubs will be able to support those plants, being spread throughout the region. However, since they will be more concentrated in densely populated areas, some cities will be able to create stronger relations with these new plants (for example Belo Horizonte).

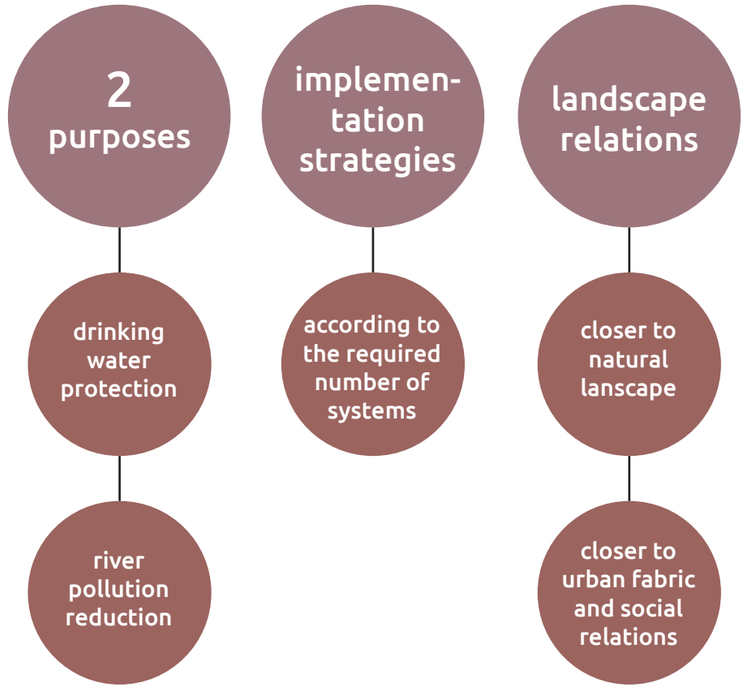
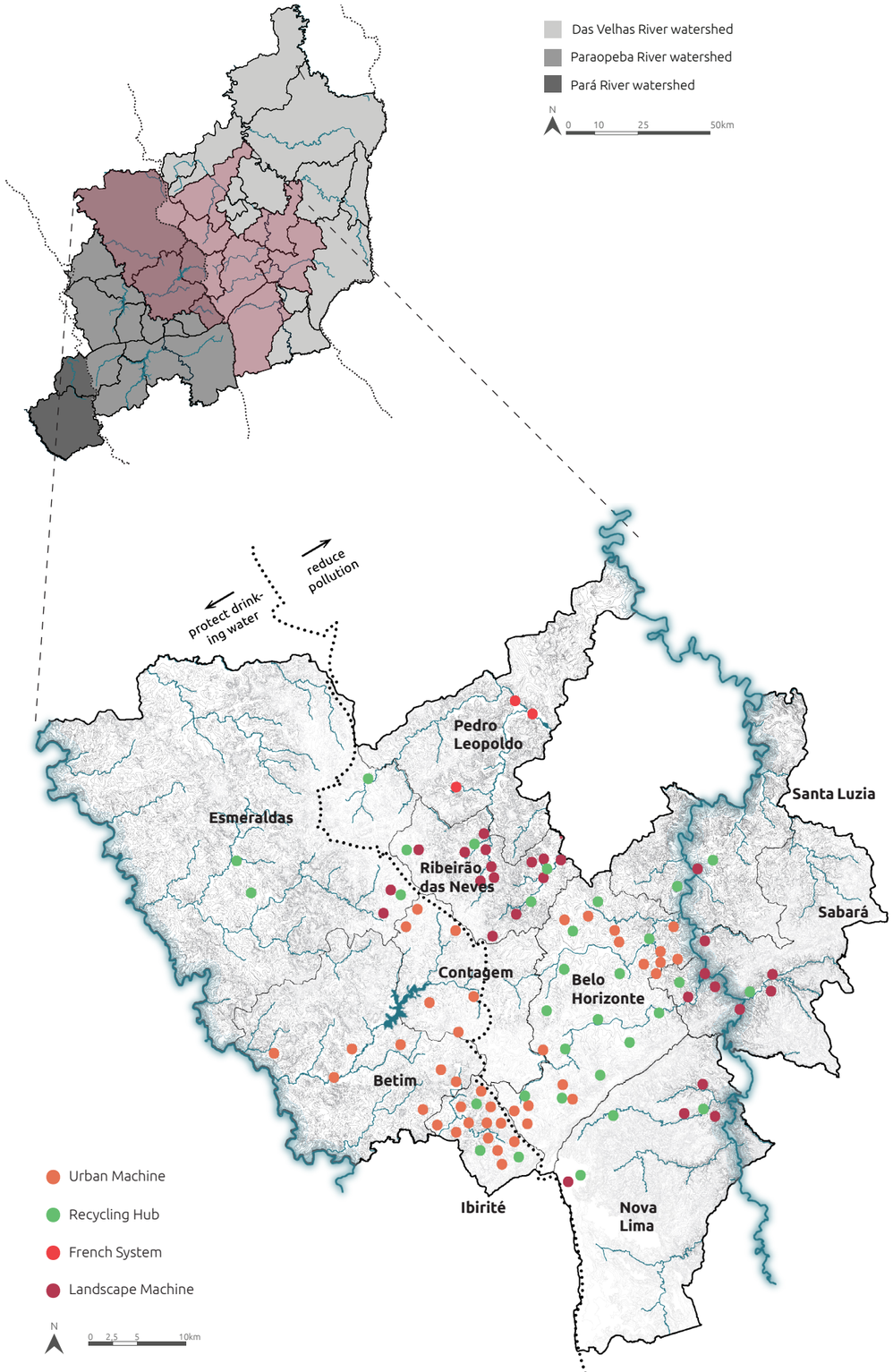


Diagram 67. Up-scaling to the region
The solutions serve two different purposes: protecting drinking water resources and contributing to reduce river pollution. In addition, the systems affect each municipality differently, according to local conditions.

City	System	Number of required systems (recycling hub excluded)
Belo Horizonte	Urban Machine	16
Ibirité		11
Betim		6
Contagem		7
Pedro Leopoldo	French System	3
Sabará	Landscape Machine	7
Ribeirão das Neves		14
Santa Luzia		1
Nova Lima		4
Esmeraldas		3

Table 12. Number of required system units for each municipality
Highlight for Ibirité and Ribeirão das Neves, cities with large number of systems and small areas



Map 108. Possible distribution of the systems throughout the region
Due to the existing topography, the clusters are divided between two watersheds, serving different purposes



Figure 20. Possible spin-offs after implementation of the strategy
Each system will contribute to different activities and have multiple impacts. The Landscape Machine has potential to influence on the regional scale, whereas the French System has contributions constrained to the local scale.

5 | reflection horizon

closing the loop

5.1 introduction

This chapter aims to discuss how this thesis was developed, pondering on its methods and results. This is done in two steps: conclusions and reflection. The first addresses what are the results of this thesis, answering its main research question and proposed sub-questions. The second, reflects on how those questions were answered, highlighting the learning process. For a detailed discussion over societal and scientific relevance, relation between the project and Urbanism track, as well as ethical considerations, see items ”1.14 sustainable societies”; “1.15 Urban Metabolism mutations” and “1.16 unconscious waste relations”.

5.2 conclusions

This thesis's main research question is *"How to develop a feasible regional strategy for RMBH's wastewater and solid waste flows?*". In order to answer this question, 6 sub-questions were put forward:

1. **What and where are the main challenges in wastewater and solid waste?**

2. **Where and how wastewater and solid waste flows take place?**

3. **What are the zones of interventions that have potential to maximize effects of wastewater and solid waste interventions?**

4. **What are possible solutions to increase environmental performance of wastewater and solid waste flows, within the elected zones of intervention?**

5. **How can these solutions be implemented in the elected zones of intervention?**

6. **How did UM approach contributed for the development of RMBH's regional strategy?**

This section will focus on sub-questions 1-5, whereas item "5.3 reflecting on the Metabolic Horizon", answers sub-question 6. It should be noted that the answer for each question did not occurred in a linear, but iterative process.



Diagram 68. Thesis structure based on sub-research questions

The first sub-question is answered from the preliminary analysis given in Chapter 1, together with the metabolic analysis provided in Chapter 3. In a nutshell, the main challenge regarding wastewater is the lack of sewage treatment. In the solid waste flow, the main challenges are the existence of inadequate waste disposal facilities and lack of recyclables collection and material recovery. The metabolic analysis also answers where these challenges occur, by putting forward critical areas. In addition, it simultaneously addresses to Sub-question 2, explaining how wastewater and solid waste flows take place. Regarding wastewater flow, the analysis points out relations among drinking water, water quality and wastewater disposal and treatment. Some of the conclusions regarding this flow are:

- Two different critical areas summarize the main urgencies of the region. Critical Area A.1, with high density and large infrastructure systems, but with an expressive minority in absolute numbers without sewage treatment. The areas that most likely represent this situation are informal settlements and the outskirts of the urban core. Critical Area A.2, on the other hand, is where the majority of population does not count on sewage treatment and the population is expressive in terms of wastewater production.
- The lowest part of Das Velhas River is probably polluted due to upstream wastewater discharge rather than the contribution from cities in the north, given their lower density.
- The overlap between drinking water resources, population density and majority with no sewage treatment are areas that require attention during future expansion.

As for the solid waste flow, the metabolic analysis explains the relations among existing solid waste facilities (adequate and inadequate) for both domestic and recyclable waste. It also includes qualitative aspects, such as cities with largest population without adequate waste disposal and lowest recyclables collection. Some of the conclusions regarding this flow are:

- Three critical areas summarize the main urgencies of the region. Critical Area B.1 reflects the main areas without proper waste disposal. They are located in an east-west line north of the capital and represent cities with high solid waste deficiency, given their large populations. Critical Area B.2, on the other hand, represents those areas specifically with high recycling deficit. In other words, cities responsible for large waste generation (especially given their population size), but with low recyclables collection. They concentrate mainly in the mid-south portion of the region. Lastly, critical Area B.3 reflects the overlap of both Critical areas A and B, pointing to Santa Luzia as the most critical city in the RMBH, in relation to waste.
- Sabará and Betim landfills are the two main responsible for treating most of the metropolitan waste.

It should be added, that regarding both flows, one important conclusion was acknowledging the region's reliance to centralized facilities. Therefore, this thesis puts forward a catalog of solutions within the decentralization topic for both flows. Moreover, it presents a matrix that evaluates these solutions, making it possible to conclude which solutions are most suitable for each critical area, in each flow separately. In wastewater flow those solutions are:

- "living machine" presents itself as the most suitable choice for the high density urban core (Critical Area A.1), given its flexibility, high quality treatment level and potential associations with public space or other functions.
- constructed wetlands combined with biogas reactor and sludge treatment or the French System, though, are better choices for peri-urban areas or areas with possible expansion (Critical Area A.2), due to its simpler construction and large space requirements. They also have the potential to interconnect flows and integrate with the landscape.

As for the solid waste flow, the main conclusion is the necessity to separate organic and inorganic wastes, allowing small scale recycling solutions to be implemented (Critical Area B/C) and use composting or anaerobic digestion for treating the organic matter (Critical Areas A/C).

With these conclusions, and overlapping the critical areas of both flows, it was possible to define 4 different clusters (zones of intervention - Sub-question 3). Clusters 1 and 2 refer to the highly dense areas, where the majority of population has access to the infrastructure, but an expressive minority still lacks sewage treatment. The difference between them is that Cluster 1 has an additional recycling deficiency. In other words, it has a large

population associated with a low recycling rate. In contrast, Clusters 3 and 4 have the majority of people without proper sewage treatment infrastructure. However, Cluster 4, the same as Cluster 1, also has recycling deficiency.

The conclusions derived from the catalog of solutions, combined with the proposed clusters led to the creation of 4 different systems: Urban Machine 2.0, Recycling Hub, French System and Landscape Machine. The systems Urban Machine 2.0 and Landscape Machine combine strategies to address both wastewater and solid waste treatment, whereas the Recycling Hub focuses only on solid waste and the French System only on wastewater. Therefore, the elected zones of intervention and their associated solutions (Sub-question 4) was defined as follows:

- Cluster 1: Urban Machine 2.0 + Recycling Hub
- Cluster 2: Urban Machine 2.0
- Cluster 3: French System
- Cluster 4: Landscape Machine + Recycling Hub

In order to apply these systems in the proposed clusters (Sub-question 5), this thesis relied on two test cases: Belo Horizonte (part of Cluster 1) and Ribeirão das Neves (part of Cluster 4). The first test case aimed to implement the Urban Machine 2.0. Some of the conclusions from this test case are:

- topography is a key element that stirs the implementation of this system;
- smaller systems are more flexible for dense areas and to adjust to local topography;
- the implementation of this system might require additional proposals, such as housing, and therefore, requires the understanding of other dynamics rather than just wastewater treatment;
- for the same reason, this system has a strong social aspect that has the potential to collaborate and improve not only the metabolism, but also urban-social relations;

The second test case was Ribeirão das Neves, with the goal of implementing Landscape Machine and Recycling Hub. Some of the conclusions from this test case are:

- From an urban perspective, even though several areas fit the pre-defined principles for the Landscape Machine, those closer to the urban core give more opportunity for integration with the city and creating active public spaces.
- The success of the Landscape Machine relies partially on the relation between different by-products. The system could function without them, but it would lose significantly its core intentions. This also means its implementation relies heavily on a successful interlocution among different stakeholders.
- The Recycling Hub, on the other hand, given its small area requirement, is more flexible for implementation. Moreover, in a scenario where the collected recyclables are not cascaded back into the local context, they can still be taken to larger recycling plants and be recovered.

In conclusion, as showed in this section, by answering Sub-questions 1-5, it was possible also to develop a regional strategy for RMBH's wastewater and solid waste flows, thus answering the main research question of this thesis.

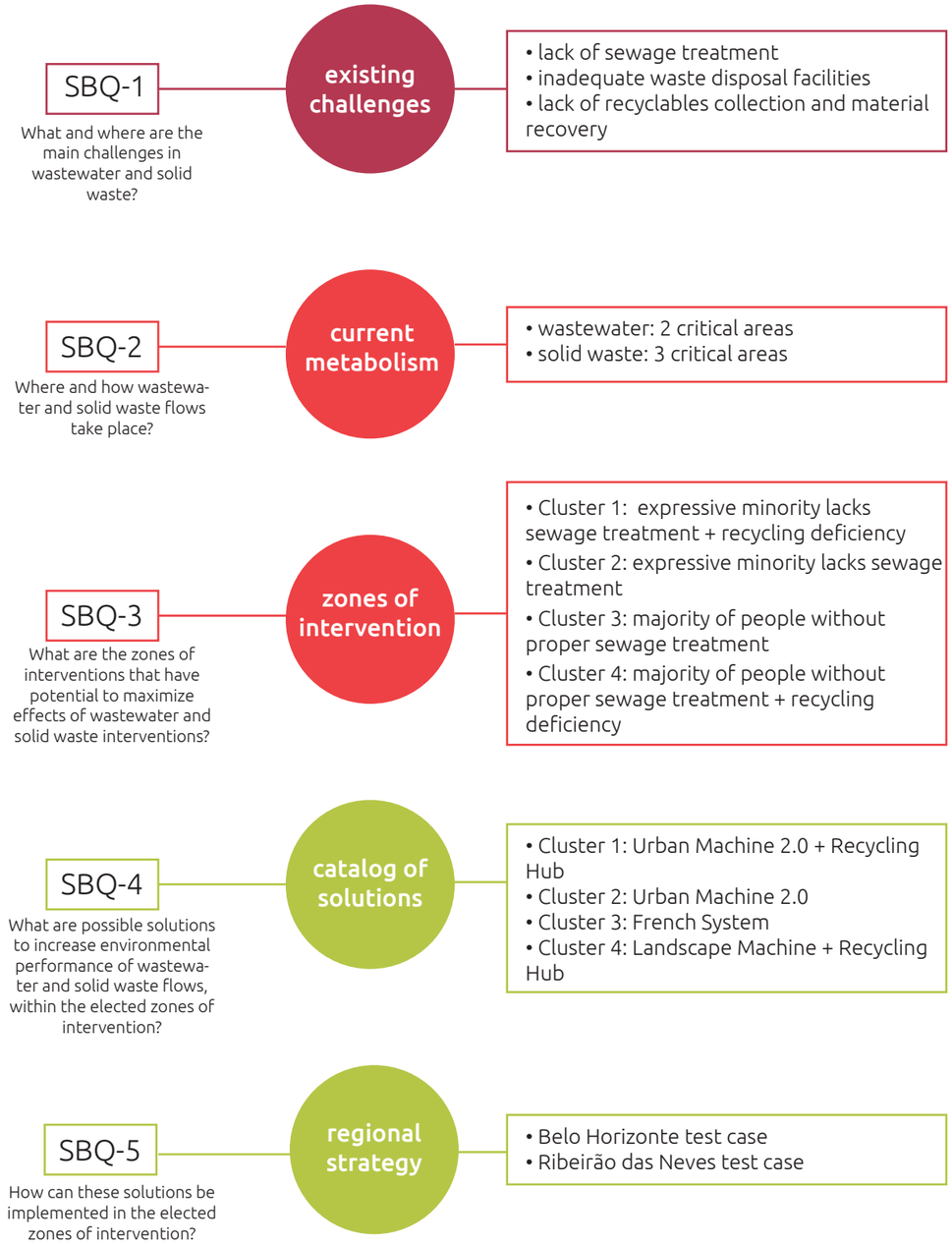
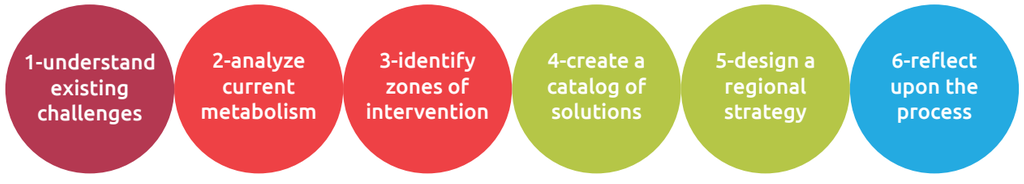


Diagram 69. Conclusion summary

5.3 reflecting on the Metabolic Horizon

I started this thesis with open curiosity over Urban Metabolism (UM) topic and what it could offer to my hometown, Belo Horizonte, and its metropolitan region (RMBH). My motivation towards this topic arose after Q3-Studio, when I came across it for the first time. I saw UM as a non-traditional and holistic perspective that could shift the way planning is currently done in Brazil. Certainly, this relates to my personal understanding of what Brazilian urban planning is. I see it as a rigid framework that stumbles upon bureaucracy and simplistic perspectives of what are, in reality, complex relations. The result of this process is a lingering feeling of never achieving the desired goals. Therefore, my excitement of trying out something new, that would have a better chance of being successful, together with my personal perception of planning in Brazilian contexts, made a good match for this thesis. However, finding out my research question was not particularly easy. I started by looking at existing planning documents, which confirmed my intuitive feeling of planning gaps, but I still missed the answer to the question: "what is the problem of the region?". Only when I reacted to that questioning I could evolve to what is my research question now. Naturally, to go through this process, I needed to structure this research. Therefore, I developed a 6-step methodology:



The first step was to understand what the main challenges in the region are and where they take place. Since UM is highly related with resources and the urban and natural environment, these challenges were translated into environmental pressures. Here, two studies were crucial. The first was the historical evolution of the region, which led me to find out that the environmental pressures of today are (mostly) consequences of the rapid urbanization RMBH went through. The second was the study of the existing diagnosis from the PDDI (see item "1.6.1 PDDI - RMBH" on page 70). This thorough document allowed me to have a solid base of the metropolitan region, with an unquestionable source of data (especially given the role of the Federal University of Minas Gerais (UFMG) in its development). Even though I was happily surprise with such a detailed document, I still saw it attached to a rigid framework of zoning plans and policies that have little effectivity. Another drawback was that the document dates from 2010. Therefore, it disregards important events that influenced urban dynamics, such as the political and economic crisis Brazil has being going through since 2013. It also means it used data that can be outdated. With the purpose of minimizing this issue, I collected additional data to update the information, whenever possible. After producing this inventory, I was able to identify the part of the metabolism (flows) that required urgent intervention: wastewater and solid waste. This finding led to my main research question "How to develop a feasible regional strategy for RMBH's wastewater and solid waste flows?" and to my hypothesis: studying RMBH through UM perspective would give me insights on how to deal with its current and future environmental challenges by managing better its resources related to wastewater and waste.

Once I had defined my focus, I could move on to the second step, which was to understand the current metabolism regarding wastewater and solid waste. Here, using GIS to do the material flow analysis created an important differentiation with other analysis methods. GIS allowed me to go deep into the data, given the speed and information I could extract or combine. I could easily compare the current state of the cities, from both qualitative and quantitative perspectives. The result was a large map-set for each flow and a solid and deep understanding of the current situation. Steps 3 and 4 came naturally after this analysis. However, diverting from my methodology, the identification of zones of interventions was a result mainly from the metabolic analysis rather than from the

"confrontation between the territorial analysis, the metabolic analysis and the existing policies". This diversion is probably due my initial reliance on the existing documents and the unknown expanse of data I would be able to find for the metabolic analysis. Moreover, since I could produce a detailed analysis, it had a heavier weight than the other two elements.

Apart from finding the zones of intervention from my analysis, one important conclusion was the reliance on centralized systems. This finding reinforced my vision of rigid frameworks, which led to my "decentralization investigation". This investigation resulted in a catalog of decentralized solutions for each flow. These solutions were assessed and elected for application in the zones of intervention. To develop this catalog, however, I had to learn several technical aspects (especially regarding wastewater treatment). Therefore, it could have been helpful to do a previous interview with a specialist to provide an overview of the existing solutions beforehand. Still, my intense literature review proved sufficient and accurate, a fact that I could confirm after my focus group, which I will discuss further.

After concluding the analysis, I could already verify my hypothesis. The metabolic approach proved to be appropriate for the purpose of this research. However, one of my motivations over this framework was to investigate if it could lead to better manage resources by interconnecting flows or creating synergies. The metabolic analysis allowed me to understand that Urban Metabolism does not point to synergies in particular, unless they already exist, since it can only unravel what is already part of the metabolism being studied. Yet, when searching for solutions that could potentially improve this metabolism, possible synergies became evident, since the flow perspective assured my understanding of all processes and elements associated to a specific solution. It should be noted, though, that the improvement of a metabolism through synergies does not necessarily imply on urban quality increase. Therefore, I developed a matrix of solutions, where I could define and compared the qualities I considered most important to urban life. In other words, UM did provide insights to deal with environmental pressures and better manage resources, but the association of these insights with urban values and qualities the urban planner/designer puts forward multiplied the potential of a successful urban proposal.

Having elected the zones of intervention and the solutions that match both metabolic and urban demands, I moved towards step 5: developing a regional strategy to apply these solutions in the elected areas. The transition between analysis and strategy was quite challenging. I struggled to find how decentralized solutions could be integrated into one strategy, also because I was attached to the idea of a "regional vision". I made several failed attempts, trying to combine all the requirements I had learned for implementing the elected solutions and looking for synergies at the same time. I could overcome this after I decided to, first, let the synergies for a later phase; and second, combine both flows and overlap their demands. After this step, I could see more clearly which combination of solutions were suitable for each cluster, leading to the creation of 4 different systems. For each system, I designed principles (technical and urban) that guarantee their implementation, putting all my gained knowledge regarding the solutions' requirements. Interestingly, when I started combining solutions, possible synergies arose naturally and I could incorporate them while defining the principles.

During the design phase, I also had the opportunity of doing a site visit, sponsored by the EFL Foundation. I organized a focus group, to be able to gather information regarding implementation phase. The choice of this method relied on pragmatic reasons. Given the lack of resources, short time and the difficulty to engage people from a distance, the focus group became the most feasible, and yet valuable, method to gather reliable information. My preparation beforehand, studying the premises of this method, allowed me to be precise on the topics that I wanted to learn more: general perception on waste flows; stakeholders and possible solutions. The results:

- confirmed my analysis and design intentions;
- gave me substantiation to choose my test cases;
- reminded me of the lack of awareness from the general population and the strong influence of political will in planning or design processes;

Thus, I believe the focus group was a good method that provided me with information I could incorporate into my strategy. I also conducted interviews to get a holistic perspective, which provided me different points of view from different stakeholders. The interviewees also shared updated information that I could not incorporate in this work. For example, I found out about on-going construction facilities for wastewater treatment that were not included on my data set. Therefore, the quantitative research presented here is not accurate with the current situation, as expected (since most of the data is from 2013). Nevertheless, these findings do not harm the overall problematic or relevance of this thesis. Lastly, I also did site visits, which supported my design decisions for my test cases. It should be mentioned that at the point of these visits I had pre-elected locations for one test case and not for the other. The insights gained from the visits were much larger on the pre-elected locations. Although I could count on digital tools such as Google Earth and Street View, I would have been able to fully grasp the existing scenarios if a second visit was possible.

Another issue that my design touched upon was the social impact of my proposals. In Ribeirão das Neves, it incentives a shift in the relations with a local prison, a topic that could create several tensions with the local population. In Belo Horizonte, it creates a tension between improvement of urban quality and provision of proper housing. The proposals I put forward in this thesis target for a balance between interests, acting as the mediator an urban designer and planner aims to be. However, these aspects can become sources for further studies and, once in a participatory process, local social conditions could greatly affect the design outcome.

The last step – reflection – seeks to look back on the process and verify what was learned and how. From a methodological point of view, I believe the methods chosen were adequate and proved to be sufficient to answer my research question and sub-questions. I also believe that Urban Metabolism provided different insights than other frameworks could. The flows perspective allowed me to identify urgencies in the region in terms of territory and metabolism (for example, in the wastewater flow, I could identify the lack of sewage treatment as the main deficiency rather than the lack of sewage collection). This identification made my proposals coherent and increased their relevance. In the case of RMBH, it would be even possible to compare with the existing territorial approach, already studied in the PDDI. From my perspective, the policies in the PDDI do not incorporate aspects discussed in this thesis, such as decentralization (also seen as the desired approach by experts) and, thus, one might question how efficient their proposals will be. In terms of transferability, I find the sequence of steps I defined as the most valuable asset for initiating a different project, since the metabolic findings are site-specific. These steps allowed me a smooth evolution and transition between phases, providing me the substantiation I needed to move forward, without questioning the solid base I was always standing. Certainly, this smooth transition was stirred by my mentors, which constantly made sure I did not leave any gaps behind.

Lastly, I also see this work as a contribution for both academic and planning spheres. During the focus group, the participants mentioned their interest in seeing the final result of this research and the difficulty of reducing the gap between academia and reality. Given the close relation between UFMG (my former University) and current planning actions, I could possibly propose to present this work for students or in any other event related to regional urban planning, where the general public could also be involved. The design proposals could serve as base to a studio assignment and be further developed, or potentially inspire similar solutions in other locations. One advantage of this is the possibility to check the defined principles and test the proposed systems, possibly refining them. It should also be noted that this thesis only touches upon one fraction of RMBH's metabolism. This work could also trigger the study of other aspects, such as energy and food, to provide a more holistic view of the region. Therefore, by introducing this work within the academic sphere, Urban Metabolism framework could be presented as a possible planning tool, which contributes for enriching urban discussions.

In relation to the planning sphere, I see two different contributions. One is at the city scale, specifically the two used in the test cases: Belo Horizonte and Ribeirão das Neves. This work could be presented to those Municipalities, to trigger a debate or illustrate possibilities that, most likely, are not being considered within the existence governance. Certainly, this would require professionals and politicians to be interest in changing the current status quo. Nevertheless, the studies and analysis can contribute for the understanding of the current situation and support future changes. The second contribution is related to the PDDI and Macrozoning. As explained previously,

the PDDI is a planning instrument composed of principles, guidelines and policies with structuring dimensions and integrating axes (Minas Gerais State, 2017). The Macrozoning, in turn, is an instrument part of the PDDI, to restructure the regional territory, using zoning and urban parameters to control urbanization (Minas Gerais State, 2017). This thesis relates to several policies and guidelines defined in the sustainability axis of the PDDI. However, the implementation of the proposed systems might be in conflict with the Macrozoning, considering that they require specific conditions and locations. Therefore, this work could be used as an additional layer to refine the proposed zoning areas and urban parameters. One example is to assure that areas that fit criteria such as closes to valleys and expansion areas are possible to be used for sanitation facilities and public spaces. Moreover, even though the territorial restructuring is the focus of the Macrozoning, it is also guided by other dimensions, such as sustainable development and environmental protection. Considering the by-products and synergies developed in this work, studying other aspects of the regions' metabolism, could contribute to better define zoning areas and integrate those goals. Lastly, since the PDDI creates one policy for each issue separately (for example one for drinking water, another for solid waste, etc.), this work relates to several of them at once. This condition points to two issues: generic and non-integrated policies. One proposition to create specific policies is to restrict the amount of waste sent to sanitary landfills, based on quantity and transport distance between municipality and landfill. This could be an addition to current practices, where municipalities that dispose their waste adequately, receive tax reduction in return. The government can increase the amount of tax reduction proportionally to the reduction of waste, for example. For the wastewater, given the urgency of water pollution in the region, a more severe restriction is necessary. One possibility is to define the maximum amount of BOD that can be discharged into the streams, proportionally to the city's population, fining those who do not comply. The measurements could be done using the existing measurement points and adding more, if necessary. Additionally, there could be a special incentive for those who integrate both solid waste and wastewater into one single system. This can benefit companies that can provide both services (for example, COPASA is also entering the solid waste market), and give incentive for innovative solutions, stepping out of the status quo. The requirements can be related to circularity (defined amounts of solid waste and wastewater that cascade back into the system) and the benefits can be the right to economically explore by-products and maybe even some subsidies from the government. All these proposals can potentially be discussed, since the PDDI has to be revised every 10 years (2021).

As for further scientific studies on this topic, I believe the interconnections between wastewater and solid waste can be further explored. Although there is already literature and investigations on this topic, through my research I could realize that the systems became more interesting once there was a connection between these flows. This connection implies on using more by-products, which in turn creates more opportunities for integrating urban and social functions, as well as increase the feasibility of the proposal.

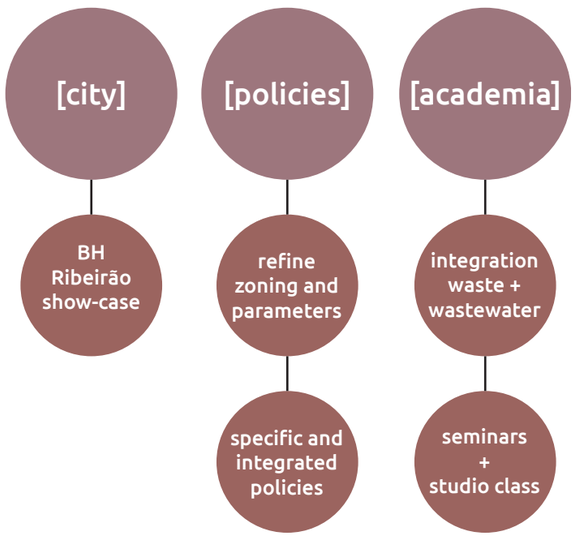


Diagram 70. Thesis contributions in three spheres: city scale, planning scale and academic scale

6 | references

Literature

AgriFarming. (n.d.). Vermicompost production guide. Retrieved from http://www.agrifarming.in/vermicompost/.

Alfonso Pina, W. H., & Pardo Martinez, C. I. (2014). Urban material flow analysis: An approach for Bogotá, Colombia. Ecological Indicators, 42, 32-42.

Algert, S. J., Baameur, A., & Renvall, M. J. (2014). Vegetable output and cost savings of community gardens in San Jose, California. Journal of the Academy of Nutrition and Dietetics, 114(7), 1072-1076.

Annepu, R. K. (2012).Sustainable Solid Waste Management in India. Retrieved from New York, USA: http://www.seas.columbia.edu/earth/wtert/newwtert/Research/sofos/Sustainable_SWM_India_Final.pdf.

Appelhof, M., Olszewski, J., & Stewart, A. (2017). Worms Eat My Garbage, 35th Anniversary Edition: How to Set Up and Maintain a Worm Composting System: Compost Food Waste, Produce Fertilizer for Houseplants and Garden, and Educate Your Kids and Family: Storey Publishing, LLC.

Araújo, R. (2013, 30 December). [Waste from Matozinhos will be transferred to Sabará in 2014] Resíduos de Matozinhos serão transferidos para Sabará em 2014. Por dentro de tudo. Retrieved from http://www.pordentrodetudo.com.br/index.php?pag=Noticias&id=3066

Bain & Company. (2012).[Economic-Financial Study for Urban Solid Waste (RSU) Final Disposal]. Estudo Econômico-Financeiro para destinação final de Resíduos Sólidos Urbanos (RSU). Retrieved from Belo Horizonte: http://www.ppp.mg.gov.br/images/documentos/Projetos/em_elaboracao/Residuos_Solidos/Estudo%20Bain%20-%20Company.pdf. Portuguese.

Bekkering, H., & Delft University of Technology. (2006). The architecture annual 2004-2005: Delft University of Technology. Rotterdam, Netherlands: 010 Publishers.

Belo Horizonte Municipality (PBH). (2017).[Municipal Plan for Solid Waste Integrated Management]. Plano Municipal de Gestão Integrada de Resíduos Sólidos. Retrieved from www.pbh.gov.br/planoresiduosbh/. Portuguese.

Belo Horizonte Municipality (PBH). (n.d.). [Green Line promotes connection between North and South Vectore of the city] Linha Verde promove ligação dos vetores norte e sul da cidade. Retrieved from http://portalpbh.pbh.gov.br/pbh/ecp/comunidade.do?evento=portlet&pIdPlc=ecpTaxonomiaMenuPortal&app=historia&lang=pt_BR&pg=5780&tax=14454. Portuguese.

Beloin-Saint-Pierre, D., Rugani, B., Lasvaux, S. b., Mailhac, A. l. d., Popovici, E., Sibiude, G., . . . Schiopu, N. (2017). A review of urban metabolism studies to identify key methodological choices for future harmonization and implementation. Journal of Cleaner Production: Supplement, 163(Supplement), S223-S240.

BH Airport. (n.d.). [Expansion project] Projeto de expansão. Retrieved from http://www.bh-airport.com.br/br/p/48/projeto-de-expansao.aspx. Portuguese.

Blessing, L. T. M., & Chakrabarti, A. (2009). DRM, a design research methodology Retrieved from Ebook Library http://public.eblib.com/choice/publicfullrecord.aspx?p=450451
ebrary http://site.ebrary.com/id/10310350
EBSCOhost http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&scope=site&db=nlebk&db=nlabk&AN=285531
MyiLibrary http://www.myilibrary.com?id=228853
SpringerLink http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/978-1-84882-587-1
SpringerLink http://springerlink.com/openurl.asp?genre=book&isbn=978-1-84882-586-4
SpringerLink http://link.springer.com/10.1007/978-1-84882-587-1
MyiLibrary, Table of contents http://www.myilibrary.com?id=228853&ref=toc
https://link.springer.com/openurl?genre=book&isbn=978-1-84882-586-4

Bohle, H.-G. (1994). Metropolitan food systems in developing countries: The perspective of “Urban Metabolism”. GeoJournal : An International Journal on Human Geography and Environmental Sciences, 34(3), 245-251.

Brazilian Federal Government. (2014). Mineirão is the first World Cup stadium powered by solar energy. Retrieved from http://www.copa2014.gov.br/en/noticia/mineirao-first-world-cup-stadium-powered-solar-energy.

Broto, V. C., Allen, A., & Rapoport, E. (2012). Interdisciplinary Perspectives on Urban Metabolism. Journal of Industrial Ecology, 16(6), 851-861.

Bueren, E. (2012). Introduction. Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

C40 cities. (n.d.). Mexico City: ProAire. Retrieved from http://www.c40.org/profiles/2013-mexicocity.

Camargo, M. (2017). [Mariana, an announced tragedy] Mariana: uma tragédia anunciada. Estadão Retrieved from http://politica.estadao.com.br/blogs/fausto-macedo/mariana-uma-tragedia-anunciada/

Cammarota, M. C. (2011).[Class notes: liquid effluent treatment]. Notas de aula: tratamento de efluentes líquidos. Retrieved from http://www.eq.ufrj.br/docentes/magalicammarota/2013/eqb485.pdf. Portuguese.

City of Buenos Aires. (2016). [More than 75.000 LED lamps illuminate the streets of Buenos Aires] Más de 75.000 lámparas LED iluminan las calles porteñas. Retrieved from http://www.buenosaires.gob.ar/noticias/l%C3%A1mparas-led-calles-porte%C3%B1as. Spanish.

City of Buenos Aires. (n.d.). [Energy] Energía. Retrieved from http://www.buenosaires.gob.ar/agenciaambiental/politicas-y-estrategias-ambientales/energia. Spanish.

Condeixa, K., Haddad, A., & Boer, D. (2017). Material flow analysis of the residential building stock at the city of Rio de Janeiro. Journal of Cleaner Production, 149(28), 1249-1267.

Conke, L. S., & Ferreira, T. L. (2015). Urban metabolism: Measuring the city's contribution to sustainable development. Environmental Pollution, 202(12), 146-152.
COPASA. (2003). Programa de redução de perdas de água no sistema de distribuição.
COPASA. (n.d.-a). [Sustainable ETE] ETE Sustentável. Retrieved from http://www.copasa.com.br/wps/portal/internet/esgotamento-sanitario/valorizacao-do-esgoto/conteudos/ete-sustentavel. Portuguese.
COPASA. (n.d.-b). [Find-sewage Program] Programa Caça-Esgoto. Retrieved from http://www.copasa.com.br/wps/portal/internet/esgotamento-sanitario/os-programas/conteudos/programa-caca-esgoto. Portuguese.
COPASA. (n.d.-c). [Sanitation - sewage collection and treatment] Saneamento - coleta e tratamento de esgoto. Program Chuá: Educação Sanitária e Ambiental da Copasa. Retrieved from http://www.copasa.com.br/wps/wcm/connect/1bf04012-9303-4757-bc41-5ed6c9af5563/COPASA_Esgoto.pdf?MOD=AJPERES. Portuguese.
de Souza, J. B. (2010). [Neighborhoods by population - IBGE Census 2010] Bairros por população - Censo IBGE 2010. Retrieved from https://bairrosdebelohorizonte.webnode.com.br/. Portuguese.
Defra. (2005).Mechanical Biological Treatment & Mechanical Heat Treatment of Municipal Solid Waste. Retrieved from http://webcache.googleusercontent.com/search?q=cache:Uvgo5yQ9hSAJ:www.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/221039/pb13890-treatment-solid-waste.pdf+&cd=1&hl=pt-BR&ct=clnk&gl=nl.
Development Agency of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte. (2016). [Integrated Metropolitan Management Plan of Residues with focus on waste from health services (RSS) and residues from civil construction (RCCV)] Plano Metropolitano de Gestão Integrada de Resíduos com foco em resíduos de serviços de saúde (RSS) e resíduos da construção civil e volumosos (RCCV). Retrieved from http://www.agenciarmbh.mg.gov.br/acoes-metropolitanas/residuos-solidos/residuos-especiais/planos/. Portuguese.
Development Agency of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte. (n.d.-a). [Legal Skills] Competências Legais. Retrieved from https://translate.google.com.br/#pt/en/Compet%C3%AAncias%20Legais. Portuguese.
Development Agency of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte. (n.d.-b). [Macrozoning History] Histórico Macrozoneamento. Retrieved from http://www.agenciarmbh.mg.gov.br/macrozoneamento/. Portuguese.
Drummond, I. (2017). [Ribeirão das Neves has already had model prison] Ribeirão das Neves já teve presídio modelo. Retrieved from https://www.em.com.br/app/noticia/gerais/2017/01/16/interna_gerais,839731/ribeirao-das-neves-ja-teve-presidio-modelo.shtml. Portuguese.
Eawag (Swiss Federal Institute of Aquatic Science and Technology), & Spuhler, D. (n.d.). Anaerobic Digestion (Small-scale). Retrieved from https://www.sswm.info/taxonomy/term/4027/anaerobic-digestion-%28small-scale%29.
Economist Intelligence Unit (EIU). (2010).Latin American Green City Index: Assessing the environmental performance of Latin America's major cities. Retrieved from Munich, Germany: https://www.siemens.com/entry/cc/features/greencityindex_international/all/en/pdf/report_latam_en.pdf.
Empreendimento Reserva Real - Unidade Golf. (n.d.). Reserva Real Venture - Golf Unit Retrieved from https://pt.slideshare.net/mixdeideias/memorial-descriptivo-golf-resort-reserva-real?next_slideshow=1. Portuguese.
Environmental Foundation of the State (FEAM). (2016).[Overview of waste disposal of urban solids in Minas Gerais State in 2015]. Panorama da destinação dos resíduos sólidos urbanos no Estado de Minas Gerais em 2015. Retrieved from Belo Horizonte: http://www.feam.br/images/stories/2016/RESIDUOS/MINAS_SEM_LIX%C3%95ES/Relat%C3%B3rio_de_Progresso_2016_-_PANORAMA_RSU_2015_FINAL_Revisado.pdf. Portuguese.
Estado de Minas Newspaper. (2012). [New venture at Vale dos Cristais in Nova Lima causes controversy among residents] Novo empreendimento no Vale dos Cristais, em Nova Lima, gera polêmica entre moradores. Retrieved from https://www.em.com.br/app/noticia/gerais/2012/06/28/interna_gerais,302842/novo-empreendimento-no-vale-dos-cristais-em-nova-lima-gera-polemica-entre-moradores.shtml. Portuguese.
FAEMG. (n.d.). [What is FAEMG] O que é FAEMG? Retrieved from http://www.faemg.org.br/Conteudo.aspx?Code=256&Portal=2&ParentCode=15&ParentPath=None&ContentVersion=R. Portuguese.
Faraud, C. (2017).Urban metabolism in practice: the difficult implementation of closing the loop approaches, through the water and food cycles in cities. Retrieved from London, UK: www.bartlett.ucl.ac.uk/dpu/latest/publications/dpu-papers.
FEAM. (n.d.). [Minas treats sewage] Minas Trata Esgoto. Retrieved from http://www.feam.br/minas-trata-esgoto. Portuguese.
Fecomércio. (n.d.). [Institutional] Institucional. Retrieved from http://www.fecomerciomg.org.br/institucional/. Portuguese.
[National Solid Waste Policy]. Política Nacional de Resíduos Sólidos. 12.305 C.F.R. (2010). Retrieved from http://www.mma.gov.br/port/conama/legiabre.cfm?codlegi=636. Portuguese.
Federal Government of Brazil. (n.d.). National Water Resources Information System. Retrieved from http://www.snirh.gov.br/.
Ferrão, P., & Fernandez, J. (2013). Sustainable urban metabolism. Cambridge, USA: The MIT Press.
FIEMG. (n.d.-a). [What is FIEMG System?] O que é Sistema FIEMG? Retrieved from https://www.fiemg.com.br/mais-sistema-fiemg. Portuguese.
FIEMG. (n.d.-b). [Minas Gerais Industrial Symbiosis Program] Programa Mineiro de Simbiose Industrial. Retrieved from http://www.fiemg.org.br/Default.aspx?tabid=10982. Portuguese.
Filho, J. B. M. T. (2012). Dois Momentos do Planejamento Metropolitano em Belo Horizonte: um estudo das experiências do PLAMBEL e do PDDI-RMBH. (Master), Universidade de São Paulo (USP), São Paulo.

Flanders Department of Agriculture and Fisheries. (n.d.). [Coconut biobed] Coconut biobed. Kokosbiobed. Retrieved from https://lv.vlaanderen.be/nl/voorlichting-info/publicaties/praktijkgidsen/water/tegengaan-van-waterverontreiniging-veroorzaakt-15. Dutch.
Francisco, W. C. (n.d.). [Iron Quadrilatateral] Quadrilátero Ferrífero. Retrieved from http://brasilescola.uol.com.br/geografia/quadrilatero-ferrifero.htm. Portuguese.
GASMIG. (n.d.). [Time-line] Linha do Tempo. Retrieved from http://www.gasmig.com.br/Institucional/Paginas/Nossa-Historia.aspx. Portuguese.
Google. (2017). Google Maps. Retrieved from http://maps.google.com.
Graaf, P., Hasselaar, B., & Timmeren, A. (2006). The integration of decentralised sanitation in the built environment The architecture annual 2004-200: Delft University of Technology (pp. 222). Rotterdam, Netherlands: 010 Publishers.
Hawkins, G. (2006). The ethics of waste: how we relate to rubbish. Lanham, USA: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers.
Hessami, M.-A., Christensen, S., & Gani, R. (1996). Anaerobic digestion of household organic waste to produce biogas. Renewable Energy, 9(1), 954-957.
Hoffmann, H., Platzer, C., von Münch, E., & Winker, M. (2011).Technology review of constructed wetlands - Subsurface flow constructed wetlands for greywater and domestic wastewater treatment. Retrieved from Eschborn, Germany: http://www.susana.org/en/knowledge-hub/resources-and-publications/library/details/930.
Hoornweg, D., & Bhada-Tata, P. (2012).What a waste: A Global Review of Solid Waste Management. Retrieved from http://siteresources.worldbank.org/INTURBANDEVELOPMENT/Resources/336387-1334852610766/What_a_Waste2012_Final.pdf.
Hoornweg, D., Bhada-Tata, P., & Kennedy, C. (2013). Waste production must peak this century. Nature, 502(7473), 615-617.
Hoornweg, D., Campillo, G., Saldivar-Sali, A., Sugar, L., & Linders, D. (2012). Mainstreaming Urban Metabolism: Advances and Challenges in City Participation. Paper presented at the World Bank Sixth Urban Research and Knowledge Symposium - Rethinking Cities, Barcelona.
IBGE. (2010). [2010 Census] Censo 2010. Retrieved from https://censo2010.ibge.gov.br/. Portuguese.
IBGE. (2013). [Gross Domestic Product of Municipalities -2013] Produto Interno Bruto dos Municípios - 2013. Retrieved from http://cod.ibge.gov.br/2WCCY.
IBGE. (2014). [Position occupied by the 100 largest municipalities, in relation to the Gross Domestic Product at current prices and relative and accumulated percentage shares, according to the municipalities and the respective Federation Units] Posição ocupada pelos 100 maiores municípios, em relação ao Produto Interno Bruto a preços correntes e participações percentuais relativa e acumulada, segundo os municípios e as respectivas Unidades da Federação. Retrieved from https://ww2.ibge.gov.br/home/estatistica/economia/pibmunicipios/2014/default_xls.shtm. Portuguese.
IBGE. (2017). [Brazil in brief] Brasil em síntese. Retrieved from https://cidades.ibge.gov.br/brasil/mg/. Portuguese.
INSEA. (n.d.). [Who we are] Quem somos. Retrieved from http://www.insea.org.br/quem-somos/. Portuguese.
Instituto Prístino. (n.d.). [Digital Geo-environmental Atlas] Atlas Digital Geoambiental. Retrieved from http://www.institutopristino.org.br/atlas/geossistemas-ferruginosos-do-brasil/quadrilatero-ferrifero/baixe-os-arquivos-shp-e-kml/. Portuguese.
Itard, L. (2012). Energy in the Built Environment Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.
Kennedy, C., Cuddihy, J., & Engel-Yan, J. (2007). The Changing Metabolism of Cities. Journal of Industrial Ecology, 11(2), 43-59. doi:10.1162/jie.2007.1107
Kennedy, C., & Hoornweg, D. (2012). Mainstreaming Urban Metabolism. Journal of Industrial Ecology, 16(6), 780-782.
Kennedy, C., Pincetl, S., & Bunje, P. (2011). The study of urban metabolism and its applications to urban planning and design. Environmental Pollution, 159(8), 1965-1973. doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2010.10.022
Kennedy, C. A., Stewart, I., Facchini, A., Cersosimo, I., Mele, R., Chen, B., . . . Sahin, A. D. (2015). Energy and material flows of megacities. Proceedings of National Academy of Science of the United States of America (PNAS), 112(9), 5985-5990. doi:10.1073/pnas.1504315112
Korpilo, S. (2014). Integrating the concept of urban metabolism into planning of sustainable cities: Analysis of the Eco² Cities Initiative.
Living Machine®. (2012). Living Machine® Technology Retrieved from http://www.livingmachines.com/About-Living-Machine.aspx.
Ludwig, C., Hellweg, S., & Stucki, S. (2003). Municipal solid waste management: strategies and technologies for sustainable solutions. Berlin, Germany: Springer Verlag.
McDougall, F. R. (2001). Integrated solid waste management: a life cycle inventory (2nd ed. ed.). Oxford, UK: Blackwell.
Mesquita, O. (2013, 29 May). [Our waste it thrown away in the dumping ground] Nosso lixo é jogado no lixão. Informatoz. Retrieved from http://pt.calameo.com/read/0020283567a4f0c193984
Metropolitan Environment Comission. (n.d.).[Program to improve air quality of the metropoitan zone of Mexico Valley 2011-2020 (PROAIRE 2011-2020). Programa para mejorar la calidad del aire de la Zona Metropolitana del Valle de México 2011-2020 (PROAIRE 2011-2020). Retrieved from http://respiramexico.org.mx/wp-content/uploads/2015/07/proaire2011-2020.pdf. Spanish.
Minas Gerais State. (2012).Shared Management Program for Urban Solids Residues Retrieved from http://www.ppp.mg.gov.br/sobre/projetos-de-ppp-concluidos/residuos-solidos.

Minas Gerais State. (2017). [Complementary Law Project of the Director Plan of Integrated Development of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte] Projeto de lei complementar do Plano Diretor de Desenvolvimento Integrado da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from http://www.agenciarmbh.mg.gov.br/macrozoneamento-mapa/. Portuguese

Ministry of Cities. (n.d.). [The ministry] O ministério. Retrieved from http://www.cidades.gov.br/institucional/o-ministerio. Portuguese.

Ministry of Environment. (2014). [Municipal Solid Waste Management Plans] Planos Municipais de Gestão Integrada de Resíduos Sólidos. Retrieved from http://www.mma.gov.br/cidades-sustentaveis/residuos-solidos/instrumentos-da-politica-de-residuos/planos-municipais-de-gest%C3%A3o-integrada-de-res%C3%ADduos-s%C3%B3lidos/itemlist/tag/pmgirs. Portuguese.

Ministry of Environment. (n.d.). [Introduction] Apresentação. Retrieved from http://www.mma.gov.br/institucional. Portuguese. .

Misra, R. V., Roy, R. N., & Hiraoka, H. (2003).On-farm composting methods. Retrieved from Rome, Italy: http://www.fao.org/docrep/007/y5104e/y5104e00.htm#Contents.

Morado, D., & Freitas, D. M. (2017). [The Great Urban Interventions in the Northern Vector of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte] As Grandes Intervenções Urbanas no Vetor Norte da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from https://observasp.wordpress.com/2017/01/20/as-grandes-intervencoes-urbanas-no-vetor-norte-da-regiao-metropolitana-de-belo-horizonte/. Portuguese.

Morgan, D. L. (1998). The focus group guidebook. Thousand Oaks, CA SAGE.

Municipality of Belo Horizonte. (2011). [Zoning and Special Guidelines Areas of the Municipality of Belo Horizonte] Zoneamento e Áreas de Diretrizes Especiais do Município de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from https://prefeitura.pbh.gov.br/politica-urbana/planejamento-urbano/base-de-dados/mapas-e-estatisticas. Portuguese.

Municipality of Belo Horizonte. (2016).[Municipal Sanitation Plan for Belo Horizonte 2016/2019]. Plano Municipal de Saneamento de Belo Horizonte 2016/2019. Retrieved from https://prefeitura.pbh.gov.br/index.php/obras-e-infraestrutura/informacoes/publicacoes/plano-de-saneamento. Portuguese.

Municipality of Belo Horizonte. (2018). [PBH opens tender for sewage system in Bonsucesso Stream Basin] PBH abre licitação para sistema de esgoto na Bacia do Córrego Bonsucesso. Retrieved from https://prefeitura.pbh.gov.br/noticias/pbh-abre-licitacao-para-sistema-de-esgoto-na-bacia-do-corrego-bonsucesso. Portuguese.

Municipality of Belo Horizonte. (n.d.). [Barreiro increasingly protected against floods] Barreiro cada vez mais protegido contra enchentes. Retrieved from https://ecp.pbh.gov.br/pbh/contents.do?evento=conteudo&idConteudo=139862&chPlc=139862. Portuguese.

Municipality of RIbeirão das Neves. (2006).[Director Plan of Ribeirão das Neves. Volume I: history and coneption]. Plano Diretor de Ribeirão das Neves. Volume I: Histórico e Concepção. Retrieved from www.rmbh.org.br. Portuguese.

National Sanitation Information System (SNIS). (2015a). [Diagnosis of urban solid waste management - 2015] Diagnóstico do manejo de Resíduos Sólidos Urbanos - 2015. Retrieved from http://www.snis.gov.br/diagnostico-residuos-solidos/diagnostico-rs-2015. Portuguese.

National Sanitation Information System (SNIS). (2015b). [Diagnosis of Water and Sewage Services - 2015] Diagnóstico dos Serviços de Água e Esgotos - 2015. Retrieved from http://www.snis.gov.br/diagnostico-agua-e-esgotos. Portuguese.

National Water Agency (ANA). (2010). [Urban water supply: Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte] Abastecimento urbano de água: Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from http://atlas.ana.gov.br/atlas/forms/analise/RegiaoMetropolitana.aspx?rme=5.

National Water Agency (ANA). (2013). [Sewage Atlas: Watershep pollution remediation] Atlas Esgotos: Despoluição de Bacias Hidrográficas. Retrieved from http://www.snirh.gov.br/portal/snirh/snirh-1/atlas-esgotos. Portuguese.

National Water Agency (ANA). (n.d.). [Watershed depollution program (PRODES)] Programa Despoluição de Bacias Hidrográficas - PRODES. Retrieved from http://www.ana.gov.br/prodes/. Portuguese.

Nazario, R. (2014).[The Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) IBEU]. O IBEU da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte (RMBH). Retrieved from http://ibeu.observatoriodasmetropoles.net/ibeu-belo-horizonte-desigualdade-polo-periferia/. Portuguese.

Newman, P. W. G. (2000). Sustainability and cities: Extending the metabolism model. Journal of Planning Literature, 14(4).

Ortiz, F. (2014). [Supermarket uses its own waste to make compost] Supermercado usa o próprio lixo para fazer compostagem. Retrieved from http://www.oeco.org.br/reportagens/28137-supermercado-usa-o-proprio-lixo-para-fazer-compostagem/. Portuguese.

Portal Brasil. (2011). [Country launches National Mining Plan] País lança plano nacional de mineração. Retrieved from http://www.brasil.gov.br/economia-e-emprego/2011/02/plano-nacional-de-mineracao-considera-uso-de-minerais-na-agricultura-como-estrategia. Portuguese.

Porteous, A. (1996). Dictionary of environmental science and technology (2nd ed. ed.). Chichester, UK: J. Wiley.

Porto Alegre Municipality. (2016). [Right Water Program] Programa Consumo Responsável. Retrieved from http://www2.portoalegre.rs.gov.br/dmae/default.php?p_secao=261. Portuguese.

Pötz, H. (2016). Urban Gren-Blue Grids Manual for Resilient Cities atelierGROENBLAUW

Precon Park. (n.d.). Retrieved from https://pt.slideshare.net/mixdeideias/dossipr.

Public Archive of the City of Belo Horizonte (APCBH). (2008).[Stories of neighborhoods [of] Belo Horizonte: Regional Barreiro]. Histórias de bairros [de] Belo Horizonte: Regional Barreiro. Retrieved from http://www.pbh.gov.br/historia_bairros/BarreiroCompleto.pdf. Portuguese.

Puxin. (n.d.). Portable Assembly Biogas System - Medium and Large Size. Retrieved from http://en.puxintech.com/portablemediuandlarge?gclid=EAIaIQobChMI6pO3vuvX2QIVbrvtCh22Ug9vEAAYAiAAEgL95_D_BwE.

Rada, E. C. (2015). Biological treatment of solid waste : enhancing sustainability Retrieved from EBSCOhost http://search.ebscohost.com/login.aspx?direct=true&scope=site&db=nlebk&db=nlabk&AN=1070063
http://lib.myilibrary.com?id=832328

Radar PPP. (2017). [Treatment of municipal solid waste in RMBH (Minas Gerais)] Tratamento de resíduos sólidos urbanos na RMBH (Minas Gerais). Retrieved from https://www.radarppp.com/resumo-de-contratos/tratamento-de-residuos-solidos-urbanos-na-rmbh-minas-gerais/. Portuguese.

Regional Superintendency of the Environment. (2014).[Single Statement]. Parecer Único. Retrieved from http://www.meioambiente.mg.gov.br/images/stories/URCS_SupramCentral/RioVelhas/74/5.1-czar-servicos-ambientais.pdf. Portuguese.

Romagnoli, A. J. (2012). [The program "my house, my life": continuities, innovations and setbacks] O programa "minha casa, minha vida": continuidades, inovações e retrocessos. Temas de Administração Pública, 4.

SABESP. (n.d.). [Rational Use of Water] Uso Racional da Água. Retrieved from http://site.sabesp.com.br/site/interna/Default.aspx?secaoId=587. Portuguese.

Sasse, L. (1998). DEWATS: decentralised wastewater treatment in developing countries. Bremen, Germany: BORDA, Bremen Overseas Research and Development Association.

Schuetze, T., Bohemen, H., & Bueren, E. (2012). Conclusions and Solutions. Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Secretary of State for Environment and Sustainable Development. (n.d.). [Intitutional] Institucional. Retrieved from http://www.meioambiente.mg.gov.br/instituicao. Portuguese.

Secretary of State of cities and regional integration. (2016). [Institutional] Institucional. Retrieved from http://www.cidades.mg.gov.br/index.php/servidor/institucional. Portuguese.

SINDUSCON-MG. (n.d.). [Sinduscon-MG: The construction union] Sinduscon-MG: O Sindicato da Construção. Retrieved from http://www.sinduscon-mg.org.br/o-sinduscon-mg/. Portuguese.

Singh, A., & Singh, G. S. (2017). Vermicomposting: A sustainable tool for environmental equilibria. Environmental Quality Management, 27(1), 23-40.

Spuhler, D. (n.d.). Anaerobic Digestion (Organic Waste). Retrieved from https://www.sswm.info/sswm-university-course/module-2-centralised-and-decentralised-systems-water-and-sanitation-0/anaerobic-digestion-(organic--waste).

State Environmental Foundation. (n.d.). [Institutional] Institucional. Retrieved from http://www.feam.br/instituicao. Portuguese.

Steffen, L., & Atiq Uz, Z. (2011). Challenges and Opportunities in Transforming a City into a "Zero Waste City". challenges, 2(4), 73-93. Retrieved from http://www.mdpi.com/2078-1547/2/4/73

Strauss, M., Heinss, U., & Larmie, S. A. (1998).Solids separation and pond systems for the treatment of faecal sludges in the tropics: lessons learnt and recommendations for preliminary design. Retrieved from Duebendorf, Switzerland: https://www.ircwash.org/resources/solids-separation-and-pond-systems-treatment-faecal-sludges-tropics-lessons-learnt-and.

Suzuki, H., Dastur, A., Moffatt, S., Yabuki, N., & Maruyama, H. (2010).Eco2 Cities: Ecological Cities as Economic Cities. Retrieved from Washington DC, USA:

Tejerina, M. R. (2015). Sustainable cities in Latin America. Working papers, 16(15), 28.

Teo, T. (2014). Encyclopedia of Critical Psychology Retrieved from Ebook Library http://public.eblib.com/choice/publicfullrecord.aspx?p=3095752
SpringerLink http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-5583-7
http://libproxy.txstate.edu/login?url=http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-5583-7
SpringerLink http://libproxy.uwinnipeg.ca/login?url=http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4614-5583-7
http://link.springer.com/openurl?genre=book&isbn=978-1-4614-5582-0

Tilley, E., Ulrich, L., Lüthi, C., Reymond, P., Schertenleib, R., & Zurbrügg, C. (2014). Compendium of Sanitation Systems and Technologies (2nd Revised Edition. ed.). Dübendorf, Switzerland: Swiss Federal Institute of Aquatic Science and Technology (Eawag).

Timmeren, A. (2012). Climate Integrated Design and Closing Cycles: Solutions for a Sustainable 'Urban Metabolism'. Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Timmeren, A., & Delft University of Technology. (2013). Reciprocities: a dynamic equilibrium. Delft: [s.n.].

Timmeren, A. v. (2014). The Concept of the Urban Metabolism (UM). Inaugural speech of A. van Timmeren, "ReciproCities. A dynamic Equilibrium".

Tjallingii, S. (2012). Water Flows and Urban Planning. Sustainable urban environments: an ecosystem approach. Dordrecht, Netherlands: Springer.

Trischler, H. (2016). The Anthropocene : A Challenge for the History of Science, Technology, and the Environment. NTM Zeitschrift für Geschichte der Wissenschaften, Technik und Medizin : NTM Journal of the History of Science,

Technology and Medicine, 24(3), 309-335.
TUDelft Department of Urbanism. (n.d.). Track: Urbanism. Retrieved from https://www.tudelft.nl/onderwijs/opleidingen/masters/aubs/msc-architecture-urbanism-and-building-sciences/master-tracks/urbanism/.
Tuhus-Dubrow, R. (2014). "Urban Metabolism" Could Beat "Sustainability" in a Buzzword Contest. Retrieved from https://nextcity.org/daily/entry/what-is-urban-metabolism-defined-science-cities.
Tupinambás, G. (2012). [Jose Maria Alkmin Penitentiary completes 75 years and preserves agricultural origins] Penitenciária José Maria Alkmin completa 75 anos e preserva origens agrícolas. Retrieved from https://www.em.com.br/app/noticia/gerais/2012/04/07/interna_gerais,287504/penitenciaria-jose-maria-alkmin-completa-75-anos-e-preserva-origens-agricolas.shtml. Portuguese.
UFMG. (2010).[Product 4: Integrated Sectorial Studies. Plan of Integrated Development for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region]. Produto 4: Estudos Setoriais Integrados. Plano Diretor de Desenvolvimento Integrado da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from Belo Horizonte: http://www.rmbh.org.br/central.php?tema=Plano_Metropolitano. Portuguese.
UFMG. (2011).[Product 6: Sectorial Political Policies, Projects and Priority Invesments. Plan of Integrated Development for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region]. Produto 6: Propostas de Políticas Setoriais, Projetos e Investimentos Prioritários. Plano Diretor de Desenvolvimento Integrado da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/central.php?tema=Plano_Metropolitano. Portuguese.
UFMG. (2013).Guidebook Building the metropolitan macrozoning. Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/.
UFMG. (2014a). [Still a dream] Ainda um sonho. Projeto Manuelzão 71, 4-5.
UFMG. (2014b).[Product 1: Theoretical methodological framework and definition of thematic areas with metropolitan interest]. Produto 1: Marco teórico metodológico e definição das áreas temáticas afetas ao interesse metropolitano. Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/central.php?tema=Plano_Metropolitano. Portuguese.
UFMG. (2015).[Product 5: Definition of urban planning parameters and specific structuring and development guidelines for areas of metropolitan interest (ZIM)]. Produto 5: Definição dos parâmetros urbanísticos e diretrizes específicas de estruturação e desenvolvimento para as zonas de interesse metropolitano (ZIM). Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/central.php?tema=Plano_Metropolitano. Portuguese.
UFMG. (n.d.). [Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region] Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/rmbh.php. Portuguese.
UN-Habitat. (2012).[State of Latin American and Caribeann cities: towards a new urban transition]. Estado de las Ciudades de América Latina y el Caribe 2012: Rumbo a una nueva transición urbana. Retrieved from http://nacionesunidas.org.co/biblioteca/estado-de-las-ciudades-de-america-latina-y-el-caribe-2012/. Spanish.
UNDESA. (2014).World urbanization prospects: the 2014 revision. (Report 978-92-1-151517-6). Retrieved from New York, USA: https://esa.un.org/unpd/wup/publications/files/wup2014-highlights.Pdf.
United States Environmental Protection Agency (EPA). (2000).Wastewater Technology Fact Sheet: Trickling Filters. Retrieved from Washington, D.C., USA: https://www3.epa.gov/npdes/pubs/trickling_filter.pdf.
Van Leer, J. G. G. (2016). Zero Waste Buiksloterham: an Integrated Approach to Circular Cities. (Master), TUDelft, Delft, Netherlands. Retrieved from https://repository.tudelft.nl/islandora/object/uuid:13683f28-96f1-47a4-92e0-dfc72a5964e5?collection=education
Werneck, G., & Vale, J. H. (2017). [Lak of water ghost haunts residents of BH and RMBH] Tenebroso fantasma da falta de água volta a assombrar moradores de BH e RMBH. Estado de Minas (EM). Retrieved from https://www.em.com.br/app/noticia/gerais/2017/09/23/interna_gerais,902891/tenebroso-fantasma-da-falta-de-agua-volta-a-assombrar-moradores-de-bh.shtml
Wolman, A. (1965). The Metabolism of Cities. Scientific American, 213, 179-190.
Zapata Campos, M. J., & Hall, C. M. (2013). Organising waste in the city : international perspectives on narratives and practices. Bristol, UK: Policy Press.
Zhang, Y. (2013). Urban metabolism: A review of research methodologies. Environmental Pollution, 178, 463-473. doi:10.1016/j.envpol.2013.03.052a

Images

A Sua Obra. (2017). [Primary and secondary sewage: what's the difference?] *Esgoto primário e secundário: qual a diferença? [image].* Retrieved from http://www.asuaobra.com.br/diferenca-esgoto-primario-secundario/. Portuguese.
Acogei. (2011). *Some of the uses made of Imhoff [image].* Retrieved from https://www.acogei.it/en/works/imhoff-tank/.
Alberto, C., & Secom/MG. (2013). [Interceptor Isidoro borders the stream of the same name - Conjunto Felicidade] *Interceptor Isidoro margeia o córrego de mesmo nome - Conjunto Felicidade [image].* Retrieved from http://www.agenciaminas.noticiasantigas.mg.gov.br/multimidia/galerias/moradores-da-regiao-norte-de-belo-horizonte-terao-esgoto-tratado-2/. Portuguese.
Alberto C./Imprensa MG. (n.d.). [Detentes work in agriculture. Seap partners employ prison labor and apply for the Social Seal] *Detentos trabalham em atividade agrícola. Parceiros da Seap empregam mão de obra carcerária e se candidatam ao Selo Social [image].* Retrieved from http://agenciaminas.mg.gov.br/noticia/politica-de-ressocializacao-propicia-vida-digna-a-populacao-carceraria. Portuguese.

Alves, A. (2015). [Triagem trabalho dos materiais gera renda for the cooperators] *Trabalho de triagem dos materiais gera renda para os cooperados [image].* Retrieved from http://www.abcdoabc.com.br/santo-andre/noticia/semasa-renova-parceria-cooperativas-reciclagem-32778. Portuguese.
Alves, R. (2015). *Bento Gonçalves [image].* Retrieved from http://www.conectas.org/pt/acoes/empresas-e-direitos-humanos/noticia/46897-rio-doce-sem-acordo.
Amaral J./EM/D.A PRESS. (2017). [Sewage Treatment Station of Curvelo pollutes the Ribeirão Santo Antônio, which is a tributary of the Rio das Velhas] *Estação de Tratamento de Esgoto de Curvelo polui o Ribeirão Santo Antônio, que é afluente do Rio das Velhas [image].* Retrieved from https://www.em.com.br/app/noticia/gerais/2017/07/10/interna_gerais,882459/revitalizacao-do-rio-das-velhas-preve-investimento-de-50-milhoes.shtml. Portuguese.
Ambler, I., & John Todd Ecological Design. (n.d.-a). *Artist's rendering of the South Burlington system [image]. South Burlington Municipal Eco-Machine®.* Retrieved from http://www.toddecological.com/data/uploads/casestudies/jtedcasestudy_southburlington.pdf.
Ambler, I., & John Todd Ecological Design. (n.d.-b). *Eco-Machines [image].* Retrieved from http://www.oceanarksint.org/index.php?id=eco-machines#12P.
Austin. (2012). *FWS wetland near Columbia Missouri [image].* Retrieved from https://webpages.uidaho.edu/larc380/new380/pages/qualityWetlands3.html.
Azevedo, G. (2017). [The success of the creative economy and startups of BH] *O sucesso das startups e da economia criativa de BH [image].* Retrieved from http://blog.gabrielazevedo.com/o-sucesso-das-startups-e-da-economia-criativa-de-bh/. Portuguese.
Barbosa Melo Construtora. (n.d.). [Water Treatment Station (ETA) Rio das Velhas System / COPASA Belo Horizonte / MG] *Estação de Tratamento de Água (ETA) Sistema Rio das Velhas / COPASA Belo Horizonte / MG [image].* Retrieved from http://www.cbmsa.com.br/construtora/saneamento-e-recursos-hidricos.php. Portuguese.
Belo Horizonte-1955 [image]. (1955). Retrieved from https://i.pinimg.com/originals/c9/d0/68/c9d0683f1475142bdb47521f3025e9bd.jpg.
Belo Horizonte [image]. ((n.d.)). Retrieved from http://wagner.adv.br/escritorios/.
Blumberg, I. (n.d.). *Shenyang, China - a helophyte filter where 6000 PEs are connected [image].* Retrieved from http://www.urbangreenbluegrids.com/measures/vertical-helophyte-filters/.
Blumberg, M. (2015). *Horizontal flow constructed wetland cells [image].* Retrieved from http://blumberg-engineers.com/en/news/details/22/constructed-wetlands-cascade-for-wastewater-treatment-of-an-industrial-park-in-changshu-china.
Boi, L. (2017). *IMG_3392 [image]. Expedição Rio das Velhas - Dia 7 - Santa Luzia [Das Velhas River expedition - Day 7 - Santa Luzia].* Retrieved from https://www.flickr.com/photos/cbhriodasvelhas/sets/72157681660704993.
Borsagli, A. (2011). [Ferrugem stream] *Córrego do Ferrugem [images].* Retrieved from http://curraldelrei.blogspot.nl/2011/12/as-precariedades-da-drenagem-urbana-de.html. Portuguese.
BySam. (n.d.). *Café de Ceuvel [image].* Retrieved from http://bysam.nl/cafe-de-ceuvel-nieuwe-hangout-amsterdam-noord/.
Cairoli, F. (2015). [The square of our dreams / Lukas Fúster] *A Praça dos Nossos Sonhos / Lukas Fúster [image].* Retrieved from https://www.archdaily.com.br/br/764076/a-praca-dos-nossos-sonhos-lukas-fuster/54f6722be58ece08b400012c. Portuguese.
Carlos Henrique. (2017). [Only 1% of solid household waste collected in Belo Horizonte is recycled] *Apenas 1% do resíduo sólido domiciliar recolhido em Belo Horizonte é reciclado [image].* Retrieved from http://hojeemdia.com.br/horizontes/coleta-seletiva-em-toda-bh-s%C3%B3-em-2036-amplia%C3%A7%C3%A3o-vai-custar-r-115-milh%C3%B5es-1.455129. Portuguese.
Castaño, D., Lucio, A., & Castañeda, A. (n.d.). *Escalatina images [image].* Retrieved from http://www.escalalatina.com/.
Chazarenc, F. (n.d.). *French system [image].* Retrieved from https://www.imt.fr/en/pollution-control-by-constructed-wetlands-an-expanding-french-industry-florent-chazarenc-mines-nantes/.
Clarke, J. (2017). *Why Should You Choose Concrete Septic Tanks? [image].* Retrieved from https://biocellwater.com/2017/08/15/choose-concrete-septic-tanks/.
COPASA. (2017). [Reservoir Levels] *Nível dos reservatórios [image].* Retrieved from http://www.copasa.com.br/wps/portal/internet/abastecimento-de-agua/nivel-dos-reservatorios. Portuguese.
COPASA/Divulgação. (2018). [Signs of the water crisis are no longer visable in the Rio Manso reservoir] *Sinais da crise hídrica não são mais visíveis no reservatório de Rio Manso [image].* Retrieved from https://bhaz.com.br/2018/03/22/chuvas-aceleram-recuperacao-reservatorios-copasa/. Portuguese.
Correia, D. (n.d.). [Store exhibiting at the Capital design fair] *Loja expondo em feira de design da Capital [image].* Retrieved from http://www.topmidianews.com.br/algo-mais/com-reciclagem-de-vidro-loja-revoluciona-em-bonito/20035/. Portuguese.
Crystalclear CC BY-SA 3.0. (2007). *Compost site germany [image].* Retrieved from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Compost#/media/File:Compost_site_germany.JPG.
DELVA Landscape Architects, Studioninedots, & Metabolic. (2014). [Potential Map Circular Buiksloterham - image] *Potentiekaart Circulair Buiksloterham [image].* Retrieved from https://buiksloterham.nl/project/1276/onderzoek---metabolisme-van-de-stad. Dutch.
Diogo, J. (2016). [Stream close to ETE still receives sewage from surrounding houses] *Córrego vizinho à ETE ainda recebe*

esgoto das casas do entorno [image]. Retrieved from http://www.otempo.com.br/capa/pol%C3%ADtica/mp-apura-fraude-em-obra-de-r-180-milh%C3%B5es-da-copasa-1.1329910. Portuguese.
Divulgação. (2014). [Tiles: one of the products in which recycled PET can be used] *Telhas: um dos produtos em que o PET reciclado pode ser usado [image].* Retrieved from http://www.oeco.org.br/reportagens/28145-empresario-de-reciclagem-de-pet-diz-que-impostos-matam-industria/. Portuguese.
Divulgação. (2016). [Waste collection re-starts in BH] *Coleta de lixo é retomada em BH [image].* Retrieved from http://contramao.una.br/retomada-coleta-de-lixo-em-bh/. Portuguese.
Divulgação. (n.d.). [Casa do Vidro in Bonito] *Casa do Vidro em Bonito [image].* Retrieved from http://www.topmidianews.com.br/algo-mais/com-reciclagem-de-vidro-loja-revoluciona-em-bonito/20035/. Portuguese.
Divulgação/MP. (2015). [FPI discovered untreated wastewater discharge in rivers in Batalha and Palestina] *FPI flagrou lançamento de dejetos sem tratamento em rios de Batalha e Palestina [image].* Retrieved from http://g1.globo.com/al/alagoas/noticia/2015/05/fiscalizacao-flagra-lancamento-de-esgoto-no-rio-ipanema-em-batalha.html. Portuguese.
Durães, L. (2017). *DSC_0056 (2) [image]. Expedição Rio das Velhas - Dia 7 - Santa Luzia [Das Velhas River expedition - Day 7 - Santa Luzia].* Retrieved from https://www.flickr.com/photos/cbhriodasvelhas/sets/72157681660704993/with/35039033066/.
Duvigneaud, P., & Smet, S. D.-D. (1977). *The urban metabolism of Brussels [image].* Retrieved from http://osmosnetwork.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/04/Figure-2-Urban-metabolism-Brussels.png.
Ecoswell. (n.d.). *Example: WSP system with cultivation of fish at work [image].* Retrieved from http://www.ecoswell.org/sustainable-wastewater.html.
Ecotechsystems. (n.d.). *Sludge Drying Reed Beds [image].* Retrieved from http://www.ecotechsystems.co.uk/projects.htm.
Education, U.-I. I. f. W. (n.d.). *Faecal Sludge Management [image].* Retrieved from https://ocw.un-ihe.org/course/view.php?id=46.
Emdén, T. J. (2014). *Skal Gubbar [images].* Retrieved from http://skalgubbar.se/.
Engineers., B. (2017). *Sedimentation and buffer pond in Erfurt - Schwerborn [image].* Retrieved from http://blumberg-engineers.com/en/news/details/44/landfill-lechate-treatment.
Engserj. (n.d.). *ETE Onça [image].* Retrieved from http://engserj.com.br/projetos/projeto-integra/id/70.
FABRIC. (2014). *Rotterdam's new urban metabolism [image]. Urban Metabolism: sustainable development of Rotterdam.* Retrieved from http://iabr.nl/media/document/original/urban_metabolism_rotterdam.pdf.
Fardos de pet industrial limpo [image]. (n.d.). [Clean bales of industrial plastic] Retrieved from http://www.b2blue.com/detalhes-anuncio/Venda/vendo-plastico-fardos-de-pet-industrial/. Portuguese.
Findhorn Foundation. (n.d.). *Living Machine Findhorn [image].* Retrieved from http://www.urbangreenbluegrids.com/measures/living-machine/.
Garg, A. (2012). *Water maturation reservoir [image].* Retrieved from http://achalinnamibia.blogspot.nl/2012/12/my-tour-to-water-reclamation-plant-in.html.
Google. (n.d.). *Google Street View.* Retrieved from https://www.google.com.br/maps.
Gouvea, B. (2008). [Direita Street, Santa Luzia, Minas Gerais, Brazil] *Rua Direita de Santa Luzia, Minas Gerais, Brasil [image].* Retrieved from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:RuaDireitaStaLuziaMG.jpg. Portuguese.
Hosek, E. (2013). [The Muzema community has been active in the search for sanitation solutions to clean the channel of its community] *A comunidade Muzema tem sido ativa na busca de soluções de saneamento para limpar o canal de sua comunidade [image].* Retrieved from http://rioonwatch.org.br/?p=7342#prettyPhoto. Portuguese.
Igreenion. (2004). *Trickling filter [image].* Retrieved from http://igreenion.com/trickling-filter.html.
John Todd Ecological Design. (n.d.). *Closed aerobic reactors, left, and open aquatic cells, right, surround the clarifier, center [image]. I-89 Vietnam Veterans Memorial Rest Area Eco-Machine*® Retrieved from http://www.toddecological.com/data/uploads/casestudies/jted_i89-case-study.pdf.
José Góes Collection. (n.d.). [Raul Soares Square] *Praça Raul Soares [image].* Retrieved from http://www.skyscrapercity.com/showthread.php?t=831846. Portuguese.
KRS Recycling Systems GmbH. (n.d.). *Crusher / Shredder for Glass Recycling Plants [image].* Retrieved from https://www.recyclingsystems.de/cms/website.php?id=/en/brecher.htm.
Living Machine®. (2012). *Hydroponic Living Machine System [image].* Retrieved from http://www.livingmachines.com/About-Living-Machine/Hydroponic-Living-Machine-System.aspx.
Logisticon. (n.d.). *Puur Waterfabriek Nieuw-Amsterdam [image].* Retrieved from http://www.urbangreenbluegrids.com/measures/membrane-filtration/.
Lucas/SMCS, J. (2016). *Câmbio Verde [image].* Retrieved from http://outracidade.uol.com.br/projeto-de-curitiba-para-coleta-seletiva-inspira-outras-capitais/.
Menezes, E. (2013). [José Maria Alkimin Penitentiary was the first to be installed in the city] *Penitenciária José Maria Alkimin foi a primeira a ser instalada na cidade [image].* Retrieved from https://noticias.r7.com/minas-gerais/penitenciaria-pode-virar-universidade-em-ribeirao-das-neves-18102013. Portuguese.
Modern Belo Horizonte [image]. (n.d.). Retrieved from https://zacmacinnes.wordpress.com/2012/06/10/belo-horizonte-architecture-in-brazils-first-planned-city/.
Mortensen, C. (2013). *Next Frontier Of Organics Recycling In California [image].* Retrieved from http://www.cleanworld.com/news/next-frontier-of-organics-recycling-in-california/.

Multi-Flow LDVS. (n.d.). *Waste Treatment [image].* Retrieved from http://ldvs.multi-flow.com/applications.html#agricultural_lagoons.
Municipal Director Plan Revision Team. (2017). Instalações de tratamento de resíduos [images].
Municipality of Belo Horizonte. (n.d.). [Solid Waste Transhipment Station] *Estação de Transbordo de Resíduos Sólidos [image].* Retrieved from https://ecp-hm.pbh.gov.br/pbh/ecp/comunidade.do?evento=portlet&pIdPlc=ecpTaxonomiaMenuPortal&app=slu&lang=pt_BR&pg=5600&tax=16514. Portuguese.
Municipality of Madrid. (n.d.). *Madrid Rio.* Retrieved from http://www.madrid.es/UnidadesDescentralizadas/UDCMedios/noticias/2011/04Abril/18Lunes/NotasPrensa/MadridRio/ficheros/18042011_MadridRio_094.jpg.
Napier-Reid. (n.d.). *Stirling wastewater lagoons and wetlands upgrades [image].* Retrieved from http://napier-reid.com/case-study/stirling-wastewater-lagoons-and-wetlands-upgrades/.
NiT. (2017). [Welcome to La Fabrique] *Sejam bem-vindos a La Fabrique [image].* Retrieved from https://nit.pt/out-of-town/back-in-town/lx-factory-comprada-um-grupo-frances. Portuguese.
Oliveira, P. A. d. (2017). [Recyclable waste truck] *Caminhão de lixo reciclável [image].* Retrieved from https://prefeitura.pbh.gov.br/noticias/coleta-seletiva-sera-iniciada-em-escolas-do-barreiro-308. Portuguese.
Oliveira/SLU, P. A. d. (n.d.). [Selective point-to-point collection] *Coleta seletiva ponto a ponto [image].* Retrieved from http://portalpbh-hm.pbh.gov.br/pbh/ecp/contents.do?evento=conteudo&idConteudo=26945&chPlc=26945&viewbusca=s. Portuguese.
OSMOS. (n.d.). *OSMOS Urban Metabolism of Brussels [image].* Retrieved from https://i2.wp.com/osmosnetwork.com/wp-content/uploads/2016/04/OSMOS-Urban-metabolism-Brussels.jpg?w=990.
Parron, M., & Aun, B. (2015). [Sub-basin of Ribeirão do Onça passing through the Pampulha Lagoon, Nossa Senhora da Piedade Park and Ribeiro de Abreu neighborhood] *Sub-bacia do Ribeirão do Onça passando pela Lagoa da Pampulha, Parque Nossa Senhora da Piedade e bairro Ribeiro de Abreu [images].* Retrieved from https://translate.google.com.br/#auto/en/Sub-bacia%20do%20Ribeir%C3%A3o%20do%20On%C3%A7a%20passando%20pela%20Lagoa%20da%20Pampulha%2C%20Parque%20Nossa%20Senhora%20da%20Piedade%20e%20bairro%20Ribeiro%20de%20Abreu. Portuguese.
Plano Metropolitano RMBH. (n.d.). *Vespasiano [image].* Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/central_mm.php?tema=RMBH-vespasiano.
Price, C. (1991). *The City as an Egg [image].* Retrieved from http://bigthink.com/strange-maps/534-the-eggs-of-price-an-ovo-urban-analogy.
Process Wastewater Technologies LLC. (n.d.). *Usage Examples [image].* Retrieved from http://encyclopedia.che.engin.umich.edu/Pages/Reactors/FixedFilm/FixedFilm.html.
public Domain. (1895). [BH plan] *Planta BH [image].* Retrieved from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Planta_BH.jpg. Portuguese.
Public Domain. (1900). [Afonso Pena Avenue 1900] *Afonso Pena 1900 [image].* Retrieved from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:Afonsopena1900.jpg. Portuguese.
Public Domain. (1930). [Partial BH 1930] *Parcial BH 30 [image].* Retrieved from https://commons.wikimedia.org/wiki/File:ParcialBH30.jpg. Portuguese.
Public Domain. (2009). *Edmonton Composting Facility [image].* Retrieved from https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:MRF_Composter03.jpg.
Public Domain. (n.d.). *Photo Gallery [images].* Retrieved from http://www.copa2014.gov.br/pt-br/dinamic/galeria_imagem/40587.
Rabelo, F. (2014). [Aerial view of Águas Claras mine's crater collapse] *Vista aérea do desmoronamento na cratera da Mina de Águas Claras, Serra do Curral [image].* Retrieved from http://imagesvisions.blogspot.nl/2014/02/o-desabamento-da-serra-do-curral.html. Portuguese.
Ramos, C. (n.d.). [Mister with crates] *Señor con huacales [image].* Retrieved from http://www.escalalatina.com/hombres/senor-huacales/. Spanish.
Sepulveda, E. (2015). [Biodigester Septic Tank: solution for rural areas and favelas] *Fossa Biodigestora: solução para áreas rurais e favelas [image].* Retrieved from http://www.recicloteca.org.br/saneamento-basico/fossa-biodigestora/. Portuguese.
Sijmons, D., & Raith, J. (2014). *Urban Metabolism Model [image].* Retrieved from https://www.researchgate.net/publication/309440128_The_future_of_sustainable_urbanism_a_redefinition.
Sinobaler. (2017). *Baler Manufacturer, Waste Recycling Equipment, Baling Press Machines [image].* Retrieved from http://sinobaler.blogspot.nl/2014/03/which-is-right-for-you-manual-feed.html.
SLU/CEMP. (2014). [Macaúbas Landfill-Sabará/MG *Aterro de Macaúbas, Sabará/MG [image].* Retrieved from http://blogdoaleciobrandao.com.br/audiencia-publica-na-camara-municipal-tratara-do-seu-lixo-aterro-sanitario-e-os-destinos-de-macaubas/. Portuguese.
South London Waste Partnership (SLWP). (n.d.). *In-Vessel and Windrow composting [image].* Retrieved from http://slwp.coopa.net/wp-content/uploads/2010/07/IVC.jpg.
Stump, R. (2016). *3295: The Returnette [image].* Retrieved from http://straatjutten.nl/2016/08/3295-de-retourette/.
SuSanA Secretariat. (2011a). *2nd stage vertical flow planted filter, 2 parallel units. Siphon chamber in the foreground [image].* Retrieved from https://www.flickr.com/photos/gtzecosan/6438019891/in/album-72157628237934383/.
SuSanA Secretariat. (2011b). *Vertical flow planted filters, 1st treatment stage, 3 parallel units [image].* Retrieved from

https://www.flickr.com/photos/gtzecosan/6438017833/in/album-72157628237934383/.
TV Anhanguera. (2016). [Large garbage generators now have to pay for collection] *Grandes geradores de lixo passam a ter que pagar pela coleta [image]*. Retrieved from http://g1.globo.com/goias/noticia/2016/07/comurg-deixa-de-recolher-lixo-de-shoppings-e-condominios-em-goiania.html. Portuguese.
TV Globo. (2014). [Streets of Belo Horizonte dawned with garbage after stoppage of street sweepers] *Ruas de Belo Horizonte amaneceram com lixo após paralisação de garis [image]*. Retrieved from http://g1.globo.com/minas-gerais/noticia/2014/04/apos-paralisacao-de-garis-prefeitura-realiza-coleta-extraordinaria-em-bh.html. Portuguese.
TV Globo. (2015). [Serra Azul reservoir critical situation in the end of January, in the Metropolitan BH] *Situação do reservatório Serra Azul, na Grande BH, era crítica no fim de janeiro [image]*. Retrieved from http://g1.globo.com/minas-gerais/noticia/2015/04/portaria-reconhece-escassez-hidrica-em-belo-horizonte-e-grande-bh.html. Portuguese.
Untha. (n.d.). *QR1700-2100 [image]*. Retrieved from http://www.untha.com/en/shredders/industrial-shredders/qr800-2100_p796.
Urbaser. (n.d.). *Urbaser ltd [image]*. Retrieved from https://www.urbaser.co.uk/mechanical-biological-treatment/.
Veolia. (n.d.). *Anaerobic biogas reactor / large / process [image]*. Retrieved from http://www.directindustry.com/prod/veolia-water-technologies/product-25260-578527.html.
A visit to Organic and Vermiculture Farm: Kahariam Farms [image]. (n.d.). Retrieved from http://mindnetworks.blogspot.nl/2013/09/a-visit-to-organic-and-vermiculture.html.
Wakala, M. (2010). *Sotik Public Toilet with water kiosk and DEWATS (WSTF Project) [image]*. Retrieved from http://ecosankenya.blogspot.nl/2010/12/sotik-public-toilet-with-water-kiosk.html.
WasteB. (n.d.). *Dynamic Waste Picking [image]*. Retrieved from http://www.bwaste.nl/producten/wasteb/.
Wetlands Construídos. (n.d.).[The choice of vegetation]. *A escolha da vegetação [images]*. Retrieved from https://www.wetlands.com.br. Portuguese.
Willcutt, R. (2015). *Cashing in Your Chips [image]*. Retrieved from https://www.mmsonline.com/articles/cashing-in-your-chips.
X-act systems. (n.d.). *Small scale in vessel composting system engineered to compost food waste, paper, and many other types of organic waste material [image]*. Retrieved from http://xactsystemscomposting.com/mobile-system/.

Geodatabases

Federal University of Minas Gerais (UFMG). (2014). [Macrozoning of the Metropolitan Region of Belo Horizonte]. Macrozoneamento da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte. Retrieved from http://www.rmbh.org.br/. Portuguese.
IBGE. (2017). [National digital atlas of Brazil]. Atlas Nacional Digital do Brasil. Retrieved from https://ww2.ibge.gov.br/apps/atlas_nacional/. Portuguese.
Instituto Pristino. (2014). [Geo-environmental Atlas]. Atlas Digital Geoambiental. Retrieved from http://www.institutopristino.org.br/atlas/como-citar/. Portuguese.
National Eletric Energy Agency (ANEEL). (2017). [Georeferenced Information System of the Electric Sector (SIGEL)] Sistema de Informações Georreferenciadas do Setor Elétrico (SIGEL). Retrieved from http://sigel.aneel.gov.br/sigel.html. Portuguese.
National Water Agency (ANA). (2013a). [ANA'S Geospatial Metadata Portal]. Portal de metadados geoespaciais da ANA. Retrieved from http://metadados.ana.gov.br/geonetwork/srv/pt/main.home. Portuguese.
National Water Agency (ANA). (2013b). [National System of Information on Water Resources (SNIRH)]. Sistema Nacional de Informações sobre Recursos Hídricos (SNIRH). Retrieved from http://portal1.snirh.gov.br/ana/home/index.html. Portuguese.

Pictograms

Adaleru, A. (n.d.). *Hen [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=poultry&i=766602.
Afacan, E. (n.d.). *Fish [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/fish/435412/.
Alanis, Y. (n.d.). *Organic trash [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=organic&i=431434#_=_.
Alexander Skowalsky. (n.d.). *Flowers [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/flowers/1079901/.
Alp, M. (n.d.). *Factory [image]. Industry.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/mahmure.alp/collection/industry/?i=1038085.
Ameglio, F. (n.d.). *Carbon Dioxide Emissions [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=co2&i=153802.
AomAm. (n.d.). *Forest [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/forest/1335313/.
Baboon designs. (n.d.). *Broom [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=broom&i=1153141.
Becris. (n.d.). *Population Growth [image]. Energy Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/population-growth/1147927/.
BomSymbols. (n.d.). *Faucet Water [image]. Water Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/korawan_m/collection/water/?oq=water%20consumption&cidx=0&i=237770.
Brahma, A. (n.d.). *Truck [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=truck&i=842340.

Bravo, J. P. (n.d.). *Water truck [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=water%20truck&i=106461.
Buchanan, H. (n.d.). *Trees [image]*. Retrieved from www.thenounproject.com.
Creative Mania. (n.d.). *Pipe [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/pipe/1410920/.
Creative Stall. (n.d.). *Water Plant [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=water%20treatment&i=175849.
Daksina, D. (n.d.). *Truck [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=truck&i=1696869.
Davis, B. (n.d.). *Greenhouse [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=greenhouse&i=651260.
Descatoire, I. (n.d.). *Congress [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=congress&i=227724#_=_.
Doane, A. (n.d.-a). *Cow [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=cow&i=1055972.
Doane, A. (n.d.-b). *Prison [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/prison/1102973/.
Driel, P. v. (n.d.). *Bulldozer [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/petervandriel/collection/construction-machines/?i=576929.
Elisabeta. (n.d.). *Light Bulb [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/light-bulb/1265581/.
Emil, S. (n.d.). *Truck [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=truck&i=31774.
Erdely, S. (n.d.). *Dirt [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/dirt/113123/.
Faisalovers. (n.d.-a). *Compost [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/compost/1217815/.
Faisalovers. (n.d.-b). *Filter [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/filter/933623/.
Hermine Blanquart. (n.d.). *Can [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/can/203042/.
Icon Pond. (n.d). *Brainstorm [image]*. Retrieved from "https://www.flaticon.com/authors/popcorns-arts
Iconathon. (n.d.). *Community Garden [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=community%20garden&i=6396.
Ilk, N. (n.d.). *Wheat [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=agriculture&i=1188261#_=_.
Kaito, B. (n.d.). *Plastic Bottle [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/plastic-bottle/899798/.
Kareemovic. (n.d.). *City Skyline [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/city-skyline/1405495/.
karol. (n.d.). *Beer [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/beer/670417/.
Koravan, M. (n.d.). *Grass [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/korawan_m/collection/grass/?oq=grass&cidx=0&i=75670.
Krisada. (n.d.). *Hydroponics [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=hydroponic&i=83408.
Lock, J. (n.d.). *Soccer [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=soccer&i=29953.
Locksley, R. (n.d.). *Sieve [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/sieve/212906/.
Made. (n.d.). *Farm [image]. Agriculture Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/elki/collection/agriculture/?oq=agriculture&cidx=3&i=1183052.
mali, J. (n.d.). *Bitcoin mining [image]. Bitcoin collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=mining&i=1119535.
Market, V. (n.d.). *Cooperation [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/cooperation/1333642/.
Marozzi, M. (n.d.). *Pump [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=aquariou%20pump&i=982127.
Mejorada, C. G. (n.d.). *City [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=suburbs&i=9722.
Michiels, T. (n.d.). *Stack [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/stack/38086/.
Naim. (n.d.). *Dollar [images]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/naim.solis/collection/money/?oq=money&cidx=0&i=555300.
Nolte, A. (n.d.). *Park [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=public+space&i=52484.
Ochoa, C. (n.d.). *Water tank [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=water%20tank&i=30192.
Parkjisun. (n.d.). *Garbage bag [image]. Cleaning Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=garbage%20bag&i=199035.
Patel, D. (n.d.). *Battery [image]. Devices & Communication Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=electricity&i=920423.
Prado, L. (n.d.-a). *Outfall [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=lake&i=25099.
Prado, L. (n.d.-b). *Poop [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=manure&i=21487.
Remington, E. (n.d.). *Slum [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=slum&i=11639.
Renault, A. (n.d.). *Dumpster [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=dumpster&i=50463.
REVA. (n.d.). *Hypodermic Needle [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/mohkamil89/collection/hypodermic-needle/?i=1380698.
Rockicon. (n.d.). *Education [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=education&i=1262911.
SBTS. (n.d.). *Dump truck [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=sand%20truck&i=982629#_=_.
Schmitt, M. (n.d.). *Buildings [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=commercial&i=534388.
TDL-London. (n.d.). *Filter [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/filter/66316/.
Uddin, A. (n.d.). *Factory [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/term/factory/1417219/.
Wibowo, S. A. (n.d.). *Fertilizer [image]*. Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=fertilizer&i=1090055.
Yu luck. (n.d.). *Smog [image]. Pollution_solid Collection.* Retrieved from https://thenounproject.com/search/?q=air%20pollution&i=383810.

7 | annex

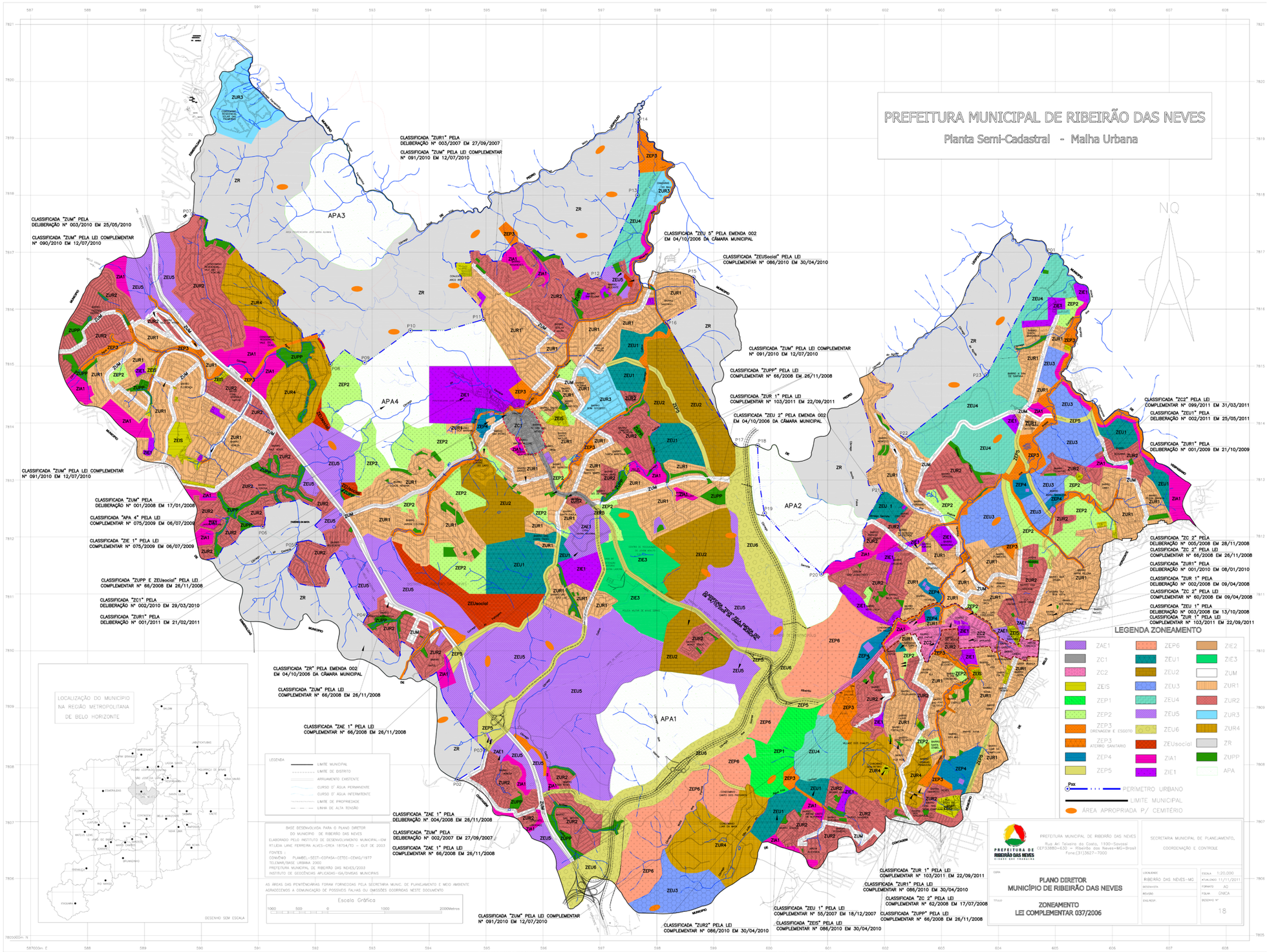
A. Ribeirão das Neves Zoning Plan

B. Focus Group + Interviews

A.

Ribeirão das Neves Zoning Plan (Updated map 2011)

(Municipality of Ribeirão das Neves, 2006)



B. Focus Group + Interviews

Focus group

A focus group is a research method that can be seen as a small group interview, with a moderator guiding the discussion using pre-established questions and the intention of gathering research data (Morgan, 1998). The goal of this method is get information by listening to people and analyzing their interactions, since "focus groups create lines of communication" (Morgan, 1998). It has to be noted that this method is not a passive process, since there is an intention and a topic focus behind the proposed discussion (Morgan, 1998). Moreover, a focus group falls under the category of qualitative research and, thus, relies on three different methods: "exploration and discovery; context and depth; and interpretation" (Morgan, 1998).

According to Morgan, one of the basic use for a focus group is academic research and it can relate to different phases: problem identification, planning, implementation and assessment (Morgan, 1998). In this thesis, the goals of the carried out focus group falls under Morgan's category "implementation", where "the qualitative information provides depth and context" (Morgan, 1998).

Event

The focus group was held on March 27th, at the Architecture Faculty of the Federal University of Minas Gerais (EA-UFMG). The event was taped, with the agreement of all participants (see forms at the end of this section - in Portuguese), and can be accessed for verification. The group of 5 participants represented the academic, public and private sector, as well as civil society. Most of the participants had specializations in wastewater or solid waste.

Academic Sector - Professor Carlos Augusto de Lemos Chernicharo (wastewater)

BA Civil Engineering | Msc Sanitary Engineering | PHD Environmental Engineering

Researcher at the Federal University of Minas Gerais (UFMG) – Engineering School - Department of Sanitary and Environmental Engineering (DESA-UFMG)

Public Sector - José Alberto da Mata Mendes (solid waste)

BA Civil Engineering | Msc Environmental Engineering

Consultant

Public Sector - Fátima Abreu (solid waste)

BA Civil Engineering

Consultant

Private Sector - Gabriel Vasconcellos (wastewater)

BA Environmental Engineering |Msc Sanitation, Environment and Water Resources | PHD Candidate Sanitation, Environment and Water Resources

Environmental Engineer at the company Wetland Construídos, which "specializes in the design and implementation of effluent, water and sludge treatment systems, with a special focus on natural and passive systems, particularly built wetlands systems" (Wetlands Construídos).

Civil Society - Ricardo Andrade

High School Teacher

Member of Venda Nova das Gerais Council and the Community Council Unidos pelo Ribeiro de Abreu (COMUPRA)

Goals

As mentioned previously, the focus group aimed on gathering information on the "implementation" phase. The specific goals were:

- Understand the general perception of the population on waste and sewage
- Understand if decentralization is a factual / feasible solution and to what degree they are known
- Understand which actors are involved in solid waste and wastewater flows and where they stand regarding treatment and management of these flows.
- Understand governance challenges and derive insights for the thesis' proposals.

Questions / Statements

The following questions / statements were put to discussion in the event:

1. **In an utopian city, how waste and wastewater would be managed?**

2. **Out of sight, out of mind is how waste and wastewater should be treated.**

3. **In order to provide universal access of sewage treatment in the cities, everyone should be connected to treatment plants.**

4. **Decentralized solutions are not feasible since there is no public interest (state, municipal or the wastewater treatment company)**

5. **5-The biggest problem implementing sanitation systems is the lack of public management.**

Results

The focus group is a dynamic process and, even though the questions/statements guided the discussion, the participants expanded their topics in a non-linear discussion. Therefore, the results described here are based on the overall discussion.

1-In a utopian city, how waste and wastewater would be managed?

Simplicity, segregation/separation and decentralization were the most used words. The participants saw the future as not dependent on high-technology, but on simple solutions.

2-Out of sight, out of mind is how waste and wastewater should be treated.

It is not how it should be, but it is currently like this. Disinformation is the main reason. Most of people do not understand the treatment processes or systems, and, therefore, do not feel responsible for them once outside of their house. Moreover, the participants stated that is common to have houses with the system in place, but disconnected from the network, in order to not pay for the service. On the other hand, the fragility on legislation and the poor management create contradictory situations that difficult increasing public awareness.

3-In order to provide universal access of sewage treatment in the cities, everyone should be connected to treatment plants.

Again, decentralization was the key word used by the participants, disagreeing with the above statement. However, participants highlighted that in highly dense / urbanized cities, it becomes very difficult to implement systems other than the centralized ones. It was also highlighted that the centralized solutions do not allow the general public to see their benefits, while decentralized solutions have the potential to bring those benefits closer to the citizen.

4-Decentralized solutions are not feasible since there is no public interest (state, municipal or the wastewater treatment company)

The participants highlighted the "status quo" of the current situation. The big companies are not interested in building small treatment plants. Money is the ruler of the existing linear system: production – job creation – profit. The treatment company, for example, is not longer a public company, which means it has to attend to shareholders' expectations and not only the public interest. Economically speaking, decentralized solutions might be more expensive for implementation, reducing the interest, even if they may be cheaper on the long run. The same applies for landfills, where larger systems are cheaper.

5-The biggest problem implementing sanitation systems is the lack of public management.

The participants highlighted the lack of a sensible government (mainly municipal) to sustainable issues and the lack of mobilization of the population to demand improvements on that sense. Decentralized solutions required a stronger management from the government side. However, the standard is to choose the cheapest solution (or the one that provides largest tax reduction) and the one that is the easiest to manage. The participants raised the word "laziness" to describe this process. Another aspect mentioned is that the main issue is not the lack of public management but the lack of regional management, since the Metropolitan Agency can only give incentive on the municipal level. This becomes more crucial in the highly urbanized RMBH where the borders only make sense on a map and not on the urban fabric. Lastly, it was emphasized one of the challenges of public management is that the mobilization of the population has to happen at the same time as provision of the operational services to assure the government's credibility.

Interviews

In order to complement the information gathered in the focus group, two interviews were held with representatives from the State Planning Agency and the local Water Treatment Company, COPASA on April 2nd 2018:

Gustavo Batista de Medeiros – Cabinet advisor of the Metropolitan Regulation at the Metropolitan Development Agency.

Cleber Torres – Manager of Support for Expansion and Inspection Division - DVEX - Sanitation Company of Minas Gerais (COPASA).

The interviews were conducted qualitatively following a semi-structured form, using similar questions from the focus group to stir the conversation, but also providing freedom for the respondent's inputs (Teo, 2014). Both interviews were recorded and are available for consultation.

Results

Gustavo Medeiros' focus is solid waste. He highlighted that decentralization is the future and that the state has interest in developing (or give incentive) to solutions on that direction. However, he believes that decentralized solutions will be effective on the long-term and that they should be seen as a way to gradually depend less on sanitary landfills. Therefore, on the short-term, he believes that the Solid Waste PPP (See item "1.6.11 Metropolitan Program for Solid Residues") is the best way to deal with solid waste management effectively. He also believes that the smaller municipalities suffer from lack of technical support and knowledge. He gave examples of municipalities that still do not see dumping grounds or controlled landfills as a problem. Lastly, he highlighted that the financial-political structure is the main challenge to fulfill an effective governance (initial investment, commercial value of compost/recycled waste, electoral agenda) followed by the operational management and the lack of knowledge/awareness.

Cleber's focus is wastewater. He highlighted that the State's Sanitation Company (COPASA) is fully committed only to centralized solutions. All the current and future planning is focused on building the necessary infrastructure for collection and treatment through treatment plants (ETE). The company sees the ETE as a consolidated and efficient solution and, thus, should be continued. However, according to him, in highly dense areas the occupation is an obstacle to implement this network (no space available); together with a challenging topography (it may force the need of a pump station, for example) and financial feasibility (for example high costs to expropriate an area). One incentive COPASA gives in those areas is for people to connect their sewage to the rainwater network, where they can intercept the sewage in moments without rain. He also stated that the public management reflects very little on the company's planning and that the political scenario or changes may cause slow down or reduce the financing, but it does not change the course of planning. Lastly, he stated that the biggest challenges are the initial investment (larger plants are more feasible), operational and maintenance costs. In other words, the system has to be able to support the scale that a treatment plant has, in a more simplified way.

Regarding technical aspects, another interview was done by email with **Breno Cota** from the company **Wetlands Construídos**, in relation to requirements, construction and maintenance of constructed wetlands systems.

TERMO DE AUTORIZAÇÃO DE USO DE IMAGEM E VOZ

Neste ato, e para todos os fins em direito admitidos, autorizo expressamente a utilização da minha imagem e voz, em caráter definitivo e gratuito, constante em fotos e filmagens decorrentes da minha participação no Grupo Focal – Horizonte Metabólico, a seguir discriminado:

Programa:
Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism *[Grupo de pesquisa: cidades inteligentes e metabolismo urbano]*
Msc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism *[Msc Arquitetura, Urbanismo e Ciências da Construção – Especialização Urbanismo]*
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment *[Faculdade de Arquitetura e Ambientes Construídos]*
Delft University of Technology - MSc Urbanism *[Universidade de Tecnologia de Delft – Msc Urbanismo]*
Título do projeto: Metabolic Horizon: a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste *[Horizonte Metabólico: uma estratégia urbana para o esgotamento sanitário e resíduos sólidos da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte]*
Pesquisador(es): Carolina Cardoso Pera Eboli
Orientador(es): Ulf Hackauf / Lidewij Tummers
Objetivos principais: utilizar o grupo focal como método de pesquisa para levantar informações a respeito de temas relevantes à tese de graduação.

As imagens e a voz poderão ser exibidas: nos relatórios parcial e final do referido projeto, na apresentação áudio-visual do mesmo, em publicações e divulgações acadêmicas, em festivais e premiações nacionais e internacionais, assim como disponibilizadas no banco de imagens resultante da pesquisa e na Internet, fazendo-se constar os devidos créditos.

O aluno fica autorizado a executar a edição e montagem das fotos e filmagens, conduzindo as reproduções que entender necessárias, bem como a produzir os respectivos materiais de comunicação, respeitando sempre os fins aqui estipulados.

Por ser esta a expressão de minha vontade, nada terei a reclamar a título de direitos conexos a minha imagem e voz ou qualquer outro.

BHte, 27 de Março de 2018.

Assinatura

Nome: Ricardo Augusto de Andrade Campos
RG.: MG 11.272.719 CPF: 044.260.256-13 Telefone: (31)99641 5952 Endereço: Rua Francisco Augusto Rocha, 101, 31220-260

TERMO DE AUTORIZAÇÃO DE USO DE IMAGEM E VOZ

Neste ato, e para todos os fins em direito admitidos, autorizo expressamente a utilização da minha imagem e voz, em caráter definitivo e gratuito, constante em fotos e filmagens decorrentes da minha participação no Grupo Focal – Horizonte Metabólico, a seguir discriminado:

Programa:
Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism *[Grupo de pesquisa: cidades inteligentes e metabolismo urbano]*
Msc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism *[Msc Arquitetura, Urbanismo e Ciências da Construção – Especialização Urbanismo]*
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment *[Faculdade de Arquitetura e Ambientes Construídos]*
Delft University of Technology - MSc Urbanism *[Universidade de Tecnologia de Delft – Msc Urbanismo]*
Título do projeto: Metabolic Horizon: a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste *[Horizonte Metabólico: uma estratégia urbana para o esgotamento sanitário e resíduos sólidos da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte]*
Pesquisador(es): Carolina Cardoso Pera Eboli
Orientador(es): Ulf Hackauf / Lidewij Tummers
Objetivos principais: utilizar o grupo focal como método de pesquisa para levantar informações a respeito de temas relevantes à tese de graduação.

As imagens e a voz poderão ser exibidas: nos relatórios parcial e final do referido projeto, na apresentação áudio-visual do mesmo, em publicações e divulgações acadêmicas, em festivais e premiações nacionais e internacionais, assim como disponibilizadas no banco de imagens resultante da pesquisa e na Internet, fazendo-se constar os devidos créditos.

O aluno fica autorizado a executar a edição e montagem das fotos e filmagens, conduzindo as reproduções que entender necessárias, bem como a produzir os respectivos materiais de comunicação, respeitando sempre os fins aqui estipulados.

Por ser esta a expressão de minha vontade, nada terei a reclamar a título de direitos conexos a minha imagem e voz ou qualquer outro.

BH, 27 de Março de 2018.

Assinatura

Nome: Carlos Augusto de Lemos Chernicharo
RG.: MG.384.585 CPF: 176.911.846-20 Telefone: (31) 98842.4666)_____ Endereço: R. Gonçalves Dias 1846/901 - Lourdes 30140-092 - BH

TERMO DE AUTORIZAÇÃO DE USO DE IMAGEM E VOZ

Neste ato, e para todos os fins em direito admitidos, autorizo expressamente a utilização da minha imagem e voz, em caráter definitivo e gratuito, constante em fotos e filmagens decorrentes da minha participação no Grupo Focal – Horizonte Metabólico, a seguir discriminado:

Programa:
Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism *[Grupo de pesquisa: cidades inteligentes e metabolismo urbano]*
Msc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism *[Msc Arquitetura, Urbanismo e Ciências da Construção – Especialização Urbanismo]*
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment *[Faculdade de Arquitetura e Ambientes Construídos]*
Delft University of Technology - MSc Urbanism *[Universidade de Tecnologia de Delft – Msc Urbanismo]*
Título do projeto: Metabolic Horizon: a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste *[Horizonte Metabólico: uma estratégia urbana para o esgotamento sanitário e resíduos sólidos da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte]*
Pesquisador(es): Carolina Cardoso Pera Eboli
Orientador(es): Ulf Hackauf / Lidewij Tummers
Objetivos principais: utilizar o grupo focal como método de pesquisa para levantar informações a respeito de temas relevantes à tese de graduação.

As imagens e a voz poderão ser exibidas: nos relatórios parcial e final do referido projeto, na apresentação áudio-visual do mesmo, em publicações e divulgações acadêmicas, em festivais e premiações nacionais e internacionais, assim como disponibilizadas no banco de imagens resultante da pesquisa e na Internet, fazendo-se constar os devidos créditos.

O aluno fica autorizado a executar a edição e montagem das fotos e filmagens, conduzindo as reproduções que entender necessárias, bem como a produzir os respectivos materiais de comunicação, respeitando sempre os fins aqui estipulados.

Por ser esta a expressão de minha vontade, nada terei a reclamar a título de direitos conexos a minha imagem e voz ou qualquer outro.

Belo Hte, 27 de março de 2018.

Assinatura

Nome: JOSÉ ALBERTO DA MATA MENDES
RG.: MG 2.513.237 CPF: 424 851 936-49 Telefone: (31)97114 7421
)_____ Endereço: Rua Esmeralda 208/302 - Prado
BELO HORIZONTE/MG

TERMO DE AUTORIZAÇÃO DE USO DE IMAGEM E VOZ

Neste ato, e para todos os fins em direito admitidos, autorizo expressamente a utilização da minha imagem e voz, em caráter definitivo e gratuito, constante em fotos e filmagens decorrentes da minha participação no Grupo Focal – Horizonte Metabólico, a seguir discriminado:

Programa:
Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism *[Grupo de pesquisa: cidades inteligentes e metabolismo urbano]*
Msc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism *[Msc Arquitetura, Urbanismo e Ciências da Construção – Especialização Urbanismo]*
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment *[Faculdade de Arquitetura e Ambientes Construídos]*
Delft University of Technology - MSc Urbanism *[Universidade de Tecnologia de Delft – Msc Urbanismo]*
Título do projeto: Metabolic Horizon: a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste *[Horizonte Metabólico: uma estratégia urbana para o esgotamento sanitário e resíduos sólidos da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte]*
Pesquisador(es): Carolina Cardoso Pera Eboli
Orientador(es): Ulf Hackauf / Lidewij Tummers
Objetivos principais: utilizar o grupo focal como método de pesquisa para levantar informações a respeito de temas relevantes à tese de graduação.

As imagens e a voz poderão ser exibidas: nos relatórios parcial e final do referido projeto, na apresentação áudio-visual do mesmo, em publicações e divulgações acadêmicas, em festivais e premiações nacionais e internacionais, assim como disponibilizadas no banco de imagens resultante da pesquisa e na Internet, fazendo-se constar os devidos créditos.

O aluno fica autorizado a executar a edição e montagem das fotos e filmagens, conduzindo as reproduções que entender necessárias, bem como a produzir os respectivos materiais de comunicação, respeitando sempre os fins aqui estipulados.

Por ser esta a expressão de minha vontade, nada terei a reclamar a título de direitos conexos a minha imagem e voz ou qualquer outro.

B. Hte, 27 de março de 2018.

Maria de Fátima Abreu
Assinatura

Nome: MARIA DE FÁTIMA ABREU
RG.: M6-517861 CPF: 372.745.466-00 Telefone: (31) 99603-2472
)_____ Endereço: RUA AIMORÉS, 2085/602 - B. LOURDES - B. HTE/MG

TERMO DE AUTORIZAÇÃO DE USO DE IMAGEM E VOZ

Neste ato, e para todos os fins em direito admitidos, autorizo expressamente a utilização da minha imagem e voz, em caráter definitivo e gratuito, constante em fotos e filmagens decorrentes da minha participação no Grupo Focal – Horizonte Metabólico, a seguir discriminado:

Programa:
Research Group: Smart Cities and Urban Metabolism *[Grupo de pesquisa: cidades inteligentes e metabolismo urbano]*
Msc Architecture, Urbanism and Building Sciences - Track Urbanism *[Msc Arquitetura, Urbanismo e Ciências da Construção – Especialização Urbanismo]*
Faculty of Architecture and the Built Environment *[Faculdade de Arquitetura e Ambientes Construídos]*
Delft University of Technology - MSc Urbanism *[Universidade de Tecnologia de Delft – Msc Urbanismo]*
Título do projeto: Metabolic Horizon: a regional strategy for Belo Horizonte Metropolitan Region's (RMBH) wastewater and solid waste *[Horizonte Metabólico: uma estratégia urbana para o esgotamento sanitário e resíduos sólidos da Região Metropolitana de Belo Horizonte]*
Pesquisador(es): Carolina Cardoso Pera Eboli
Orientador(es): Ulf Hackauf / Lidewij Tummers
Objetivos principais: utilizar o grupo focal como método de pesquisa para levantar informações a respeito de temas relevantes à tese de graduação.

As imagens e a voz poderão ser exibidas: nos relatórios parcial e final do referido projeto, na apresentação áudio-visual do mesmo, em publicações e divulgações acadêmicas, em festivais e premiações nacionais e internacionais, assim como disponibilizadas no banco de imagens resultante da pesquisa e na Internet, fazendo-se constar os devidos créditos.

O aluno fica autorizado a executar a edição e montagem das fotos e filmagens, conduzindo as reproduções que entender necessárias, bem como a produzir os respectivos materiais de comunicação, respeitando sempre os fins aqui estipulados.

Por ser esta a expressão de minha vontade, nada terei a reclamar a título de direitos conexos a minha imagem e voz ou qualquer outro.

BELO HORIZONTE, 27 de MARÇO de 2018.

Gabriel Vasconcellos
Assinatura

Nome: GABRIEL RODRIGUES VASCONCELLOS

RG.: MG14952484 CPF: 01648230695 Telefone: (31) 99591 3131 Endereço: RUA CURVELO, 183, LUNDCÉIA, BAIRRO SANTA


TU Delft